

UC-NRLF



B 3 541 145



PARAMATTHADĪPAṆI.

Pali Text Society.

PARAMATTHADĪPAṆĪ.

DHAMMAPĀLA'S COMMENTARY ON
THE THERĪGĀTHĀ.

EDITED BY

E. MÜLLER, Ph. D.

Professor in the University of Berne.

LIBRARY OF
THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

LONDON:

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,

BY HENRY FROWDE,

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1893.

CONTENTS.

| | PAGE |
|-----------------------------------|------|
| INTRODUCTION | vii |
| TEXT | 1 |
| INDEX OF PROPER NAMES | 303 |
| INDEX OF WORDS AND PHRASES | 310 |
| CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS | 316 |

INTRODUCTION.

IN editing Dhammapāla's commentary on the Therīgāthā I have made use of a paper manuscript in Sinhalese characters which was sent to me by Subhūti in the beginning of 1891, and which is a copy of the palm-leaf manuscript described by Pischel in the preface to his edition of the Therīgāthā, p. 119 (C.). This manuscript was copied and corrected very carefully by Subhūti and his pupils, and, in fact, a great many of the clerical errors which occur in Pischel's extracts of the commentary, and therefore must belong to the original manuscript, have been avoided in this copy. A certain number of blunders, however, have escaped Subhūti's care, and for correcting these, as far as the prose text is concerned, I had to resort to conjecture, since all the trouble I took in obtaining a second manuscript of this portion of the Paramatthadīpanī proved useless.

For the poetical part I had better chances. The Therīgāthā itself has been edited critically by Professor Pischel, and his readings could be adopted in most cases, although they do not always agree with those of the commentary. Professor Pischel justly remarks that the text of the Therīgāthā must have been corrupted already at the time when Dhammapāla wrote his commentary; otherwise such misunderstandings as *theriti for te rindī* in the explanation of verse 265 would be quite impossible. In this and similar cases I have put the correct reading in the Therīgāthā text; but I have not ventured to alter the reading in

Dhammapāla's commentary, except when a clerical error could be assumed with certainty.¹

In the notes to my text of the Therīgāthā I have only given the various readings found in my manuscript of the Paramatthadīpanī (marked *cd.*) and those of a Therīgāthā manuscript in Burmese characters belonging to the Mandalay collection of the India Office in London (No. 169), which Pischel could not yet compare. The readings of this manuscript are marked by the letter *m*. In a few cases, especially when they agreed with those of the commentary, I have preferred them to Pischel's readings.

We now have to deal with the portions of the Therī Apadāna embodied in our text. For these I used two MSS. in Burmese characters belonging to the Mandalay collection of the India Office Library (Nos. 141 and 142). These MSS. are beautifully written and very correct; their readings are generally better than those of the Paramatthadīpanī MS., and agree nearly throughout the whole text. In the notes I have marked them by the letter *A*, and in a few cases, where there is a difference, No. 141 is marked by *A*₁ and No. 142 by *A*₂. The readings of the Paramatthadīpanī MS. in these Apadāna portions are marked by the letter *P*.

I have also compared the Apadāna MS. of the Bibliothèque Nationale in Paris, which, in a few cases, offers better readings than *A* and *P*; the readings of this MS. are marked by the letter *B*.

The arrangement of the therīs in the Therīgāthā is made according to the number of stanzas pronounced by each therī, and the commentator Dhammapāla inserts behind the prose preface, which introduces each stanza in his commentary, the respective portion of the Apadāna, if there is anything corresponding in this collection. In

¹ I believe Kern's explanation of *rindī*=*dr̥iti* (Bijdrage tot de verklaring van eenige woorden in Pāli, p. 15 f.) to be the correct one; yet we might assume, with Morris, that it is a mistake for *rittī*, 'empty.'

order to enable the reader to draw a parallel between the Therī Gāthā and the Therī Apadāna, I give here a list of the therīs in the order in which they are arranged in the Therī Gāthā, and on the other side the corresponding names in the Therī Apadāna, with the numbers they bear in this collection. It will be seen from this list that in a certain number of cases the names of the therīs do not agree in both collections, although the verses as given in the Apadāna and in the Paramatthadīpanī are identical; it will also appear which of the 73 therīs belonging to the Therī Gāthā do not occur in the Therī Apadāna, while those belonging to the latter collection only may be left out of question here.

| THERĪGĀTHĀ. | | APADĀNA. | |
|------------------------|-------|-----------------------|----|
| 1 Aññatarā therī | 1 | Maṇḍapadāyikā..... | 3 |
| 2 Muttā | 2 | Saṅkamanadāyikā | 4 |
| 3 Puṇṇā | 3 | Naḷamālikā | 5 |
| 4 Tissā sikkhamānā ... | 4 | | |
| 5 Tissā therī | 5 | | |
| 6 Dhīrā | 6 | | |
| 7 Aññatarā Dhīrā | 7 | | |
| 8 Mittā | 8 | | |
| 9 Bhaddā..... | 9 | | |
| 10 Upasamā | 10 | | |
| 11 Muttā | 11 | ? | |
| 12 Dhammadinnā | 12 | Dhammadinnā | 23 |
| 13 Visākhā | 13 | | |
| 14 Sumanā | 14 | | |
| 15 Uttarā | 15 | | |
| 16 Sumanā vuḍḍhap° ... | 16 | | |
| 17 Dhammā | 17 | | |
| 18 Saṅghā..... | 18 | | |
| 19 Nandā | 19-20 | Piṇḍapātadāyikā | 6 |
| 20 Jentī | 21-22 | | |
| 21 Sumanālamātā .. | 23-24 | | |
| 22 Aḍḍhakāsī | 25-26 | Aḍḍhakāsī | 37 |
| 23 Cittā | 27-28 | Naḷamālikā | 5 |

THERĪGĀTHĀ.

APADĀNA.

| | | | | |
|----|----------------------------------|---------|----------------------|-------------|
| 24 | Mettikā | 29-30 | Sumekhalā | 2 |
| 25 | Mittā | 31-32 | Naḷamālī | 16 |
| 26 | Abhayamātā | 33-34 | Kaṭacchu | 7 |
| 27 | Abhayattherī | 35-36 | Uppaladāyikā | 8 |
| 28 | Sāmā | 37-38 | | |
| 29 | Aññatarā Sāmā ... | 39-41 | Salalapupphikā | 12 |
| 30 | Uttamā | 42-44 | Ekuposathikā | 11 |
| 31 | Aññatarā Uttamā | 45-47 | Timodakī | 13 |
| 32 | Dantikā | 48-50 | Naḷamālikā | 5 |
| 33 | Ubbirī | 51-53 | Ekāsanadāyikā | 14 |
| 34 | Sukkā ... | 54-56 | Sukkā | 35 |
| 35 | Selā | 57-59 | Dīpadāyikā | 9 |
| 36 | Somā | 60-62 | Uppaladāyikā ... | 8 (1 sloka) |
| 37 | Bhaddā Kapilānī | 63-66 | Kapilānī | 27 |
| 38 | Aññatarā bhik- khunī apaññātā | 67-71 | | |
| 39 | Vimalā | 72-76 | | |
| 40 | Sīhā | 77-81 | | |
| 41 | Sundarīnandā ... | 82-86 | Varananda | 25 |
| 42 | Nanduttarā | 87-91 | | |
| 43 | Mittakālī | 92-96 | | |
| 44 | Pakulā | 97-101 | Sakulā | 24 |
| 45 | Soṇā | 102-106 | Soṇā | 26 |
| 46 | Bhaddā Kuṇ- ḍalakesā ... | 107-111 | Kuṇḍalā | 21 |
| 47 | Paṭācārā | 112-116 | Paṭācārā | 20 |
| 48 | tiṃsaṃmatthā bhikkhuniyo | 117-121 | | |
| 49 | Candā | 122-126 | | |
| 50 | pañcasatā Paṭā- cārā | 127-132 | | |
| 51 | Vāsetṭhī | 133-138 | | |
| 52 | Khemā | 139-144 | Khemā | 18 |
| 53 | Sujātā | 145-150 | | |
| 54 | Anopamā | 151-156 | | |
| 55 | Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī | 157-162 | Gotamī | 17 |

| THERĪGĀTHĀ. | | APADĀNA. | |
|-------------|------------------------------|----------|---------------------|
| 56 | Guttā | 163-168 | |
| 57 | Vijayā | 169-174 | |
| 58 | Uttarā | 175-181 | |
| 59 | Cālā | 182-188 | |
| 60 | Upacālā | 189-195 | |
| 61 | Sīsūpacālā | 196-203 | |
| 62 | Vaḍḍhamātā ... | 204-212 | |
| 63 | Kisāgotamī ... | 213-223 | Gotamī 22 |
| 64 | Uppalavaṇṇā... 224-235 | | Uppalavaṇṇā..... 19 |
| 65 | Puṇṇā | 236-251 | Puṇṇā..... 38 |
| 66 | Ambapālī | 252-270 | Ambapālī 39 |
| 67 | Rohiṇī | 271-290 | |
| 68 | Cāpā | 291-311 | |
| 69 | Sundarī | 312-337 | Kaṭacchu 7 |
| 70 | Subhā Kammā- radhītā..... | 338-365 | |
| 71 | Subhā Jivam- bavanikā ... | 366-399 | |
| 72 | Isidāsī | 400-447 | |
| 73 | Sumedhā | 448-512 | Sumedhā 1. |

Among the therīs named in the above list there are a number of historical persons. First of all, Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī, Buddha's foster-mother, at whose instigation he established the order of female mendicants. We learn from the Apadāna portion (verse 118) that her father was the Sākya prince Añjana, and her mother Sulakkhaṇā (in the Mahāvamsa, chap. II., their names are Añjana and Yasodharā), while in Dhammapāla's introduction (p. 140) the father is called Mahāsuppabuddha of Devadaha (he is given as her brother in the Mahāvamsa).

Besides Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī, another of Gotama's relations entered the order of female mendicants—viz., his sister Nandā (No. 41). In order to distinguish her from the other Nandā (No. 19), she is called Sundarīnandā Janapadakalyāṇī in our text. The Apadāna explains the name Nandā as given to her because her whole family was de-

lighted (nandita), and Janapadakalyāṇī because she was the prettiest among the young girls in the city of Kapilavatthu, excepting always Yasodharā. In the commentary to Dhammap., verse 150 (p. 313 ff.), she is called Rūpanandā Janapadakalyāṇī. When her brother had become a Buddha, and Rāhula, his son, Nanda, her brother, Mahāpajāpatī, and Yasodharā had all taken holy orders, she thought: "All the members of my family have entered the priesthood; what shall I do at home by myself? I will follow their example." Thus she became a priestess, "through love to her family, not through faith." Her further adventures are related at length in the Apadāna. The teacher, seeing that she was not yet firmly established in the true religion, created by his supernatural power a beautiful young woman, similar to an apsaras, and placed her before Nandā's eyes. While she was lost in amazement at this unusual sight, he made the woman pass from youth to middle age, and then to old age, broken-toothed, grey-haired, and wrinkled, until she fell in a heap on the floor. Nandā was frightened by this sudden change, thinking that this woman's fate would also befall her one day; but then the teacher consoled her by reciting the stanzas āturam asucim pūtim, etc., and the Dhammapada verse (150) aṭṭhinam nagaram katam, etc. Thereupon Nandā realised arahatship and pronounced stanzas 85 and 86: tassā me appamattāya, etc.

Dhammapāla, in his introduction, refers the reader to the commentary on Abhirūpanandā (No. 19)¹; but he notices a difference between the two therīs in the fact that Sundarīnandā's mind was prepared to receive instruction in the Kammatṭhānas, while concerning Abhirūpanandā this must not have been the case. There is a Sundarīnandā, daughter of Thullanandā, alluded to several times in the

¹ There also the legend is not given in its whole extent; but we have it in Dhammapāla's introduction to Khemā's stanzas (No. 52) and in the Dhammap. commentary to stanza 150.

first chapters of the Bhikkhunīvibhaṅga, but I do not believe that the two are identical.

I will now say a few words about this Abhirūpanandā, although I am not certain that she is an historical person. At the time of the Buddha Vipassī she was born as the daughter of a wealthy man at Bandhumatī, and married Prince Bandhumā. In this dispensation she was the daughter of the Sākya prince Khemaka at Kapilavatthu; on account of her beauty she was called Abhirūpanandā. Her bridegroom, Carabhūta, having died on the wedding-day, she was compelled by her parents to take holy orders. Intoxicated with her own loveliness, she thought: The teacher will declare there is sin in beauty, and she would not go to see him. The Buddha, having seen in what state of mind she was, ordered Mahāpajāpatī that all the nuns should come to the exhortation (ovāda). Abhirūpanandā, however, did not come herself, but sent another nun in her stead. The Buddha said: When your turn has come, you should go yourself, and not send another one in your stead. Thereupon she was obliged to go, and then the Blessed one proceeded with her in the same way as with Sundarīnandā (see above), and spoke to her stanzas partly the same, partly similar in meaning.

In our review of the historical persons of our text we now come to the two aggasāvikās Khemā and Uppalavaṇṇā. They were both the daughters of King Kikī of Kāśī at the time of the Buddha Kassapa. At the time of the Buddha Koṇāgamana Khemā, together with Dhanañjānī and Sumedhā gave an ārāma as a present to the priesthood. In this Buddhuppāda Khemā was born as the daughter of the Madda king at Sāgala, in the Māgadha country, and afterwards married King Bimbisāra. Soon after her marriage the king's attendants took her to the Buddha, who resided at the Veluvana vihāra. The Buddha proceeded with regard to her very much in the same way as he had done with regard to Sundarīnandā (see above), and then when she was frightened he consoled her by reciting the stanza *ye rāgarattānupatanti sotam*, etc. (Dhp. verse 347).

Shortly afterwards Khemā realised arahatship, but before this event took place she was tempted by Māra, who addressed to her stanza 139 (=Samy. V. 4, 2). Khemā resisted the temptation; her refusal is contained in stanzas 140-144 (140 corresponds to Samy. V. 4, 5; 141 to Samy. V. 1, 6.) Comp. Caroline Foley, "Women Leaders of the Buddhist Reformation," p. 8-10.

In my Glossary of Pāli proper names, printed in the Society's Journal for 1888, I have given the therī Khemā as one person, and the aggasāvikā Khemā, who is generally mentioned together with Uppalavaṇṇā, as another. After careful consideration I now come to the conclusion that they are one and the same. A totally different person, however, is the Arhatī Kshemā, daughter to King Prasena-jit of Kosala, whose conversion is related in the Avadāna Ćataka VIII. 9 (Annales du Musée Guimet, XVIII., p. 293 ff.).

The second of Gotama's aggasāvikās was the therī Uppalavaṇṇā. The name occurs several times in the Vinayapiṭaka (C.X. 8; Pār.I. 10, 5; Niss. 5, 1) and also in the Jātaka, but we do not know whether the persons mentioned in these passages are identical with our Uppalavaṇṇā. According to a statement in the London Apadāna MSS., which is omitted in my Paramatthadīpanī MS. (p. 192, verses 28, 29), she was born at Ariṭṭhapura as the daughter of the brahmin Tirīṭavaccha, and was called Ummadantī. This reminds us of the Ummadantijātaka (Jāt. V., p. 209 ff.), of the story of the Rahandama Uppalavaṇṇā in Buddhaghosa's parables, trans. by Rogers, p. 188-190, and of the Unmādayantijātaka, the 13th story of the Jātakamālā (p. 80 in Kern's edition). It appears from all these stories that Ummādanti was known to be the name of Uppalavaṇṇā in one of her former births. The name of her father is given as Kirīṭavatsa in Sanskrit, and as Tirīṭavaccha in Pāli. About the other adventures she met with in her different births the Apadāna gives us no information, but Dhammapāla in his introduction has a long and detailed account how, under the name of Padumavatī, she married the King

of Benares; how the other wives of this king, out of jealousy, bribed her servant girl to substitute a blood-stained wooden puppet for the child she had born, and how the king, having learned the truth, gave her his other wives as slaves. In this Buddhuppāda she was born as the daughter of a rich merchant at Sāvattī, and was called Uppalavaṇṇā on account of her colour, which was similar to that of the lotus. When she was grown up all the kings and princes of Jambudīpa sent messengers to ask her in marriage, but her father thought that he could not satisfy the mall, and proposed to his daughter to take holy orders. She consented, and, after having spent some time in a nunnery, she realised arahatship.

We learn from Therīg., verses 230–235, that Uppalavaṇṇā also, like the other aggasāvikā Khemā, was tempted by Māra. Stanza 230 contains the words that Māra spoke to her, and stanzas 231–235 her answer. This whole dialogue, together with one or two sentences explaining the situation, occurs again Saṃy. V. 5.

A particular difficulty seems to lie in the first stanzas attributed to Uppalavaṇṇā, viz., stanza 224 and 225. In order to explain these two stanzas Dhammapāla gives us a special story of the thera Gaṅgātīriya,¹ who married his own mother and sister (p. 195 f.). After having recognised her daughter by a mark on the head, the mother went into a nunnery at Rājāgaha and took holy orders. This story is considered as an episode in one of Uppalavaṇṇā's former lives, although I cannot say why Dhammapāla did not combine it with his introductory chapter. The first half of stanza 226, where she gives the reason why she renounced the world, corresponds to Sutta Nipāta, verse 424.

Another historical person is the courtesan Ambapālī, who presented the fraternity of bhikkhus with the Ambapālī grove. She is mentioned several times in the Mahāvagga and in the Mahāparinibbāna sutta, but the narrative of her previous existence is only given here in Dhammapāla's

¹ Cf. Theragāthā, 127, 128.

introduction and in the Apadāna. She was born as a member of the royal family at the time of the Buddha Sikhī, and became a priestess. One day, when going to worship a certain shrine, in company with other nuns, in the course of their circumambulation of the relic, one of them happened to sneeze, and a part of the mucus fell to the ground. The princess, however, who had not seen her sneezing, exclaimed: "What courtesan has defiled this place?" In consequence of having thus insulted a sacred person, she was, during an immense period, in different hells enduring great pain; at last, however, she was reborn in an apparitional (opapātika) birth at the foot of the mango-tree in the garden of the Licchavi princes at Vesālī, and therefore was called Ambapālī. After having been a courtesan during a certain time, she obtained spiritual instruction from her son, the therā Vimalakoṇḍañña and renounced the world.

We now proceed to deal with those therīs concerning which it is difficult to say whether they are historical or not. One of them has often been alluded to in books on comparative mythology and folk-lore—viz., Kisāgotamī. She was born at the time of the Buddha Kassapa, as the fifth daughter of King Kikī of Kāsi, and was called Dhammā. In her last birth she was the daughter of a poor merchant, and, when married, she was ill-treated by the family of her rich husband. Her only son died at the time he was able to walk by himself, and when she asked the Buddha for a medicine that would do him good, he told her to bring some mustard-seed from a house where no son, husband, parent, or slave had died. As all her efforts in this direction proved useless, the Buddha consoled her by reciting the stanza: "Yo ca vassasataṃ jīve," etc. (Dhp. verse 114). The whole narrative is given in full length in the Dhammapada commentary to this verse (*cf.* Thiessen: *Die Legende von Kisāgotamī*. Breslau, 1880). Comp. Samy. V. 3.

A similar story to the preceding one is that of the therī Paṭācārā (No. 47). She was born at the time of the Buddha Kassapa as the third daughter of King Kikī of Kāsi, and

was called Bhikkhunī. In this Buddhuppāda she was the daughter of a merchant at Sāvattthi, and ran away with her lover against the will of her parents. When she had given birth to two children she wanted to return home, and, being on the way, she was overtaken by a fearful thunderstorm. Her husband hastened to prepare a shelter for her and the children, but while doing so he was bitten by a poisonous snake and died. Paṭācārā continued her way with the children, and came to a broad river, which she had to cross. She left the elder of the children behind and took the younger one across the river, but when she was on her way back a hawk seized one of them and carried it away, while the other one fell into the water and was drowned. Thus she entered Sāvattthi all by herself; at the gate she met a man who told her that her parents and her brother had been killed in the previous night by the collapsing of their house. Paṭācārā grew nearly mad from sorrow, and cried about the streets of Sāvattthi; the people drove her away, but the Buddha, who resided at the Jetavana, offered her a refuge, and consoled her by reciting the stanzas “Catusu samuddesu,” etc., “Na santi puttā tāṇāya,” etc., and “Yo ca vassasatam jīve,” etc. The last of these occurs also Dh. verse 113, and I suppose that in the commentary to this stanza the legend of Paṭācārā must be given; unfortunately Fausböll has not printed it in his edition.

The third therī of our collection, who, like Kisāgotamī and Paṭācārā, lost her child and entered monastic life as a relief from sorrow, is Vāseṭṭhī (No. 51).

No. 48 contains the gāthās of some therīs who received their instruction from Paṭācārā. The number of these therīs is given as twenty by Dhammapāla in his introduction, while at the end we find the statement: *Tiṃsamattānaṃ therīnaṃ gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā*. Stanzas 117 and 118 are first spoken by Paṭācārā in order to exhort the therīs and then repeated by these together with their own gāthās 119–121. In No. 50, on the contrary, we have the gāthās of five hundred therīs who all, like Paṭācārā, had lost their children, and came to her requesting that she might

console them. The arrangement is analogous to that in No. 48. The first four stanzas were originally spoken by Paṭācārā in order to console the five hundred women before their pabbajjā, and all the six stanzas were afterwards uttered severally by these women when they had become bhikkhunīs. Stanza 131 occurs again in the Sujātajātaka Jāt. III. 157, and in the Migapotakajātaka Jāt. III. 215 (Comp. Caroline Foley, p. 10).

We now have to consider the theris Dhammadinnā, Visākhā, and Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā. They all were at the time of the Buddha Kassapa daughters of King Kikī of Kāsi, and sisters to Khemā, Uppalavaṇṇā, Paṭācārā, and Kisāgotamī. In this Buddhuppāda Dhammadinnā was born as the daughter of the seṭṭhi Visākha at Rājagaha. One day Visākha, having received instruction from the Buddha, refused to touch his daughter's hand, and ate his meal in silence. Being questioned by Dhammadinnā about the reason of this behaviour, he said that he considered himself unworthy to touch a woman's hand and to talk during his meal. At the same time he advised her to take holy orders. When her instruction was completed she went to Rājagaha, where Visākha lived, and had with him a conversation about the most difficult questions (gambhire nipuṇe pañhe). This conversation is known as the Culla-vedallasutta, and forms the 44th Sutta of the Majjhimanikāya (p. 299 in Trenckner's edition). In consequence of the skill she displayed in answering these questions Dhammadinnā was placed by the Buddha at the head of the dhammakathikās (cf. Aṅgutt. I. 14, 5).

About Visākhā's (No. 13) life Dhammapāla gives us no details; but in the introduction to Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā (No. 46) a story is related which bears close resemblance to the Sulasājātaka (Jāt. III. 435 ff.). The name of the thief who wanted to kill Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā, but finally found his death at her hands, is Sattuka in the Jātaka and Satthuka in our text (both Apadāna and Paramatthadīpanī). The woman is called Sulasā in the Jātaka. According to Dhammapāla her name was simply Bhaddā when she was

the daughter of a merchant at Rājagaha and took a fancy to the chaplain's son, Satthuka. The second name, Kuṇḍalakesā, was added when, after Satthuka's death, she resorted to a Nigaṇṭha monastery, and had her hair shaven according to the Nigaṇṭha fashion. Later on she had a theological discussion with the Dhammasenāpati (Sāriputta), which led to her conversion, and received the upasampadā ordination from the Buddha himself (stanza 109). In Pischel's edition of the Therīgāthā her name is given as Bhaddā Purāṇanigaṇṭhī (which also alludes to her former creed), and this seems to be the reading of all the Therīgāthā MSS. A similar story is that of Ćyāmā Mahāvastu II., 166 ff.

The first therī of the Apadāna collection, and at the same time the last in our text, is the therī Sumedhā. At the time of the Buddha Koṇāgamana she associated with Khemā and Dhanañjānī in pious works, and was allowed to enter the Tāvātimsa heaven. Later on, at the time of the Buddha Kassapa, she was the daughter of a seṭṭhi at Benares, and kept friendship with the seven daughters of King Kikī (see above). In this Buddhuppāda she was the daughter of King Koṇca of Mantāvatinagara. Her parents wanted to give her in marriage to King Anikaratta of Vāraṇavatīnagara; but she, being accustomed from her early childhood to visit the nunneries, did not comply with their desire, but preferred to take holy orders, and was encouraged in this intention by Anikaratta himself.

The courtesan, Aḍḍhakāsī (No. 22), had a similar fate as Ambapālī (see above). She also had insulted another nun by calling her gaṇikā, and therefore was condemned to live in hell. In this dispensation she was a courtesan at Benares, and had received the pabbajjā from the bhikkhunīs. The manner in which she obtained the upasampadā through a messenger is described in Cullavagga X. 22; and Dhammapāla, in his introduction, quotes the beginning of this chapter almost verbatim. The meaning of her nickname Aḍḍhakāsī is explained in the commentary to stanza 25, cf. Vinaya Texts, transl. by Rhys Davids and Oldenberg II. 195 note.

We now come to a group of therīs who made their first appearance in this world at the time of the Buddha Padumuttara. One of them is the therī Muttā (11). She was born in this dispensation as the daughter of a poor brahmin, Oghāṭaka, in the Kosala kingdom, and married a hump-backed brahmin. This is the reason why she says in her stanza that she has been released of three crooked things, viz., of the mortar and the pestle (which obliged her to bend her back when pounding the grain), and of her husband.

Another is the therī Ubbirī (No. 33). She was the daughter of a householder at Sāvattihī, and married the King of Kosala, by whom she had one daughter, Jīvantī. This daughter died very young, and the mother, grief distraught, would not leave the cemetery where her child was buried. The Buddha asked her about the reason of her sorrow, and being acquainted with it he said: "In this cemetery 84,000 daughters of thine are buried, which of these doest thou lament?" The story bears great resemblance to those of Kisāgotamī and Paṭācārā, and a metrical version of it is given in the *Petavatthu* II. 13. The name of the woman in this version is Ubbarī, and the one whose death she laments is, not her daughter, but her husband, King Brahmadaṭṭa of Pañcāla. Verse 14 and 15 correspond to our stanzas 52 and 53.

Bhaddā Kapilānī (No. 37) was, at the time of the Buddha Padumuttara, the wife of the seṭṭhi Videha, at Hamsavatī, and obtained the first place among those therīs who remembered the former states of existence (*Aṅgutt.* I. 14, 5). Later on, when living in Benares, she had a quarrel with her sister-in-law, who had given a portion of rice to a begging Paccakabuddha. Bhaddā Kapilānī took away the rice from him and filled his bowl with mud; but as the bystanders blamed her for thus illtreating the Paccakabuddha, she gave him honey and ghee, and expressed the wish that his body might be as white as the colour of the ghee. In another birth she was the queen of King Nanda (cf. the commentary to *Petavatthu* II. 1, 16), and in this

capacity she continually served on five hundred Pacce-buddhas. In this dispensation she was born at Sāgalā, in the Madda country, as the daughter of the brahmin Kapila. She obtained spiritual instruction from the disciple Kassapa, "who knew the former states of existence and had realised the threefold knowledge," and after having vanquished Māra, she entered Nibbāna together with her teacher. One Bhaddā Kapilānī is mentioned several times in the Bhikkhunīvibhaṅga, but as no details are given there about her life, we cannot ascertain whether she is the identical person.

Pakulā (No. 44) was born at Haṃsavatīnagara as the daughter of King Ānanda, and as the step-sister of the Buddha Padumuttara, Nandā by name. In this Buddhup-pāda she was the daughter of a brahmin at Sāvatti; and after having been instructed by the teacher she obtained the first rank among those therīs who possessed the heavenly eye. Pischel gives her name as Sakulā, and this is also the reading of the Apadāna MSS. A and B, and of Aṅgutt. I. 14, 5.

We now proceed to consider those therīs whose history begins at the time of the Buddha Vipassī. The first is Muttā (No. 2), then follows Mettā (No. 25). She was the wife of prince Bandhumā at Bandhumatī, and, in consequence of her pious works, she was allowed to enter the Tāvatiṃsa heaven. In this dispensation she was born as the daughter of a Sākya prince at Kapilavatthu and received religious instruction from Mahāpajāpatī Gotamī.

Sāmā (No. 29) was a kinnarī on the banks of the river Candabhāgā. One day, when the Buddha Vipassī was wandering about there, she presented him with a bunch of Salala flowers, and thereby obtained admission into the Tāvatiṃsa heaven. In this Buddhuppāda she was born at Kosambī and became the friend of Sāmavati. After the tragical death of this queen she took holy orders, but could not obtain tranquillity of mind during the first twenty-five years after her ordination (stanza 39).

Uttamā (No. 31) was a slave girl at Bandhumatī and

presented the Buddha Vipassī, who happened to come there on his begging rounds, with three cakes. For this reason she is called Timodakī in the Apadāna.

Sukkā (No. 34) after having performed meritorious actions through innumerable kalpas was born in her last birth at Rājagaha in the family of a rich householder; she was ordained by Dhammadinnā and took it upon herself to teach the Dhamma to the citizens of Rājagaha, who, as it seems, did not pay her great attention. (Cf. Caroline Foley, *women leaders of the Buddhist Reformation*, p. 17 f.) A different person from ours is the Arhatī Çuklā, daughter of Rohiṇa, mentioned in the Avadāna Çataka viii. 3 (*Annales du Musée Guimet* xviii. 271).

Puṇṇā (No 65) was born as the daughter of Anāthapiṇḍika's slave girl at Sāvattthī. One day, at winter time, when going to the river to fetch water she met a brahmin who emerged from the flood shivering from cold. Puṇṇā, full of compassion, asked him why he had bathed in the river in such a bad season. The brahmin replied: "Thou knowest very well, o Puṇṇā, that in doing so I have accomplished a good deed and prevented a bad one." Puṇṇā said: "Who told you that by ablutions one can be purified from sin. If this were the case all the frogs and tortoises and other aquatic animals would go to heaven and thieves and murderers might get rid of their crimes by performing ablutions; moreover, if the river did take away the bad deeds from thee it would also take away the good ones. If thou art really afraid of bad actions take care not to commit any, that will be a better plan than to perform ablutions afterwards." The brahmin was convinced by Puṇṇā's arguments and became an adherent of the Buddhist faith. In the Dhammapada stanza 226 is ascribed to one Puṇṇā, but we do not know whether our Puṇṇā is meant or the slave girl of Sujātā mentioned in the introduction to the Jātaka I. p. 69 ff.

Rohiṇī (No. 67) was the daughter of a brahmin at Vesālī, and had a conversation with her father about the merit of the samaṇas which led to his conversion. The

name Rohiṇī, but with the epithet Khattiyakañṇā occurs again in the Commentary to Dhṛp. vs. 221.

The therī Abhayamātā's (No. 26) history begins at the time of the Buddha Tissa, whom she presented with a portion of rice when she met him on his begging rounds. In this dispensation she was the courtesan Padumavatī at Ujjenī. King Bimbisāra fell in love with her and she had one son by him who was called Abhaya. This Abhaya became a therā¹ and converted his mother who, after her conversion, changed her name into Abhayamātā. The stanzas 33 and 34 were, according to Dhammapāla, first uttered by Abhayatthera and then repeated by his mother.

Abhayamātā's friend was Abhayattherī (No. 27). At the time of the Buddha Sikhī she was the wife of King Aruṇa, of Aruṇavatī (Samy. vi. 2, 4), and honoured the Buddha, who resided at her husband's palace by presenting him with a bunch of water-lilies. In this Buddhuppāda she was born at Ujjenī, and after having been ordained by Abhayamātā she went together with her to Rājagaha; there the teacher addressed her stanzas 35 and 36.

The therī Somā (No. 36) has, according to Dhammapāla, the same Apadāna as Abhayattherī. After having realised arahatship she was tempted by Māra, who reproached her the women's two-finger intellect which renders it impossible for them to reach a high point of knowledge (stanza 60). This stanza and the first of those by which Somā rebuked Māra (61) occur again in the Bhikkhunī-samyutta v. 3. (Comp. Caroline Foley, p. 6). The arhatī Somā mentioned in the Avadāna Āṭaka VIII. 4 seems to be altogether a different person.

Selā (No. 35) was the daughter of the King of Āḷavi and was also called Āḷavikā. Māra addressed her stanza 57 and she rebuked him in stanzas 58 and 59 with the same

¹ To him are ascribed stanzas 26 and 98 of the Thera-gāthā.

words Khemā had spoken at a similar occasion (stanzas 141, 142). In the *Bhikkhunīsaṃyutta* of the *Saṃyutta-nikāya* *Selā* and *Ālavikā* are considered as two different persons. Both are tempted by *Māra*, but our stanzas 57 and 58 are given under the heading “*Ālavikā*” (*Saṃy.* V. 1, 3, and 6).

No 38 contains the *gāthās* of *Mahāpajāpatī*’s nurse *Vaḍḍhesī*. After having renounced the world, she was troubled during 25 years by sensual desires and could not find tranquillity of mind even for a minute (stanza 67) until, at last, she took her refuge to *Dhammadinnā*, who preached her the *Dhamma*.

Vimalā (No. 39) was the daughter of a courtesan at *Vesālī*, and tried to seduce *Moggallāna* when she met him on his begging rounds. Most probably she did so at the instigation of the *Titthiyas*. The *thera* rebuked her and gave her an admonition (*ovāda*) which, according to *Dhammapāla*, is to be found in the *Theragāthā*. I have, however, not been able to discover *Vimalā*’s name in the portion ascribed there to *Moggallāna* (1146–1208). *Comp.* Caroline Foley, p. 8.

Siḥā (No. 40) was the daughter of the *Licchavi* General *Siḥa*’s sister, and was called after her uncle. Together with him she received religious instruction from the *Buddha* (cf. *Mahāvagga* VI. 31) and was ordained, but during seven years she was engaged in evil thoughts and could not obtain tranquillity of mind. In her despair she seized a rope, passed it round her neck, and was going to fasten it at a tree, when suddenly her mind was “freed from the *āsavas*” and she could realise *arahatship*.

Cālā (No 59), *Upacālā* (No. 60), and *Sīsūpacālā* (No. 61) were the daughters of the brahmin woman *Surūpasārī* at *Nālakagāma* in the *Magadha* country and sisters to *Sāriputta*. They were all tempted by *Māra*, and their respective *gāthās* contain a dialogue in which *Māra* tries to persuade them to enjoy the sensual pleasures, but the *therīs* refuse. These stanzas, with a few introductory words, are also contained in the *Bhikkhunīsaṃyutta* V. 6–8, but

their order is inverted. The stanzas spoken by Cālā¹ in the Therīgāthā are attributed here to Sisūpacālā, those spoken by Upacālā are attributed to Cālā, and those spoken by Sisūpacālā are attributed to Upacālā.

Vaḍḍhamātā (No. 62) was born as the daughter of a noble family at Bhārukacchanagara. Her proper name not being given in the Commentary, we only know her as “Vaḍḍha’s mother.” The stanzas ascribed to her form a dialogue between herself and her son Vaḍḍha.² Stanzas 204–206 are spoken by Vaḍḍhamātā to her son in order to encourage him to give up the world and to follow the example of the “munayo.” Stanza 207 is Vaḍḍha’s reply, 208 and 209 are again spoken by his mother, and in stanzas 210–212 Vaḍḍha sums up the result of his mother’s exhortations which led to his reaching arahatship.

Cāpā (No. 68) was the daughter of a hunter in the Vaṅkahāra country. Her husband was Upaka, an adherent of the ājīvaka sect; Dhammapāla, in his introduction, tells us all he knows about the life of this mendicant. When Buddha was on his way from Uruvelā to Benares, he was seen by Upaka, the naked ascetic, who asked him: “In whose name have you retired from the world? Who is your teacher? Whose doctrines do you profess?” Thereupon the Blessed One addressed him the stanzas: Sabbābhībhū sabbavidū ’ham asmi, &c.³ Upaka replied: “You profess then, friend, to be the absolute Jina.” Buddha said: “I have overcome all states of sinfulness, therefore, Upaka, I am the Jina.” When he had spoken thus,

¹ Or by Māra to Cālā.

² To him are ascribed stanzas 335–339 of the Therīgāthā.

³ Cf. Majjhima Nikāya 170 f., Mahāvagga I. 6, 7 seq. and the Commentary on Dhṛp. stanza 393, where the whole story is repeated; a short allusion only is found Jāt. I. 81. For the northern version of the legend, which agrees almost *verbo tenus* with the Mahāvagga, see Lalitavistara, pp. 526–528.

Upaka replied : " It may be so, friend," shook his head, and went to the Vaṅkahāra country. There he fell in love with a hunter's daughter, Cāpā, married her, and had a son by her who was called Subhadda. Cāpā, however, insulted her husband by giving him all sorts of nicknames, and when he could endure her abuse no longer he left her, went to Benares and inquired if any one knew the absolute Jina. The people directed him to the Jetavana at Sāvattthi where the Buddha resided. On his arrival he was admitted by the Buddha in spite of his old age, and, after his death, he was born in the Avṛiha heaven. There were only seven theras¹ who realised arahatship after having been born in the Avṛiha heaven, and he was one of them.

When Upaka had left her, Cāpā was in despair. The stanzas ascribed to her contain a dialogue between husband² and wife, in which the latter tries to persuade the former that he should return to the domestic life. Seeing, at last, that all her efforts in this direction were useless, Cāpā abandoned her child, went to Sāvattthī, and following her husband's example, sought admission to Gotama's order.

Sundarī (No. 69) was the daughter of the brahmin Sujāta at Benares. Grieving for her brother's death and imitating her afflicted father, who had been converted by the therī Vāsetṭhī, she entered the order with her whole family. The paribbājikā Sundarī mentioned Jāt. II. 415 f., Udāna IV. 8, and in the Commentary to Dhṛp. 306 seems to be a different person. The story of Kāṇḍisundarī as given in the Avadāna Śataka VIII. 6 (Annales du Musée Guimet, xviii. p. 284 f.) agrees more with the introductory tale to No. 54 (Anopamā) than with this one.

Subhā Jivambavanikā (No. 71) was the daughter of a brahmin at Rājagaha. One day, when she had gone to

¹ The list is repeated Samy I. 5, 10 ; II. 3, 4, with the difference that instead of Salakaṇṭha we have Phalagaṇḍa, and instead of Bahunandī we have Bāhuraggi in the Samy.

² Upaka is always called Kāla in the stanzas.

rest in the Jivakambavana,¹ a young man from Rājagaha followed her and solicited her affection. Subhā tried to show him the guilt of evil desires, and to preach him the Dhamma, but as this proved useless and he did not listen to her, she pulled out one of her eyes and presented it to him on the palm of her hand. Having seen this the young man was frightened and withdrew, while Subhā took her refuge to the Buddha, who restored her eye in its ancient place. A story analogous to this is that of "the prince who tore out his own eye" in the Kathāsaritsāgara translated by Tawney, I. 247, and further analogies are given in Tawney's note on p. 248, and in two articles by Whitley Stokes and Henri Gaidoz in the *Revue Celtique*, III. 443 ff., and V. 129 f.

No. 72 comprises the gāthās of the therī Isidāsī. Stanzas 400–402 are attributed to the saṅgītikāras, and tell us that two bhikkhunīs belonging to the Sakya race Isidāsī and Bodhi met on their begging rounds at Pāṭaliputta and uttered the following verses. Stanza 403 is spoken by Bodhi to Isidāsī, and stanza 404 again by the saṅgītikāras. The following stanzas are all uttered by Isidāsī, who tells us her whole life. She was born as the daughter of a seṭṭhi at Ujjenī. Her father gave her in marriage to a seṭṭhi of Sāketa, but in spite of all the trouble she took she could never satisfy her husband, and was sent back to her parents. A second marriage, which was concluded for half the prize (upaḍḍhasuṅkena) had no better results. Then her father advised her to receive religious instruction from the therī Jinadattā and to take holy orders; seven days after she had been ordained she knew the history of her former births. She remembered that she had been a goldsmith at Erakakaccha and had loved another man's wife, in consequence of which misdeed she was reborn, one after another, in the wombs of a monkey, a goat, and a cow; later on she was the child, neither male nor female, of a slave girl, and

¹ This grove belonged to Jīvaka Komārabhacca, the physician to King Bimbisāra.

then the daughter of a carter; in this last capacity she married Giridāsa, the son of another carter, and created enmity between him and his first wife. All these adventures Isidāsī related to her friend Bodhi while sitting on a sand-bed in the river Ganges.

I have now briefly examined all the historical and mythological matter contained in Dhammapāla's introductions, and in the Therī Apadāna as far as the therīs of the Therī Gāthā collection are concerned. Only a small number of them has been left out, as about these there was nothing particular to say. Of course I might have given a great deal more analogies from other collections of fables, both Oriental and Occidental, had I not feared that this introduction would be too extensive.

My best thanks are due to Subhūti for procuring me the Paramatthadipanī MS., and to Dr. Rost in London as well as to the authorities of the Bibliothèque Nationale in Paris, for the loan of their Apadāna and Therīgāthā MSS.

E. MÜLLER.

BERNE, *July*, 1893.

Paramatthadīpanī

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀSAMBUDDHASSA.

Idāni therīgāthānaṃ atthasaṃvaṇṇanāya okāso anupatto. Tattha yasmā bhikkhunīnaṃ ādito yathā pabbajjā upasampadā ca paṭiladdhā taṃ pakāsetvā atthavaṇṇanāya kayiramānāya tattha tattha gāthānaṃ atthupatti vibhāvetuṃ sukarā hoti supākātā ca, tasmā taṃ pakāsetuṃ ādito paṭṭhāya saṃkhepato ayaṃ anupubbikathā.

Ayaṃ hi lokanātho manussattaṃ līngasampattinyādinā vuttāni atṭhaṅgāni samodhānetvā Dīpaṅkarassa bhagavato pādamūle katamahābhinihāro samatimsapāramiyo pūrento catuvīsatiyā buddhānaṃ santike laddhabyākaraṇato anukamena pāramiyo pūretvā ñānatthacariyāya lokatthacariyāya buddhatthacariyāya ca koṭiṃ patvā¹ Tusitabhavane nibbattitvā tattha yāvatāyukaṃ tathavā dasasahassacakkavāladevatāhi buddhabhāvāya :

Kālo kho te mahāvīra uppajja mātukucchiyaṃ
sadevakan tārayanto bujjhassu amatam padam

ti āyācitamanussūpapattiyo tāsam devatānaṃ patiññaṃ
datvā katapañcamahāvīlokato Sakyarājakule Suddhoda-
namahārājassa gehe sato sampajāno mātukucchi-okkanto
dasamāse sato sampajāno tattha tathavā sato sampajāno
tato nikkhanto Lumbinīvane laddhābhijātiko vividhā dhātiyo
ādikatvā mahatā parihārena sammade (?) parihariyamāno
anukkamena vuddhipatto tisu pāsādesu vividhanātakajana-
parivuto devo viya sampattiṃ anubhavanto jinṇavyādhi-
matadassanena jātasamvego ñāṇassa paripākam gatattā
kāmesu ādinavaṃ nekkhamme ca ānisaṃsaṃ disvā Rāhu-
lakumārassa jātadivase Channasahāyo Kanthakaṃ assa-

¹ koṭipatvā, ed.

rājam āruyha devatāhi vivaṭadvārena aḍḍharattikasaṃmaye mahābhikkhamaṇaṃ nikkhamitvā teneva rattāvasesena tīṇi rājāni atikkamitvā Anomānadītiraṃ patvā Ghaṭṭikāramahābrahmuṇā ānīte arahattadhaje gahetvā pabbajito. Tāvad ev'assa Saṭṭhikathero viya ākappasampanno hutvā pāsādikena iriyāpathena anukkamena Rājagahaṃ patvā tattha piṇḍāya caritvā Paṇḍavapabbatapabbhāre piṇḍapātāṃ paribhuñjitvā Māgadharājena rājjena nimantiyamāno taṃ paṭikkhipitvā Bhaggavassārāmaṃ gantvā tassa saṃayaṃ parigaṇhitvā tato Ālāruddakānaṃ saṃayaṃ pariggahitvā taṃ sabbaṃ analaṃkaritvā anukkamena Uruvelaṃ gantvā tattha chabbassāni dukkarakārikāṃ katvā tāya ariyadhammapativedhassābhāvaṃ ñatvā nāyaṃ maggo bodhāyāti olārikaṃ āhāraṃ āharanto katipāhena balaṃ gāhetvā Visākhāpuṇṇamadivase Sujātāya dinnavarabhojanaṃ bhuñjitvā suvaṇṇapātīṃ nadiyā paṭisotaṃ khipitvā ajja buddho bhavissāmīti katasamuttiṭṭhāno sāyaṇhasaṃmaye Kālena nāgarājena abhiṭṭhutaḡuṇo Bodhimaṇḍaṃ āruyha acalaṭṭhāne pācīnalokadhātuabhimukho aparājita-pallaṅke nisinno caturaṅgasamaṇṇāgataṃ viriyaṃ atitṭhāya suriye anattaṅgamaṇe yeva Mārabalaṃ vidhamitvā paṭhamayāme pubbenivāsaṃ amussaritvā majjhimayāme dibbacakkhuṃ visodhetvā pacchimayāme paṭiceasaṃuppāde ñānaṃ otāretvā¹ anulomapaṭilomaṃ paccayākāraṃ sammāsanto vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā sabbabuddhehi adhigataṃ anaññasādhāraṇaṃ sammāsambodhiṃ adhigantvā nibbānārammaṇāya phalaṃsaṃpattiyā tattheva sattāhaṃ vītinaṃmetvā teneva nāyena itarasattāhe pi Bodhimaṇḍe yeva vītinaṃmetvā Rājāyatanamaṇe madhupiṇḍikabhojanaṃ bhuñjitvā puna Ajapālanigrodhamāle nisinno dhammatāya dhammagambhīrataṃ paccavekkhitvā appossukkatāya cittaṇa matte mahābrahmuṇā āyāeito buddhacakkhunaṃ lokaṃ oloketvā tikkhindriyaṃudindriyāḍike satte disvā mahābrahmuṇo dhammaḍesaṇāya kaṭapaṭiṇṇo “kassa nu kho ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ dhammaṃ ḍesissāmi” ti āvajjanto Ālāruddakānaṃ kālakatabhāvaṃ ñatvā “bahūpakārā kho me pañcavaggiyā

¹ cd. okāretvā

ye maṃ padhānapabhinnaṃ upatṭhahiṃsu. Yannūnaṃ tesāṃ pañcavaggiyānaṃ paṭhamāṃ dhammaṃ deseyyaṃ " ti cintetvā Āsāhipuṇṇamāyaṃ mahābodhino Bārāṇasīṃ uddissa aṭṭhārasayojanaṃ maggaṃ paṭipajjanto antarā-
 magge Upakena ājivikena saddhiṃ mantetvā anukkamena Isipatanaṃ patvā tattha pañcavaggiye saññāpetvā dve me bhikkhave antā pabbajitena na sevitabbā ti Dhammacak-
 kappavattanasuttantadesanāya Aññakoṇḍaññapamukhā aṭ-
 ṭhārasa Brahmakoṭiyo dhammāmatāṃ pāyetvā paṭipade Bhaddajittheraṃ pakkhassa dutiyāyaṃ Vappattheraṃ pak-
 khassa tatiyāyaṃ Mahānāmattheraṃ catutthiyaṃ Assaji-
 therāṃ sotāpattimagge paṭiṭṭhāpetvā pañcamiyaṃ pana pakkhassa anattalakkhaṇasuttantadesanāya sabbe pi ara-
 hatte paṭiṭṭhāpetvā tato paraṃ Yasadārakapamukhe pañca-
 paññāsapurise Kappāsikavanasaṇḍe tiṃsamatte Bhaddavag-
 giye Gayāsīse piṭṭhipāsāne saḥassamatte purāṇajaṭile ti
 evaṃ mahājanaṃ ariyabhūmiṃ otāretvā Bimbisārapamu-
 khāni ekādasanahutāni sotāpattiphale ekanahutaṃ saraṇat-
 taye paṭiṭṭhāpetvā Veluvanaṃ paṭiggahetvā tattha viha-
 ranto Assajitherassa adhigatapaṭhamamagge Sañjayaṃ
 āpucchitvā saddhiṃ parisāya attano santikaṃ upagate Sāri-
 puttamoggallāne aggaphalaṃ sacchikatvā sāvakapāramiyā
 matthakaṃ patte aggasāvakaṭṭhāne ṭhapetvā Kāludāyitthe-
 rassa abhiyācanāya Kapilavatthūṃ gantvā mānattahaddhe
 ñātake yamakapāṭihāriyena dametvā pitaraṃ anāgāmiphale
 Mahāpajāpatiṃ sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhāpetvā Nandakumā-
 raṃ Rāhulakumāraṃ ca pabbājetvā punad eva Rājagahaṃ
 paccāgacchi.

Athāparena samayena satthari Vesālīṃ¹ upanissāya
 kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ viharante Suddhodanamahārājā setacchat-
 tass'eva heṭṭhā va arahattaṃ sacchikatvā parinibbāyi.
 Atha Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā pabbajjāya cittaṃ uppajji.
 Tato Rohaṇīnaditīre Kalahavivādasuttantadesanāya pariyo-
 sāne nikkhamitvā pabbajitānaṃ pañcannaṃ kumārasatānaṃ
 pādapari-carikā ekajjhāsaya 'va hutvā Mahāpajāpatiyā
 santikaṃ gantvā : " sabbā 'va satthu santike pabbajissāmā "

¹ Vesālī, ed.

ti Mahāpajāpatim ¹ jeṭṭhikaṃ katvā satthu santikaṃ gantukāmā ahesuṃ. Ayaṃ ca Mahāpajāpatī pubbe pi ekavāraṃ satthāraṃ pabbajjaṃ yācivā nālattha. Tasmā kappakaṃ pakkosāpetvā kese chindāpetvā kāsāyāni acchādetvā sabbā tā Sākiyāniyo ādāya Vesālīṃ gantvā Ānandattherena dasabalaṃ ² yācāpetvā aṭṭhagarudhammapaṭiggahaṇena pabbajjaṃ upasampadañca alattha. Itarā pana sabbā pi ekato upasampannā ahesuṃ. Ayaṃ ettha saṃkhepo. Vitthārato pan' ettha vatthum tattha tattha pāḷiyam āgataṃ eva.³

Evam upasampannā pana Mahāpajāpatī satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā abhivādetvā ekaṃ antaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ath' assā satthā dhammaṃ desesi. Sā satthu santike ⁴ kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Sesā pañcasatā bhikkhuniyo Nandakovādapariyosāne arahattaṃ pāpuṇiṃsu. Evam bhikkhuniṃsaṃghe suppatitṭhite puthulhūte tattha tattha gāmanigamajanapadarājadhāniṃsu kulitṭhiyo kulasunhāyo kulakumāriyo buddhasubuddhataṃ dhammasudhammataṃ saṃghasuppatipattiṃ ca sutvā sāsane abhippasannā saṃsāre ca jātasamvegā attano sāmike ⁵ mātāpitaro ñātake ca anujānāpetvā sāsane uraṃ datvā pabbajiṃsu.⁶ Pabbajitvā ⁷ ca silācārasampannā satthuno ca therānaṃ ca santike ovādaṃ labhitvā ghaṭentiyo vāyamantiyo na cirass' eva arahattaṃ sacchākaṃsu. Tā hi udānādivasena tattha tattha bhāsītā gāthā pacchā saṃgītikārakehi ekajjhaṃ katvā ekanipātādivasena saṃgītiṃ āropayiṃsu. Imā theriyā gāthā nāmā ti. Tāsaṃ nipātādivibhāgo heṭṭhā vutto yeva. Tattha nipātesu eko nipātādi. Tattha pi :

I.

Sukhaṃ supāhi Therike katvā coḷena pārutā

upasanto hi te rāgo sukkhadākaṃ va kumbhiyaṃ ⁸ ti

ayaṃ gāthā ādi. Tassā kā uppatti. Atīte kira aññatarā

¹ Mahāpaja pati, cd.

² dasaphalaṃ, cd.

³ See especially Cullavagga x. 1.

⁴ bhikkhu santike, cd.

⁵ sāmikā, cd.

⁶ pabbajiṃsu, cd.

⁷ pabbajitvā, cd.

⁸ kumbhiyā, cd.

kuladhītā Koṇāgamanassa bhagavato kāle sāsane abhippa-
sannā hutvā satthāraṃ nimantetvā dutiyadivase sākhaṃaṃ-
ḍapaṃ kāretvā vālikaṃ attharivā uparivitānaṃ bandhitvā
gandhapupphādini pūjaṃ katvā satthu kālaṃ ārocāpesi.
Satthā tattha gantvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Sā bhaga-
vantaṃ vanditvā paṇitena khādanīyena bhojanīyena pari-
bhūñjāpetvā bhagavantaṃ bhuttāvī¹ onītapattapaṇiṃ
ticivarena acchādesi. Tassā bhagavā anumodanaṃ vatvā
pakkāmi. Sā yāvatāyukaṃ puññāni katvā āyupariyosāne
devaloke nibbattitvā ekaṃ buddhantaṃ sugatiṃ saṃsa-
raṇī Kassapabhagavato kāle patikule² nibbattitvā viññutaṃ
patvā saṃsāre jātasaṃvegā sāsane pabbajitvā upasampādetvā
vīsati vassasahassāni sīlaṃ pūretvā puthujjanakālakiriyaṃ
katvā sagge nibbattā ekaṃ buddhantaṃ saggasampattiṃ
anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ khattiyama-
hāsālakule nibbatti. Taṃ thirasantasarīratāya Therikā ti
voharīṃsu. Sā vayappattā kulapadesādinā samānājātikassa
khattiyakumārassa mātāpitūhi dinnā patidevatā³ hutvā
vasatī.⁴ Satthu Vesāligamane sāsane paṭiladdhasaddhā upā-
sikā hutvā aparabhāge Mahāpajāpatigotamītheriyā santike
dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajjāya ruciṃ uppādetvā “ ahaṃ pab-
bajissāmīti ” sāmikassārocesi. Sāmiko nānujānāti. Sāsane
katādhikāratāya yathāsukhaṃ dhammaṃ paccavekkhitvā
rūpārūpadhamme pariggahetvā vipassanaṃ anuyuttā viha-
rati. Ath’ ekadivasaṃ mahānase vyañjane paccamāne
mahatī aggijālā utthahi. Sā aggijālā sakalabhājanaṃ tata-
tatāyantaṃ jhāyati. Sā taṃ disvā taṃ evārammaṇaṃ katvā
sutthutaraṃ aniccatāṃ upatthahantaṃ upadhāretvā tato
tattha dukkhāniccānantatañ ca āropetvā vipassanaṃ anuk-
kamena ussukkāpetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā anāgāmiṃphale paṭi-
ṭthahi. Sā tato paṭṭhāya ābharaṇaṃ vā alaṃkāraṃ vā na
dhāreti. Tassā⁵ sāmiko : “ kasmā tvaṃ bhadde idāni pubbe
viya ābharaṇaṃ vā alaṃkāraṃ vā na dhāresi ” ti vutte at-
tano gihībhave abhabbhāvaṃ ārocetvā pabbajjaṃ anujā-
nāpesi. So Visākha-upāsako viya Dhammadinnaṃ⁶ mahatā

¹ bhuttāvī, ed. ² patikule, ed. ³ patidevatā, ed.

⁴ vasanti, ed. ⁵ tassa, ed. ⁶ Dhammadinnā, ed.

parihārena Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santikaṃ netvā : “ imāṃ ayyā pabbājetthā ” ti āha. Atha Pajāpatigotamī taṃ pabbājetvā upasampādetvā vihāraṃ netvā satthāraṃ dassesi. Satthā tassā pakatiyā diṭṭhārammaṇaṃ eva vibhāvento sukhaṃ supāhīti gāthaṃ āha.

Tattha sukhaṃ ti bhāvanapūṃsakaniddeso. Supāhīti ānattivacanaṃ. Therike ti āmantavacanaṃ. Katvā colena pārutāti appicchatāya niyojanaṃ. Upasanto hi te rāgo ti paṭipattikittanaṃ. Sukkhaḍḍakaṃ vā ti upasametabbassa kilesassa asārabhāvanidassanaṃ. kumbhiyaṃ ti tadādhārassa aniccātucchādhāvani-dassanaṃ. Sukhaṃ ti cetāṃ itthādhivacanaṃ sukhena nidukkhā hutvā ti attho. Supāhīti nippajjanidassanaṃ cetāṃ catunnaṃ iriyāpathānaṃ. Tasmā cattāro pi iriyāpathe sukheṇ' eva kappehi sukhaṃ vihārā ti attho. Therike ti idaṃ yaḍi pi tasmā nāmakittanaṃ anvatthassaññābhāvato pana thire sāsane thirabhāvappatte thirehi sīlādiddhammehi samannāgato ti attho. Katvā colena pārutāti paṃsukūlakacolehi cīvaram katvā acchādita-sarīrā. Taṃ nivatthā c'eva pārutā ca. Upasanto hi te rāgo ti. Hi saddo hetvattho. Yasmā tava santāne uppajjanakakāmarāgo upasanto anāgāṃimaggāññāgginā daḍḍho idāni tadavasesaṃ rāgaṃ aggamaggāññāgginā dahitvā sukhaṃ supāhīti adhippāyo. Sukkhaḍḍakaṃ vā kumbhiyaṃ ti yathā taṃ pakke bhājane appakaṃ ḍākavyañjanaṃ mahatīyā aggijālāya pacamānaṃ jhāyitvā sūssantaṃ vūpasammati yathā vā udakamisse ḍākavyañjane uddhanaṃ āropetvā pacamāne udake taṃ ciccitāyati udake pana chinne upasantaṃ eva hoti, evaṃ tava santāne kāmarāgo upasanto itarampi upasamitvā sukhaṃ supāhīti. Therī indriyaṇaṃ yathā paripākaṃ katattā satthu desanāvīlāsena ca gāthāpariyosāne saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Koṇāgamanabuddhassa maṇḍapo kārīto mayā.

dhuvam ticīvaram dāsīm buddhassa lokabandhuno. 1.

Yam yaṃ janapadaṃ yāmi nigame rājadhāniyo¹

¹ rājatthāniyo, A.

sabbattha pūjito homi puññakammass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 2.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ bhavā sabbe samūhatā
 nāgī va bandhanaṃ chetvā viharāmi anāsavā. 3.
 Svāgataṃ vata me āsi buddhasettḥassa santike
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 4.
 Paṭisambhidā catasso vimokkhā pi ca atṭha me
 chaḷabhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 5.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā therī udānenti tam eva gātham
 abhāsi. Tenāyaṃ gāthā tassā theriyā gāthā ahoṣi. Tattha
 theriyā vuttagāthāya¹ anavaseso rāgo pariggahito agga-
 maggena, tassa vūpasamassa adhipetattā rāgavūpasa-
 men'eva c'ettha sabbesampi kilesānaṃ vūpasamo vutto ti
 daṭṭhabbaṃ. Tadekaṭṭhatāya sabbesaṃ kilesadhammānaṃ
 vūpasamasiddhito tathā hi vuccati

“ Uddhaccavicikicchāhi² yo moho sahaḥjo mato
 pahānekaṭṭhabhāvena rāgena sarakehi so ” ti.

Yathā c'ettha sabbesaṃ kilesānaṃ vūpasamo vutto evaṃ
 sabbatthāpi tesāṃ vūpasamo vutto ti veditabbaṃ. Pubba-
 bhāge tadaṅgavasena samathavipassanākhāṇe vikkham-
 bhanavasena lakkhaṇe paṭipassaddhivasena vūpasama-
 siddhito, tena catubbidhassāpi pahānassa siddhi veditabbā.
 Tattha tadaṅgapahānena sīlasampadā siddhi vikkhambha-
 nappahānena samādhisampadā siddhi. Itarehi paññāsaṃ-
 padā siddhi dassitā hoti. Pahānābhisamayo 'va sijjhanto
 yathā bhāvanābhisamayaṃ sādheti. Tasmiṃ asati tada-
 bhāvato tathā sacchikiriyābhisamayaṃ pariññābhisam-
 ayaṃ ca sādheti evāti caturāsītisamayāsiddhiyā tisso
 sikkhā paṭipattiyā tivīdhakalyāṇatā pattivisuddhiyo ca
 paripuṇṇā imāya gāthāya pakāsitā hontī ti veditabbaṃ.

Aññatarā therī aññātāti nāmagottādivasena apākaṭā,
 ekā therīlakkhaṇasampannā bhikkhunī imaṃ gātham
 abhāsi ti adhippāyo.

Aññatarāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ vuttāgo, ed.

² °vicikicchāhi, ed.

II.

Mutte muñcassu yogehi cando Rāhuggaho iva
vippamuttena cittena anaṇā¹ bhuñja piṇḍakam ti. 2.

Ayaṃ Muttāya nāma sikkhamānāya gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā, tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī Vipassissa bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā ekadivasam satthāraṃ rathiyam gacchantam disvā pasannamānasā pañcapatitṭhitena vanditvā pītivegena satthu pādamūle avakujjā nippajji. Sā tena puññakammena devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatisu yeva saṃsaranti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālakule² nibbatti. Muttā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā upanissaya-sampannatāya vīsativassakāle Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbajitvā sikkhamānā hutvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ kathāpetvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karoti. Sā ekadivasam bhattakiccaṃ katvā piṇḍapātapatikkantā therinaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ vattaṃ dassetvā divātṭhānaṃ gantvā raho nisinnā vipassanāmanasikāraṃ ārabhi. Satthā surabhigandhakūṭiyā nisinno 'va obhāsaṃ vissajjetvā tassā purato nisinno viya attānaṃ dassetvā Mutte muccassu yogehi ti imaṃ gāthaṃ āha.

Tattha Mutte ti tassā ālapanam. m u c c a s s u y o g e h i ti maggaṭipāṭiyā kāmayogādihi catūhi yogehi muccāhi vimuttacittā hohi. Yathā kiṃ? cando Rāhuggaho ivā ti Rāhusaṅkhātato gahato cando viya upakkilesato muccassu. Vippamuttena cittena ti ariyamagge samuccheda vimuttiyaṃ suṭṭhu vimuttena cittena. Itthambhūtalakkaṇaṃ cetam karanavacanaṃ. Anaṇā³ bhuñja piṇḍakaṃ ti kilesaṇaṃ pahāya anaṇā⁴ hutvā ratṭha-piṇḍam bhuñjeyyāsi. Yo hi kilese appahāya satthārā anuññātapaccaye paribhuñjati so sāno bhuñjati nāma yathāha āyasmā Vakkulo: Sattāhaṃ eva kho ayaṃ āvuso

¹ anaṇā, ed.

² osālāya kule, ed.

³ Anaṇā, ed.

⁴ anaṇā, ed.

sāṇo ratṭhapinḍaṃ bhuñjati. Tasmā sāsane pabbajitena kāmaccchandādiṇaṃ pahāya anaṇo ¹ hutvā saddhādeyyaṃ paribhuñjitabbaṃ. Piṇḍakaṇṭi desanāsisaṃ eva cattāro pi paccayā ² ti attho. Abhiṇhaṃ ovadati ariyamaggapattiyaṃ, upakkilese ³ visodhento bahuso ovādaṃ deti, sā tasmīṃ ovāde ṭhatvā nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Vipassissa bhagavato lokajetṭhassa tādino rathiyam paṭipannassa tārayantassa paṇino 1.
Gharato nikkhamitvāna avakujjā nipajj' ahaṃ anukampako lokanātho ⁴ sīsante akkami mama. 2.
Akkamitvāna sambuddho agamā lokanāyako tena cittappasādena Tusitaṃ upapajj' ahaṃ. ⁵ 3.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pe— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃti. 4.

Arahattaṃ patvāna sā tam eva gātham udānesi. paripunṇasikkhā upasampajjitvā aparabhāge parinibbānakāle taṃ eva gātham ajjhabhāsi ti.

Muttāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

III.

Puṇṇe pūrassu dhammehī ti Puṇṇāya nāma sikkhamānāya gāthā. Ayaṃ purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī buddhasuñṇe loke Candabhāgāya nadiyā tīre kinnariyoniyaṃ nibbattā. Ekadivasaṃ tattha aññataram paccekabuddhaṃ disvā pasannamānasā naḷamālāya taṃ pūjitvā ⁶ añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Sā tena puñṇakammaṇa sugatisu ⁷ saṃsarantī imasmīṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ gahapatimahāsālakule nibbatti. Puṇṇā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā upanissayasampannatāya ⁸ vīṣati vassāni vasamānā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdha-

¹ anaṇo, ed. ² paccayo, ed. ³ upakkileso, ed.

⁴ lokajetṭho, A. ⁵ agamās' ahaṃ, A.

⁶ pūjitā, ed. ⁷ sugatiyo, ed. ⁸ upanissatāya, ed.

saddhā pabbajitvā¹ sikkhamānā eva hutvā vipassanaṃ ārabhi. Satthā tassā gandhakūṭiyaṃ nisinno eva obhāsaṃ vissajjitvā :

Punṇe pūrassu dhammehi cando pannarase-r-iva |
paripunṇāya paññāya tamokkhandhaṃ padālayā ti. || 3.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ āha. Tattha Punṇe ti tassā ālapanam. Pūrassu dhammehi ti sattatimsabodhipakkhiya-dhammehi paripunṇā hohi. Cando pannarase-r-ivā ti. Rakāro padasandhikaro. Pannarase punṇamāsiyaṃ. Sabbāhi kalāhi paripuṇṇo cando viya. Paripunṇāya paññāya ti solasannaṃ kiccānaṃ pāripūriyā paripuṇṇāya arahattamaggapaññāya. Tamokkhandhaṃ padālayā ti tamokkhandhaṃ² bhavasesato bhinnasamucchinna-mohakkhandhapadālanena saḥ'eva sabbe pi kilesā padālita honti. Sā taṃ kathaṃ sutvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Candabhāgānadītire ahoṣiṃ kinnarī tadā
addasaṃ virajaṃ buddhaṃ sayambhuṃ aparājitaṃ. 1.
Pasannacittā sumanā vedajātā katañjali
naḷamālaṃ gahetvāna sayambhuṃ abhipūjayaṃ. 2.
Tena kammena sukatenā agaṇchiṃ tidaṣaṃ gaṇaṃ³
chattiṃsa devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayaṃ. 3.
Dasannaṃ cakkavattīnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayaṃ
saṃvejayitvā me cittaṃ pabbajim⁴ anagāriyaṃ. 4.
Catunavute ito kappe yaṃ pupphaṃ⁵ abhipūjayaṃ
duggatiṃ⁶ nābhijānāmi buddhapūjāy' idaṃ phalaṃ. 5.
Kilesā jhapitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 6.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā⁷ sā therī tam eva gāthaṃ udānesi.

¹ pabbajjitvā, cd.

² tamohakkhandhaṃ, cd.

³ tidaṣaṃ gatiṃ, A.

⁴ pabbajjim, P.

⁵ yapupphaṃ, P.

⁶ duggati, P.

⁷ patvāpana, cd.

Ayaṃ eva c'assā aññā¹ vyākaraṇagāthā hotī ti.
Puṇṇāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

IV.

Tisse sikkhassu sikkhāyā² ti Tissāya sikkhamānāya gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā sambhatakusalapaccayā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmiṃ Sākyarājakule³ nibbattitvā vayappattā bodhisattassa orodhabhūtā paccā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā saddhiṃ nikkhamitvā⁴ pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karotī. Tassā satthā heṭṭhāvuttanayen'eva obhāsaṃ vissajjitvā :

Tisse sikkhassu sikkhāya mā taṃ yogā upaccagum |
sabbayogavisaṃyuttā cara loke anāsavā ti. || 4.

gāthaṃ abhāsi.

Tattha Tisse ti tassālapanaṃ. Sikkhassu sikkhāyā ti adhisilasikkhādikāya tividhāya sikkhāya sikkha, maggasampayuttā tisso sikkhāyo sampādehi ti attho. Idāni tāsāṃ sampādane kāraṇaṃ āha. Mā taṃ yogā upaccagum ti manussattaṃ indriyā vekallaṃ buddhuppādo saddhāpaṭilābho ti. Ime yogā samayā dullabhakkhaṇā taṃ mā atikkamuṃ. Kāmayogādayo eva vā te cattāro yogā. Mā upaccagum mā abhibhaveyyum. Sabbayogavisaṃyuttā ti sabbehi kāmayogādihi yogehi vimuttā tato eva anāsavā hutvā loke ca diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārena viharāhīti attho. Sā taṃ gāthaṃ sutvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇī ti ādinayaṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayen'eva veditabbaṃ.

Tissāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

V—X.

Tisse yuñjassu⁵ dhammehī ti Tissāya theriyā

¹ aññāṃ, ed.

² sikkha susikkhāya, ed.

³ Sākyarō, ed.

⁴ nikkamitvā, ed.

⁵ yuñja sudhō, ed.

gāthā, tassā vatthu Tissāya sikkhamānāya vatthusadisam. Ayam pana therī hutvā arahattam pāpuṇi. Yathā ca ayam eva ito parā Dhīrā Dhīrā Mittā Bhadrā Upasamā¹ ti pañcannam therīnam vatthu ekasadisam eva. Sabbā pi imā Kapilavattuvāsiniyo bodhisattassa orodhabhūtā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā saddhim nikkhantā² obhāsagāthāya ca arahattam pattā t̐hapetvā sattamim.³ Sā pana obhāsa-gāthāya vinā samvegam satthu santike laddham ovadam nissāya vipassanam ussukkāpetvā arahattam pāpuṇitvā⁴ udānavasena Dhīrā dhīrehī ti gātham abhāsi. Itarā pi arahattam patvā :

Tisse yuñjassu dhammehi khaṇo tam mā upaccagā
khaṇātītā hi socanti nirayamhi samappitā. 5.

Dhire nirodham phussehi paññāvupasamam sukham
ārādhayāhi nibbānam yogakkhemam anuttaram. 6.

Dhīrā dhirehi dhammehi bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā
dhārehi antimam deham jetvā Māram savāhanam. 7.

Saddhāya pabbajitvāna Mitte mittaratā bhava
bhāvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemassa pattiya. 8.

Saddhāya pabbajitvāna Bhadre bhadraratā bhava
bhāvehi kusale dhamme yogakkhemam anuttaram. 9.

Upasame tare ogham maccudheyyam suduttaram
dhārehi antimam deham jetvā Māram savāhanam ti. 10.

gāthāyo abhāsimsu.

Tattha yuñjassu dhammehīti samathavipassanā-dhammehi ariyehi bodhipakkhiyadhammehi ca yuñja yogam karohi. Khaṇo tam mā upaccagā ti yo evam yogabhāvanam na karoti tam puggalam paṭirūpadese uppattikkhaṇo channam āyatanānam avekallakkhaṇo buddhuppādakkhaṇo saddhāya paṭiladdhakkhaṇo sabbo pi ayam khaṇo atikkamati nāma. So khaṇo tam mā atikkami. Khaṇātītā ti ye hi khaṇam atītā yehi ca puggalehi so khaṇo atīto te nirayamhi samappitā

¹ Upasamādhi, ed.

² nikkhandhā, ed.

³ sattamam, ed.

⁴ pāpuṇetvā, ed.

hutvā socanti. Tattha nibbattitvā mahādukkhaṃ paccanubhavanti ti attho.

Nirodhaṃ phussehi ti kilesanirodhaṃ phussa paṭilābhaṃ. Saññāvupasaṃsaṃ sukhaṃ ārādhayaṃhi nibbānaṃ ti kāmasaññādināṃ pāpasaññānaṃ upasaṃsaṃ nibbānaṃ accantasukhaṃ nibbānaṃ ārādhehi.

Dhīrā dhīrehi dhammehi ti viriyappadhānatāya dhīrehi tejassadehi ariyamaggadhammehi. Bhāvitindriyā vaḍḍhitasaddhādiindriyā. Dhīrā bhikkhunī vatthukāmehi savāhanaṃ kilesamāraṃ jinitvā āyatipunabbhavā bhāvato antimaṃ dehaṃ dhārehi ti therī aññaṃ viyakatvā attānaṃ¹ dasseti.

Mitte ti taṃ ālapati. Mittarataṃ ti kalyāṇamittesu abhiratā. Tattha sakkārasammānaratā hohi. Bhāvehi kusale dhamme ti ariyamaggadhamme vaḍḍhehi. Yogakkhemassa arahattassa nibbānassa ca pattiyaṃ adhigamāya.

Bhadre ti taṃ ālapati. Bhadrarataṃ ti bhadresu silādidhammesu ratā abhiratā hohi. Yogakkhemassa anuttaraṃ ti catūhi yogehi khemaṃ anuppadavaṃ. Anuttaraṃ ti suduttaraṃ nibbānaṃ. Tassa pattiyaṃ kusale bodhipakkhiyadhamme bhāvehi ti attho.

Upasame ti taṃ ālapati. Tare oghaṃ maccudheyyaṃ suduttaraṃ ti. Maccu ettha dhiyatī ti maccudheyyaṃ. Anupacitakusalasambhārehi suṭṭhu duttaraṃ ti suduttaraṃ saṃsāramahoghaṃ. Tare ariyamaggaṇāvāya tāressāmi. Dhārehi antimaṃ dehaṃ ti tassa dhāraṇe no antimaṃ dehaṃ dharā hohi ti attho.

Tissāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

Niṭṭhitā paṭhamavaggavaṇṇanā.

XI.

Sumuttā sādhu mutt' amhī ti ādikā Muttatheriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha

¹ atthānaṃ, cd.

tattha bhavesu kusalam upacinitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kosalajanapade Oghātakassa nāma daḍiddabrāhmaṇassa-dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Taṃ vayappattakāle ekassa khujja-brāhmaṇassa adamsu. Sā tena gharāvāsaṃ ārocati. Taṃ anujānāpetvā pabbajitvā¹ vipassanāya kammaṃ karoti. Tassā bahiddhārammaṇesu cittaṃ vidhāvati. Sā taṃ niggaṇhāti.² S u m u t t ā s ā d h u m u t t ' a m h ī ti gāthaṃ vadantī yeva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuni. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammesu cakkhumā
pāṇino anugaṇhanto piṇḍāya pāvisi puram. 1.
Tassa āgacchato satthu sabbe nagaravāsino
hatthathutthā samāgantvā vālikā akarimsu te. 2.
Vithisammajjanaṃ katvā kadali puṇṇakaddhaje
dhūmaṃ cuṇṇaṃ ca mālaṃ ca sakkāraṃ katvāna sat-
thuno 3.

Maṇḍapaṃ paṭiyādetvā nimantetvā vināyakaṃ
mahādānaṃ daditvāna sambodhim³ abhipatthayi. 4.
Padumuttaro mahāvīro tārako sabbapāṇinaṃ
anumodaniyaṃ katvā vyākāsi aggapuggalo. 5.
Satasahassee atikkante kappo hessati bhaddako
bhavābhavē sukhaṃ laddhā pāpuṇissati bodhiyaṃ. 6.
Hatthakammaṇ ca ye keci kadāci naranāriyo
anāgatasmiṃ addhāne sabbe hessanti⁴ sammukhā. 7.
Tena kammavipākena cetanāpaṇidhihi ca
uppannā devabhavanaṃ tuyhaṃ te paricārikā. 8.
Dibbasukhaṃ asaṅkheyyaṃ⁵ mānusaṃ ca asaṅkheyyaṃ⁶
anubhonti ciraṃ kālaṃ saṃsaritvā bhavābhavē. 9.
Satasahassee ito kappe yaṃ kammaṃ akari tadā
sukhumālā manussesu atho devapuresu ca 10.
Rūpaṃ bhogaṃ sayamaṃ āyu atho kitti sukhaṃ piyaṃ
labhāmi satthu taṃ sabbam sukataṃ kammaśampadam. 11.
Pacchime bhavasampatte jātāhaṃ brahmaṇe kule

¹ pabbajjitvā, ed.² niggaṇhāti, ed.³ sambodhi, P.⁴ hissanti, P.⁵ asaṅkheyyuṃ, P.⁶ mānusaṃ ca asaṅkhayaṃ, P.

sukhumālahatthapādā ramanīye nivesane. 12.

Sabbakālam pi paṭhavim apassāmi' analaṅkataṃ
cikkhallabhūmiṃ asuciṃ ¹ apassāmi kudācanam. 13.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti. 14.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā udānenti :

Sumuttā sādhu mutt' amhi tīhi khujjehi muttiyā |
udukkhalena musalena patinā khujjakena ca |
mutt' amhi jātimaraṇā bhavanetti samūhatā ti. 11.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi. Tattha sumuttā ti suṭṭhu
muttā. Sādhu mutt' amhi tīhi sādhu sammad eva muttā
amhi. Kuto pana sumuttā sādhu muttā ti āha? Tīhi
khujjehi muttiyā ti vaṅkakehi parimuttiyā ti attho.

Iti tāni sarūpato dassenti udukkhalena musalena
patinā khujjakena cā ti āha. Udukkhale hi dhaññaṃ
pakkhipantiyā parivattentiya musalena koṭṭentiya piṭṭhi
onāmetabbā hoti ti.² Khujjakāraṇa hetutāya tad ubhayaṃ
khujjan ti vuttaṃ. Sāmiko ³ pañ assā khujjo eva. Idāni
yassā muttiyā nidassanavasena tīhi khujjehi mutti vuttā
taṃ eva dassenti mutt' amhi jātimaraṇā ti vatvā
tattha kāraṇam āha. Bhavanetti samūhatā ⁴ ti
tass' attho na kevalaṃ mahatikhujjehi eva muttā. Atha
kho sabbasmā jarāmarāṇā pi yasmā sabbassa pi bhava-
nettināyikā taṇhā aggamaggena mayā samugghātita ⁵ ti.

Muttatheriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XII.

Chandajātā avasāye ti Dhammadinnattheriyā
gāthā. Sā kira Padumuttarabuddhakāle Haṃsavatīnagare
parādhīnavuttikā hutvā jīvati.⁶ Nirodhato vuṭṭhitassa
aggasāvakassa pūjāsakkārapubbakaṃ dānaṃ datvā devaloke
nibbattā. Tato cavitvā devamanussesu saṃsaranti Phus-
sassa bhagavato kāle satthu vemātikabhātikānaṃ kammi-

¹ obhūmi asuci, P.

² hohīti, ed.

³ sāmikā, ed.

⁴ samohatā, ed.

⁵ sammuggho, ed.

⁶ jīvanti, ed.

kassa gehe vasamānānaṃ dānaṃ paṭicca ekaṃ dehī ti sāmikena vutte dve denti bahū puññaṃ katvā Kassapabuddhakāle Kikissa Kāsikarañño gehe paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā sattannaṃ bhaginīnaṃ abbhantarā hutvā vīsati vassasa-hassāni brahmacariyaṃ caritvā ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ devamanussesu saṃsarantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe kulagehe sā nibbattitvā vayappattā Visākhassa seṭṭhino gehe gantvā—ath' ekadivasaṃ Visākho seṭṭhi satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā anāgāmī hutvā gharaṃ gantvā pāsādaṃ abhiruhanto sopānamatthake dhītāya Dhamma-dinnāya sārītaḥatthaṃ anālambitvā 'va pāsādaṃ 'bhiruhitvā bhuñjamāno pi tuṇhibhūto va bhuñji. Dhammadinnā taṃ apadhāretvā “ ayyaputta kasmā tvaṃ mama hatthaṃ nālambi, bhuñjamāno pi na kiñci kathesi? Atthi nu kho mayhaṃ doso ” ti āha? Visākho “ Dhammadinne¹ na te doso atthi, ahaṃ pana ajja paṭṭhāya itthisarīraṃ phusituṃ āhāre ca lolabhāvaṃ kātuṃ anaraho. Tādiso mayā dhammo paṭividdho, tvaṃ pana sace icchasi imasmiṃ yeva gehe vasa, no ce icchasi yattakena dhanena te attho tattakaṃ gahetvā kulagharaṃ gacchāhi ” ti āha. “ Nāhaṃ ayyaputta tassāgantugamanaṃ āgamissāmi, pabbajjaṃ me anujānāhi ” ti Visākho “ sādhu² Dhammadinne ” ti taṃ suvaṇṇasivikāya bhikkhuniupassayaṃ pesesi. Sā pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā katipāhaṃ tattha vasitvā vivekāvāsaṃ vasitukāmā ācariyupajjhāyānaṃ santikaṃ gantvā “ ayye ākiṇṇatṭhāne mayhaṃ cittaṃ na ramati gāmakāvāsaṃ gacchāmi ” ti āha. Bhikkhuniyo taṃ gāmakāvāsaṃ nayimsu. Sā tattha vasati. Atite madditasamkhāratāya nacirass'eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.

Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.

Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatiyaṃ kule aññatare ahuṃ
parakamma-kārī āsiṃ nipakā silasaṃvutā. 2.

Padumuttara-buddhassa Sujāto aggasāvako

¹ Dhammadinnā, cd.

² sādhu om., cd.

vihārā abhinikkhamma piṇḍapātāya gacchati.¹ 3.
 Ghaṭaṃ gahetvā gacchantī tadā udakahārikā
 taṃ disvā adadaṃ pūvaṃ² pasannā sehi pāṇihi. 4.
 Paṭiggahetvā tattveva nisinno paribhuñji so
 tato netvāna taṃ gehaṃ adāsiṃ tassa bhojanaṃ. 5.
 Tato me ayyako tuṭṭho akari suṇisaṃ sakaṃ
 sassuyā samāgantvāna³ sambuddhaṃ abhivādayiṃ. 6.
 Tadā so dhammakathikaṃ bhikkhuṇiṃ⁴ parikittayaṃ
 ṭhapesi etadaggamhi ; taṃ sutvā muditā ahaṃ. 7.
 Nimantayitvā sugataṃ sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ
 mahādānaṃ daditvāna⁵ taṃ ṭhānaṃ abhipatthayiṃ. 8.
 Tato maṃ sugato āha ghananinnādasussare⁶
 samuṭṭhānaniggatā tvaṃ sasamghaparivesike.⁷ 9.
 Saddhammasavane yutte guṇavaḍḍhitamānase⁸
 bhadde bhavassu⁹ muditā lacchase paṇidhiphalaṃ.¹⁰ 10.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 11.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Dhammadinnā ti nāmena hessasi¹¹ satthu sāvikā. 12.
 Taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā yāvajīvaṃ mahāmuniṃ¹²
 mettacittā paricarīṃ paccayehi vināyakaṃ. 13.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ tāvatiṃsaṃ agacch' ahaṃ. 14.
 Imasmiṃ bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadataṃ varo. 15.
 Upatṭhāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
 Kāsīrājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasipuruttame. 16.
 Chatṭhā tassās' ahaṃ dhītā Sudhammā iti vissutā
 dhammaṃ sutvā jinaggassa pabbajjaṃ samarocayiṃ. 17.
 Nānujānāsi maṃ tāto,¹³ agāre va tadā mayam¹⁴

¹ pattam ādāyag°, A.² adadiṃ, P. ; pūpaṃ, A.³ sahaḡantvāna, A. ⁴ bhikkhunī, P. ⁵ adatvāna, P.⁶ gharadinnaśassurika, P. ; mamupaṭṭhānanirate, A.⁷ saṃghāparivesikā, P.⁸ yuttā °manasā, P.⁹ avassaṃ, P.¹⁰ lacchaṃ sapaṇ°, P.¹¹ hessati. A.¹² mahāmuni, P.¹³ anujāni tato tato, P.¹⁴ agāre tālayā mayam, P.

vīsa vassasahassāni vicarimha ¹ atanditā ² 18.
 Komāriṃ ³ brahmacariyaṃ ⁴ rājakaññā sukhedhita
 buddhopatṭhānaniratā ⁵ muditā satta dhītaro. 19.
 Samanī Samanaguttā ca Bhikkhunī Bhikkhudāyikā
 Dhammā ceva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṃghadāyikā. 20.
 Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca Paṭācārā ca Kuṇḍalā
 Gotamī ca ahaṃ c'eva Visākhā hoti sattamī. 21.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpanidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ tāvatimsaṃ agacch' ahaṃ. 22.
 Pacchime ca bhava dāni Giribbajapuruttame
 jātā setṭhikule phīte ⁶ sabbakāmasamiddhine. ⁷ 23.
 Yadā ⁸ rūpaṇopetā paṭhame yobbane tṭhitā
 tadā parakulaṃ gantvā vasiṃ sukhasamappitā. 24.
 Upetvā ⁹ lokasaṇaṃ sunitvā dhammadesanaṃ
 anāgāmiphalaṃ patto sāmiko me subuddhimā. 25.
 Tadā taṃ anujānetvā ¹⁰ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ
 Naciren' eva kālena arahattaṃ apāpuṇim. 26.
 Tadā upāsako so maṃ ¹¹ upagantvā apucchatha
 gambhīre nipuṇe ¹² pañhe, te sabbe vyākariṃ ahaṃ. 27.
 Jino tasmim guṇe tuṭṭho etadagge tṭhapesi maṃ
 bhikkhunim dhammakathikaṃ, n'aññaṃ passāmedisaṃ. 28.
 Dhammadinnā yathā dhīrā evaṃ dhāretha bhikkhavo
 evāhaṃ paṇḍitā homi ¹³ nāyakenānukampitā. 29.
 Pariciṇṇo mayā satthā ¹⁴ kataṃ buddhassa sāsaṇaṃ
 ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhata. 30.
 Yass'atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagāriyaṃ
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo. 31.
 Iddhisu ca vasi homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 paracittāni jānāmi satthu sāsanakārikā. 32.
 Pubbelivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitam
 khepetvā āsave sabbe visuddh' amhi sunimmaḷā. 33.

¹ vicaramhi, P.² atandikā, A.³ komāri, P.⁴ brahmacariyā, P.⁵ oṇiyatā, P.⁶ tṭhite, P.⁷ oṣamiddhino, P.⁸ tadā, P.⁹ upetā, P.¹⁰ tadāhaṃ anujānitvā, P.¹¹ sā maṃ, P.¹² nipuṇe, P.¹³ evāyaṃ paṇḍitā jātā, P.¹⁴ pariciṇṇo yo tatthā, P.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— katam buddhassa sāsanam
ti. 34.

Arahattam pana patvā mayham matthakam pattam,
idāni idha vasitvā kiṃ karissāmi. “Rājagaham eva gantvā
satthāraṇi ca vandissāmi bahū ca me nātakā puññāni karis-
santi” ti bhikkhunīhi saddhim Rājagaham eva paccāgatā.¹
Visākho tassā āgatabhāvaṃ nātvā sutvā tassā² adhigamam
vīmaṃsanto³ pañcakkhandhādivasena pañham pucchi.
Dhammadinnā sunissitena⁴ satthena kumudanāle chin-
danti viya pucchitam pañham vissajjesi. Visākho sabbam
pucchāvissajjananissayam satthu ārocesi. Satthā “paṇḍitā
Visākha Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī” ti ādinā tam pasamsanto
sabbaññutañāṇena saddhim sandhetvā⁵ vyākatabhāvaṃ
paveditvā tam eva Cūlavedallasuttam aṭṭhuppattim katvā
tam dhammakathikānam bhikkhunīnam aggatṭhāne
ṭhapesi. Tadā pana sā tasmim gāmakāvāse vasanti
hetṭhimamagge adhigantvā aggamaggatṭhāya vipassanam
paṭṭhapesi. Tadā :

Chandajātā avasāye⁶ manasā ca phuṭā siyā

kāmesu appaṭibaddhacittā uddhamsoṭā vimuccati ti. 12.

Imam gātham abhāsi. Tattha c h a n d a j ā t ā ti aggap-
phalattham jātacchandā. A v a s ā y e⁶ ti. Avasāyo vuccati
avasānam niṭṭhānam, tam pi kāmesu appaṭibaddhacitta-
tāya⁷ uddhamsoṭā ti vakkhamānattā samaṇakiccassa niṭ-
ṭhānam veditabbam yassa kassaci. Tasmā padadvayenāpi
appattamānasā anuttaram yogakkhemam patthayamānā ti
ayam ettho vuttā⁸hoti. M a n a s ā c a p h u ṭ ā s i y ā ti
hetṭhimehi nītimaggacittehi nibbānam phuṭā phusitā
bhaveyya. K ā m e s u c a a p p a ṭ i b a d d h a c i t t ā⁹ ti
anāgāmimaggavasena kāmesu na paṭibaddhacittā.¹⁰ U d -
d h a m s o ṭ ā ti uddham eva maggasoto saṃsārasoto ca

¹ paccāgatā, cd. ² tassa, cd. ³ vīmaṃsato, cd.

⁴ sunisitena, cd. ⁵ sanditvā, cd. ⁶ avasāyi, cd.

⁷ appaṭipannacitto, cd. ⁸ vutto, cd.

⁹ appaṭibandhac°, cd. ¹⁰ paṭibandhac°, cd.

ekissā ti uddhamṣotā anāgāmino hi yathā aggamaggā ca uppajjati. Na aññā evaṃ avihādisu uppannassa yā vā kanitṭhā uddham eva uppatti hoti ti.

Dhammadinnāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XIII.

Karotha buddhasāsanā ti Visākhāya theriyā gāthā. Tassā vatthu Dhīrātheriyā vatthusadisam eva. Sā arahattam patvā vimuttisukhena vītināmentī :—

Karotha buddhasāsanam yam katvānānutappati
khippam pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisidathā ti. 13.

Imāya gāthāya aññam vyākāsi. Tattha karotha buddhasāsanā ti buddhānam sāsanaṃ ovādam anusitṭham karotha yathānusitṭhi paṭipajjathā ti attho. Yam katvānānutappatī ti anusitṭhikatvā karaṇahetu na anutappati takkarassa sammad eva adhippāyānam samijjhanato. Khippam pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisidathā ti. Idam yasmā sayam pacchābhattam piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā ācariyupajjhāyānam vattam dassetvā attano divātṭhāne pādam dhovitvā raho nisinnā arahattamatthakam pāpesi. Tasmā tattha aññe pi niyojenti avoca.

Visākhāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XIV.

Dhātuyo dukkhato disvā ti Sumanāya theriyā gāthā. Tassā vatthu Tissātheriyā vatthusadisam. Imissā pi hi satthā obhāsam vissajjetvā purato nisinno viya attānam dassetvā :

“Dhātuyo dukkhato disvā mā jāti punar āgami
bhava chandam virājetvā upasantā carissasi.” 14.

Imam gātham āha. Sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattam

pāpuṇi. Tattha dhātuyo dukkhato disvā ti santatim pariyāpannā dukkhādidhātuyo¹ itarā pi ca udayabbayassa² patipīlanādinā dukkhā ti ñānacakkhunā disvā mā jāti punar āgamī ti puna jātiāyatipunabbhavaṃ mā uggañchi. Bhava chandaṃ virājetvā ti kāmabhavādi ke sabbasmim bhava taṇhā chandaṃ virāgasamkhātena maggena pajahitvā upasantā carissasī ti sabbaso na kilesatāya nibbutā viharissasi.³ Ettha ca dhātuyo dukkhato disvā ti iminā dukkhānupassanāmukhena vipassanā dassitā. Bhava chandaṃ virājetvā ti iminā maggo. Upasantā⁴ carissasī ti iminā saupādisesā nibbānadhātu. Mā jāti punar āgamī ti iminā anupādisesā⁵ nibbānadhātu dassitā ti datṭhabbam.

Sumanāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XV.

Kāyena saṃvutā āsī ti Uttarāya theriyā gāthā. Tassā pi vatthu Tissātheriyā vatthusadisam. Sā pi hi Sākyakulappasutā bodhisattassa orodhabhūtā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā saddhim nikkhantā obhāsagāthāya arahattaṃ patvā pana :

Kāyena saṃvutā āsi vācāya uda cetasā
samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbuyha sītibhūt' amhi nibbutā ti|| 15.

Udānavasena taṃ eva gāthaṃ abhāsi. Tattha kāyena saṃvutā āsī ti kāyikena saṃvutā ahosī ti. Vācāyā ti vācasikena saṃvutā āsī ti yojanā. Padadvayenāpi saṃsa-saṃvaram āha. Udā ti atha. Cetasā ti samādhicittena. Etena vipassanābhāvanam āha. Samūlaṃ taṇhaṃ abbuyhā ti sānusayam. Sahavā avijjāya hi paṭicchādanādinave bhavattaye taṇhā uppajjati.

Aparo nayo kāyena saṃvutā ti sammākamman-

¹ cakkhādicatuyo, cd.

² udayabbassa, cd.

³ viharissati, cd. ⁴ maggopasantā, cd. ⁵ anupadā, cd.

tena sabbaso micchākammantassa pahānā maggasaṃvaren'eva kāyena saṃvutā āsi. Vācāyā ti sammāvācāya sabbaso micchāvācāya pahānā maggasaṃvaren'eva vācāya saṃvutā āsi ti attho. Cetasā ti samādhinā. Cetosīsenā h'ettha samādhi vutto. Sammāsamādhigahaṇena ekalakkhaṇā sammāditṭhiādayo gahitā 'va honti ti maggasaṃvarena abhiijhādikassa asaṃvarassa anavasesato pahānaṃ dassitaṃ hoti. Ten'eva saṃulama¹ tanhaṃ abbuyha² sītibhūt' amhi nibbutā ti sabbaso kilesapariḷābhābhāvena sītibhāvappattā anupādisesanibbānadhātuyā nibbutā ambhiti.

Uttarāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XVI.

Sukhaṃ tvaṃ³ vuḍḍhike sehi ti Sumanāya vuḍḍhapabbajitāya gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava kusalaṃ upacinitvā⁴ imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ Mahākosalarāṇṇo bhaginī hutvā nibbatti. Sā satthārā raṇṇo Pasenadissa Kosalassa "cattāro kho mahārāja daharā⁵ na uññātabbā" ti ādinā desitaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā laddhapasādā saraṇesu sīlesu ca patitṭhāya pabbajitukāmā⁶ pi "ayyakam paṭijaggissāmī" ti cirakālaṃ vītināmetvā aparabhāge ayyikāya⁷ kālaṃkatāya raṇṇā⁸ saddhim mahagghāni attharaṇa-pāvuraṇāni gāhāpetvā vihāraṃ gantvā saṃghassa dāpetvā satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā anāgāmiphale patitṭhitā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Satthā tassā ṇāṇapariṇāmaṃ disvā :

Sukhaṃ tvaṃ vuḍḍhike sehi katvā cōlena pārutā
upasanto hi te rāgo sītibhūtā⁹ si nibbutā ti. 16.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi. Sā gāthāpariyosāne saha¹⁰ paṭi-

¹ tenevāssam°, cd. ² abbuyhā ti, cd. ³ tvaṃ om. cd.

⁴ upanicitvā, cd. ⁵ daharā ti, cd. ⁶ pabbajjituk°, cd.

⁷ ayyikā, cd.

⁸ raṇṇāya, cd.

⁹ sītibhūt'amhi, cd.

¹⁰ sahi, cd.

sambhidāhi arahattam patvā udānavasena tam eva gātham abhāsi. Idam eva c'assā aññam vyākaraṇam ahosi. Sā tāvad eva pabbaji.¹ Gāthāya pana vaḍḍhikehi vuḍḍho yo vuḍḍho ti² attho. Ayaṃ pana sīlādiguṇehi pi vuḍḍhā. Theriyā vuttagāthāya catutthapade sitibhūt' amhi nibbutā ti yojetabbam. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Vuḍḍhapabbajitāya Sumanāya gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XVII.

Piṇḍapātaṃ caritvānā ti Dhammāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā sambhavā puññasambhārā imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulaghare nibbattitvā vayappattā patirūpassa sāmikassa gehaṃ gantvā sāsane paṭiladdhasaddhā pabbajitukāmā hutvā sāmikena ananuññātā pacchā sāmike kālaṅkate pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti ekadivasaṃ bhikkhāya caritvā vihāraṃ āgacchanti parivattitvā tam eva ārammaṇaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam patvā :

Piṇḍapātaṃ caritvāna daṇḍam olubbha dubbalā
vedhamānehi gattehi tatth'eva nipati chamā
disvā ādīnavaṃ kāye atha cittaṃ vimucci³ me ti. 17.

Udānavasena imaṃ gātham abhāsi. Tattha piṇḍapātaṃ caritvāna daṇḍam olubbhā ti piṇḍapātattāya yaṭṭhiupatthambhena nagare vicaritvā bhikkhāya āhiṇḍetvā. Chamā ti chamāyaṃ. Bhūmiyaṃ pādāya avasānena bhūmiyaṃ nipatanti ti attho. Disvā ādīnavaṃ kāye ti asubhāniccadukkhānantatādīhi nānappakārehi pāde dosaṃ paññācakkhunā disvā.

Atha cittaṃ vimucci me ti ādīnavānupassanāya parato pavattehi nibbidānupassanādihi vikkhambhana-

¹ pabbajji, cd. ² vuḍḍhe ti, cd. ³ vimucca, cd.

vasena mama cittam kilesacittam kilesehi vimucci¹ puna maggaphalehi yathākkamam samucchadavasena ceva paṭi-passaddhivasena ca sabbaso vimucci. Vimuttam na dāni'ssā vimocetabbam² atthīti. Idam eva c'assa aññam vyākaraṇam ahoṣī ti.

Dhammāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XVIII.

Hitvā³ ghare pabbajitā ti Saṃghāya theriyā gāthā. Tassā vatthu Dhīrātheriyā vatthusadisam. Gāthā pana :

Hitvā ghare pabbajitvā⁴ hitvā puttam⁵ pasupiyam hitvā rāgañ ca dosam⁶ ca avijjañ ca virājiya samulam taṇham abbuyha upasant' amhi nibbutā ti. 18.

gāthā abhāsi. Tattha hitvā ti chaḍḍetvā. Ghare ti geham. Gharasaddo⁷ hi ekasmiṃ abhidheyye kadāci bahusu bjaṃ viya rūḥhivasena vohariyati. Hitvā puttam pasu piyam ti piyāyitabbe ceva gavādimahisādikesu ca tappatibandhachandarāgappahānena pahāya. Hitvā rāgañ ca dosañ cā ti rajjanasabhāvam rāgam dussana-sabhāvam dosam ca ariyamaggena samucchinditvā. Avijjañ ca virājiyā ti sabbākusalesu pubbaṅgamam moham ca virājitvā maggena samugghāṭetvā icceva attho. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Saṃghāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Ekanipātavāṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

XIX.

Dukanipāte āturaṃ asuciṃ⁸ pūtin⁹ ti ādikā Abhirūpanandāya sikkhamānāya gāthā. Ayam kira Vipas-

¹ vimuccinā, cd.

² imeva, cd.

³ hetvā, cd.

⁴ pabbajitā, cd.

⁵ muttam, cd.

⁶ desam, cd.

⁷ osaddā, cd.

⁸ asuci, cd.

⁹ sūtin, cd.

sisṣa bhagavato kāle Bandhumatinagare gahapatimahāsā-
lassa dhitā hutvā satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā saraṇesu
ca sīlesu ca paṭiṭṭhitā satthari parinibbute dhātucetiyaṃ
ratanapaṭimaṇḍitena suvaṇṇachattena pūjaṃ katvā kālaṃ
katvā sagge nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatisu yeva saṃ-
saranti imasmim buddhuppāde Kapilavatthunagare Khema-
kassa Sakkassa aggamahesiyā kucchismim nibbatti. Nandā
ti'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā atthabhāvassa ativiya rūpasobhag-
gappattiyā abhirūpā dassanīyā pāsādikā.

Abhirūpanandā nāma tveva paññāyittha. Tassā vayap-
pattāya¹ dhareyyadivase yeva Carabhūto Sākyakumāro
kālaṃ akāsi. Atha naṃ mātāpitaro akāmaṃ pabbājesuṃ.
Sā pabbajitvā pi rūpaṃ nissāya uppannamadā. Satthā
rūpaṃ vivaṇṇeti² garahati anekapariyāyena rūpe ādīna-
vaṃ dasseti ti buddhupaṭṭhānaṃ na gacchati. Bhagavā
tassā ñaṇaparipākaṃ ñatvā Mahāpajāpatiṃ³ āṇāpesi
“sabbā pi bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā ovādaṃ āgacchantū” ti.
Sā attano vāre sampatte aññaṃ pesesi. Bhagavā “vāre
sampatte attano 'va āgantabbaṃ na aññaṃ + pesetabban
ti” āha. Sā⁵ satthu ānaṃ laṅghitum asakkonti bhikkhu-
nihi saddhiṃ buddhupaṭṭhānaṃ⁶ agamāsi. Bhagavā
iddhiyā ekaṃ abhirūpaṃ māpetvā puna jarājinnaṃ das-
setvā samvegaṃ uppādetvā :

Āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ⁷ passa Nande samussayaṃ
asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitam. 19.

Animittaṃ ca bhāvehi mānānusayam ujjaha
tato mānābhisamayā upasantā carissasī ti. 20.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tāsaṃ attho heṭṭhā vuttanayo⁸
eva. Gāthāpariyosāne Abhirūpanandā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.
Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Nagare Bandhumatiyā Bandhumā nāma khattiyo
tassa rañño ahaṃ bhariyā cārikaṃ cārayāma' ahaṃ.⁹ 1.

¹ vayappattā, cd.

² vivanneti, cd.

³ Mahāpajāpati, cd.

⁴ añña, cd.

⁵ So, cd.

⁶ baddhup°, cd.

⁷ pūti, cd.

⁸ vuttanayā, cd.

⁹ ekaccaṃ vādayamahaṃ, B. ; ekiechā cārayāma' ahaṃ, A.

Rahogatā nisīditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā ¹
 ādāya gamaniyaṃ hi kusalaṃ n'atthi me katam. ² 2.
 Mahābhitāpaṃ kaṭukaṃ ghorarūpaṃ sudāruṇaṃ
 nirayaṃ nūna ³ gacchāmi ettha me n'atthi saṃsayo. 3.
⁴ Evāhaṃ cintayitvāna paṇaṃsetvāna mānaṃ ⁴
 rājānaṃ upasaṃgama ⁵ idaṃ vacanaṃ abravim. 4.
⁶ Itthitā mama yaṃ deva purisānugatā sadā ⁶
 ekaṃ me samaṇaṃ dehi bhojayissāmi khattiya. 5.
 Adāsi me tadā rājā ⁷ samaṇaṃ bhāvitindriyaṃ
 tassa pattaṃ ⁸ gahetvāna paramannaṃ pūrayim. 6.
 Pūrayitvā paramannaṃ saḥassagghanaṃ ahaṃ
 vatthayugena chādetvā adāsi tuṭṭhamānaṃ. 7.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agāñchi 'haṃ. 8.
 Saḥassaṃ devarājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim
 saḥassaṃ cakkavattīnaṃ mahesittam akārayim. 9.
 Padesarajjaṃ vipulaṃ gaṇanāto asaṃkhayaṃ
 nānāvidhaṃ bahu puññaṃ tassa kammaphalaṃ tato. 10.
 Uppalass' eva me vaṇṇā abhirūpā sudassanā
 itthisabbaṇṇasampannā abhijātā jutindharā. 11.
 Pacchime bhavasampatte ajāyim Sākiyakule
 nārisaḥsapāmoḁkhā Suddhodanasutass' ahaṃ. 12.
 Nibbinditvā agāre 'haṃ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ
 sattamim rattim sampatvā catusaccaṃ apāpuṇim. 13.
 Cīvaraṃ piṇḍapātaṃ ca paccayaṃ sayanāsaṇaṃ
 parimetum na sakkomi piṇḍapātass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 14.
 Yaṃ mayhaṃ purimaṃ kammaṃ kusalaṃ janitaṃ muni
 tuyh' atthāya mahāvīra paricīṇṇaṃ bahuṃ mayā. 15.
 Ekatiṃse ito kappe yaṃ dānaṃ adadim tadā
 duggatim nābhijānāmi piṇḍapātass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 16.
 Duve gatī pajānāmi devattaṃ atha mānaṃ
 aññaṃ gatiṃ na jānāmi piṇḍapātass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 17.

¹ evaṃ cintesi tāvade, P.

² kusalaṃ me katam n'atthi ādāya gamiyaṃ mama, P.

³ nidassaṃ nūna, P.

4—4 not in A.

⁵ upasaṃgantvā, P.

6—6 not in A.

⁷ maharājā, A.

⁸ tappayim, A. B.

Ucce kule pajānāmi tayo sāle mahādhane
 aññam kulam na jānāmi piṇḍapātass' idam phalam. 18.
 Bhavābhavē saṃsaritvā sukkamūlena coditā
 amanāpaṃ na passāmi somanassakataṃ phalam. 19.
 Iddhīsu ca vasī homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 cetopariyāññassa vasī homi mahāmune. 20.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhum visodhitam
 sabbāsavaṃ parikkhīnā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 21.
 Atthadhammaniruttisu paṭibhāne tath' eva ca
 ñaṇaṃ mama mahāvīra uppannaṃ tava santike. 22.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsā-
 nan ti. 23.

Arahattaṃ patvā pana sā sayam pi udānavasena tā
 yeva gāthā abhāsi. Idha-m-eva c' assā aññaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ
 ahoṣī ti.

Abhirūpanandāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XX.

Ye ime satta bojjhaṅgā ti ādikā Jentāya theriyā
 gāthā. Tassā atitaṃ paccuppannaṃ ca vatthu Abhirūpa-
 nandāvatthusadisam. Ayaṃ pana Vesāliyaṃ Licchavirā-
 jakule nibbattī ti. Ayaṃ eva viseso : Satthārā desitaṃ
 dhammaṃ sutvā desanāpariyosāne arahattaṃ patvā attano
 adhigataṃ visesaṃ paccavekkhitvā pītivasena :

Ye ime satta bojjhaṅgā maggā nibbānapattiya
 bhāvitā te mayā sabbe yathā buddhena desitā. 21.
 Ditṭho hi me so bhagavā antimo¹ yaṃ samussayo
 vikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro n'atthi dāni punabbhavo ti. 22.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha ye ime satta boj-
 jhaṅgā ti ye ime satta¹ dhammavicayaviriyapitipas-
 saddhisamādhiupekkhā saṃkhātā bodhiyā yathāvuttāya

¹ ime sati, ed.

dhammasāmaggiyā bodhissavā bojḡhaṅgassa samaṅgino puggalassa aṅgabhūtattā bojḡhaṅgā ti laddhanāmā satta dhammā. Maggā nibbānapattiya¹ ti nibbānādhigamassa upāyabhūtā. Bhāvitā te mayā sabbe yathā buddhena desitā ti te sattatimsa bodhipakkhiyadhammā sabbehi mayā yathā buddhena bhagavatā desitā tathā mayā uppādītā² vaḍḍhitā ca. Diṭṭho hi me so bhagavā ti hisaddo hetuattho. Yasmā so bhagavā dhammakāyo sammāsambuddho attano adhigataariyadhammadassanena diṭṭho tasmā antimo 'yaṃ samussayo' ti yojanā. Ariyadhammadassanena hi buddhā bhagavanto aññe ca ariyā diṭṭhā nāma honti, na rūpakāyadassanamattena yathāha: “Yo kho Vakkali dhammaṃ passati so maṃ passati” ti. “Sutavā ca kho ariyasāvako bhikkhave ariyaṇaṃ dassāvī” ti ca ādi. Sesam vuttana-yaṃ eva.

Jentāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXI.

Sumuttike ti ādikā Sumaṅgalamātāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ daḷiddakule nibbattitvā vayappattā aññatarassa naḷakārassa dinnā paṭhamagabbhe yeva pacchimabhavikaṃ puttam labhitvā tassa Sumaṅgalo ti nāmaṃ ahosi. Tato paṭṭhāya Sumaṅgalamātā ti paññāyittha. Yasmā pan' assā nāmaṃ⁴ gottam na pākaṭam, tasmā aññatarā bhikkhunī asaṇṇātā ti⁵ pāliyaṃ vuttā.⁶ So pi 'ssā putto⁷ viññutaṃ patto pabbajitvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā Sumaṅgalathero ti pākaṭo ahosi. Tassa mātā bhikkhunī pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī ekadivasaṃ gihikāle attanā pattadukkhaṃ paccavekkhitvā sam-

¹ nibbanap°, cd.

² uppādikā, cd.

³ diṭṭho ti, cd.

⁴ nāma, cd.

⁵ asaṇṇā ti, cd.

⁶ vuttam, cd.

⁷ putto, om. cd.

vegajātā vipassanam vadḍhetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam patvā udānentī :

Sumuttike sumuttikā sādhu muttik' ¹ amhi musalassa ahiriko me chattakam vā pi ukkhalikā me daddubhāvā. ² 23. Rāgañ ca ahañ dosañ ca vicchindantī viharāmi ³ sā rukkhamūlaṃ upagamma aho sukham ti sukhato jhāyāmi ti. 24.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha su m u t t i k e ti sumuttā. Kakāro padapūraṇamattam. Suṭṭhu muttā vatā ti attho. Sāsane attanā paṭiladdhasampattiṃ disvā pasādavasesa-tassā vā pasamsāvasena āmantetvā vuttam su m u t t i k e s u m u t t i k ā ti. Yaṃ ⁴ pana gihikā visesato ⁵ jigucchati tato vimuttiṃ ⁶ dassentī : s ā d h u m u t t i k ' a m h i ā d i ṃ ā h a. Tattha s ā d h u m u t t i k ' a m h i ti sammad eva muttā vata amhi. M u s a l a s s ā ti musalato. Ayaṃ kira daḷiddabhāvena gihikāle sayam eva musalakammaṃ karoti, tasmā evaṃ āha.

A h i r i k o m e ti mama sāmiko ⁷ ahiriko nillajjo. So mama na ruccatī ti vacanaseso. Pakatiyā 'va kāmesu virattacittatāya kāmādhimuttānaṃ pavattiṃ ⁸ jigucchanti vadati : c h a t t a k a m v ā s i ti. Jīvitahetukena kariyamānaṃ chattakam pi me na r u c c a t i ti attho. Vāsaddo avuttasamuccayattho. Tena peḷecaṅgotakādi saṃgaṇhāti. Veludaṇḍādini gahetvā divase divase chattaḍinaṃ karaṇavasena dukkhajivitaṃ jigucchanti vadati ⁹ : a h i t a k o m e t a t o ti. Keci tato ti vatvā ahitako jarāvaho gihikāle ¹⁰ mama sarīrato vāyati ti attham vadanti. Apare pana ahitako paresam duggandhataro ca mama sarīrato vāyati ti attham vadanti. U k k h a l i k ā m e d a ḷ i d d a b h ā v ā ¹¹ ti me mama bhattapacanabhājanam cirapāri-

¹ sādhu muttik', om. cd.

² deḍḍubho, M.

³ vicchindi, cd.; vihanāmi, m.

⁴ yā, cd.

⁵ sesato, cd.

⁶ vimutti, cd.

⁷ sāvako, cd.

⁸ pavatti, cd.

⁹ vadasi, cd.

¹⁰ jarāvabhogihikāle, cd.

¹¹ daddubhāvā, corr. cd.

vāsikabhāvena aparissuddhatāya udakasabbagandham vāyati. Tato ayaṃ sādhu muttik' amhī ti yojanā.

Rāgañ ca ahaṃ dosañ ca vicchindantī viharāmī ti ahaṃ kilesajetṭhakam rāgañ ca dosañ ca vicchindantī viharāmī ti. Iminā saddhena saddhi viharāmī vināsemi vijahāmī ti attho. Sā kira attano sāmikam jigucchantī tena divase divase pīḷiyamānānam dukkham veludandādīnam saddam arahantī. Tassa pahānam rāgado-sappahāne samam katvā avoca. Sā rukkhamaṃ ulam upagamma ti sā ahaṃ Sumaṅgalamātā vivittam rukkhamaṃ upasaṃkamitvā. Sukhato jhāyāmī ti sukhanti jhāyāmi. Kālena kālam samāpajjantī phalasukham ca paṭivedayamānā phalajjhānena jhāyāmī ti attho Ahosukhanti idaṃ pan' assa samāpattito pacchā pavattamanasikāravasena vuttam. Pubbābhogavasenā ti pi yujjate.¹

Sumaṅgalamātāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇana samattā.

XXII.

Yāva Kāsijanapado² ti ādikā Aḍḍhakāsiyā theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ kira Kassapassa dasabalassa kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutam patvā bhikkhunīnam santikam gantvā dhammam sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā pabbajitvā bhikkhunī sīle tṭhitam aññataram paṭisambhidāpattam khīṇāsavatherim³ gaṇikāvādena akkositvā tato cutā niraye pacitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Kāsiratṭhe ulāravibhave seṭṭhikule nibbattitvā vuḍḍhippattā pubbe katassa vaci-
duccarita⁴ssa nissandena dhātuto pariṭṭhā gaṇikā ahosi nāmena Aḍḍhakāsi nāma. Tassā pabbajjā ca dūtena upasampadā ca khandhake āgatā yeva, vuttam h'etaṃ: Tena kho pana samayena Aḍḍhakāsi gaṇikā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitā⁴ hoti, sā Sāvattim gantukāmā hoti “bhagavato santike upasampajjissāmī” ti. Assosum kho dhuttā: “Aḍḍhakāsi

¹ yujjato, cd.

² yāva kāpiyo, cd.

³ sakhiṇās°, cd.

⁴ pajjita, cd.

kira gaṇikā Sāvattthim gantukāmā” ti, te magge pariyuṭṭhimsu. Assosi¹ kho Adḍhakāsī gaṇikā “dhuttā kira magge pariyuṭṭhita” ti, sā bhagavato santike dūtaṃ pāhesi: “aḥaṃ pi upasampajjitukāmā kathaṃ tu mayā paṭipajjitabbhaṃ” ti. Atha kho bhagavā etasmiṃ nidāne dhammi-kathaṃ katvā bhikkhū āmantesi: Anujānāmi bhikkhave dūtena pi upasampādetuṃ ti. Evaṃ laddhūpasampadā pana vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī nacirass’ eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Imamhi bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadattaṃ varo. 1.
Tadāhaṃ pabbajitvāna² tassa buddhassa sāsane
saṃvutā pātimokkhamhi indriyesu ca pañcasu 2.
Mattaññū nīcaāsane³ suttā jāgariye pi ca
vasantī yuttayogāhaṃ⁴ bhikkhuniṃ vigatāsavaṃ 3.
Akkosiṃ duṭṭhacittāhaṃ “gaṇike” ti bhaṇin tadā⁵
tena pāpena kammena nirayamhi apaccisaṃ. 4.
Ten’eva kammasesena⁶ ajāyiṃ gaṇikākule
bahuso parivattantī⁷ pacchimāyaṃ pi jātiyaṃ.⁸ 5.
Kāsikaraṭṭhe seṭṭhikule⁹ brahmacārābalen’ ahaṃ
accharā viya devesu ahoṣiṃ rūpasampadā. 6.
Disvāna dassanīyaṃ maṃ Giribbajapuruttame
gaṇikatte nivesesuṃ akkosanabalena me. 7.
Sāhaṃ sunītvā saddhammaṃ¹⁰ buddhasēṭṭhena desitaṃ
pubbavāsanasampannā pabbajim¹¹ anagāriyaṃ. 8.
Tad upasampadatthāya gacchantī jinasantikaṃ.
magge dhutte ṭhite sutvā labhiṃ dūto ’pasampadaṃ. 9.
Sabbakammaṃ¹² parikkhīṇaṃ puññaṃ¹³ pāpaṃ tath’
eva ca

¹ Assosum, ed.

² pabbajjitvāna, P.

³ abhiāsane, P.

⁴ yuttayogaṃ, P.

⁵ sahi tadā, P.

⁶ tena kammāvasesena, A.

⁷ bahuso ’va parādhīnā, A.

⁸ pacchimāya ca jō, A.

⁹ Kāsīsu seṭṭhikulajā, A.

¹⁰ sutvāna saddhammaṃ, A.

¹¹ pabbajji, P.

¹² sabbakamma, P.

¹³ puñña, P.

sabbasaṃsāraṃ uttiṇṇā¹ gaṇikattaṇ ca khepitaṃ. 10.

Iddhīsu ca vasī homi dibbāya sotudhātuyā
cetopariyañāṇassa vasī homi mahāmune. 11.

Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhū visodhitāṃ
sabbāsavā parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 12.

Atthadhammaniruttīsu paṭibhāṇe tath' eva ca
ñāṇaṃ mama mahāvīra uppannaṃ tava santike. 13.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 14.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā udānavasena :

Yāva Kāsijanapado suṅko me tattako² ahu
taṃ katvā negamo agghaṃ agghe³ 'nagghaṃ ṭhapesi
maṃ. 25.

Atha nibbind' ahaṃ rūpe nibbindaṃ ca virajj' ahaṃ
mā puna jātisaṃsāraṃ⁴ sandhāveyyaṃ punappunaṃ
tisso vijjā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. 26.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha yāva Kāsijanapado
suṅko me tattako⁵ ahū ti Kāsīsu janapadesu gato
suṅko Kāsijanapado. So yāvatako⁶ tattha mayhaṃ suṅko
ahu ahosi. Kittako pana so ti sahassamatto Kāsiraṭṭhe
kira tadā suṅkavasena ekadivasaṃ rañño uppajjanakaayo
ahosi. Sahassamatto imāya pi purisānaṃ hatthato ekadi-
vasaṃ laddhadhanaṃ tattakaṃ. Tena vuttaṃ yāva
Kāsijanapado suṅko me tattako⁷ ahū ti. Sā
pana Kāsīsuṅkakarimānatāya Kāsī ti samaññaṃ labhi.
Tattha yebhuyyena manusso⁸ sahassaṃ dātum asakkonto
tato upaddhaṃ datvā divasabhāgaṃ eva ramitvā gacchati⁹
tesaṃ vasenāyaṃ Aḍḍhakāsī ti paññāyittha. Tena vuttaṃ
taṃ katvā¹⁰ negamo agghaṃ agghe 'nagghaṃ
ṭhapesi maṃ ti. Taṃ pañcasatamattaṃ dhaṇaṃ

¹ uttinṇā, P.

² tatthako, cd.

³ aḍḍhe, m.

⁴ °saṃsāro, cd.

⁵ tatthako, cd.

⁶ yāvattako, cd.

⁷ hatthako, cd.

⁸ manussā, cd.

⁹ gacchanti, cd.

¹⁰ vuttakaṃ katvā, cd.

agghaṃ katvā negaṃ o nigamavāsī jano itthirata-
nabhāvena anagghaṃ pi samānaṃ agghena agghanimittaṃ
Addhakāsī ti samaññāvasena maṃ thapesi, tathā maṃ
voharīti attho. Atha nibbind' ahaṃ¹ rūpe ti evaṃ
rūpūpajivini hutvā thitā. Atha pacchā sāsanaṃ nissāya
rūpe ahaṃ nibbindanti iti pi rūpaṃ aniccaṃ iti rūpaṃ
dukkhaṃ asubhaṃ ti passanti tattha ukkaṇṭhi. Nib-
bindaṇṇa virajj' ahaṃ ti nibbindanti cāhaṃ tato
paraṃ virāgaṃ āpajjin ti nibbindagahaṇena e' ettha taru-
navipassanaṃ dasseti. Virāgagahaṇena balavavipassanaṃ
nibbindanto virajjati virāgā vimuccatī ti hi vuttaṃ. Mā
puna jāti saṃsāraṃ sandhāveyyaṃ puna p-
punaṃ ti iminā nibbindana virajjanākārena dasseti.
Tisso vijjā ti ādinā tesam atthaṃ kappati, taṃ vutta-
nayaṃ eva.

Addhakāsīyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXIII.

Kim cāpi kho 'mhi kisikā ti ādikā Cittāya the-
riyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha
tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī ito
catunavute kappe Candabhāgāya nadiyā tīre kinnariyoni-
yaṃ nibbatti. Sā ekadivasaṃ ekaṃ paccekasambuddhaṃ
rukkhamūle nisinnaṃ disvā pasādamānasā atṭha pupphehi
pūjaṃ katvā vanditvā añjaliṃ gahetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā
pakkāmi. Sā tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu saṃsa-
rantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe gahapatimahāsāla-
kule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā satthu Rājagahappavesane
paṭiladdhasaddhā pacchā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike
pabbajitvā mahallikakāle Gijjhakūṭapabbataṃ abhirūhitvā
samaṇadhammaṃ karonti vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā saha
paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apa-
dāne :

Candabhāgānadītīre ahosiṃ kinnarī tadā

addasaṃ virajaṃ buddhaṃ sayambhūṃ aparājitaṃ. 1.

¹ nibbindayaṃ, cd.

Pasannacittā sumanā vedajātā katañjali
 naḷapuppham ¹ gahetvāna Sayambhuṃ abhipūjayim. 2.
 Tena kammaṇa sukatenā agaṇṇhiṃ tidaśāgaṇaṃ
 chaṭṭiṃsadevarājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim. 3.
 Dasannaṃ cakkavattinaṃ mahesittam akārayim
 kilesā jhāpitā mayham bhavā saṃghāṭitā mama. 4.
 Sabbāsavā parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo.
 Saṃvejayitvā me cittaṃ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. 5.
 Catunavute ito kappe yaṃ puppham abhipūjayim
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi buddhapūjāy' idam phalaṃ. 6.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. 7.

Sā pana arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavek-
 khitvā :

Kiñcāpi kho 'mhi kisikā gilānā bālhadubbalā
 daṇḍam olubbha gacchāmi pabbataṃ abhirūhiya. 27.
 Saṃghāṭiṃ nikkhipitvāna ² pattakaṃ ca nikujjiya ³
 sele khambhesi attānaṃ tamokkhandham padāliya ⁴ ti. 28.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha kiṃ cāpi kho 'mhi
 kisikā ti aham jarājiṇṇā appamaṃsalohitabhāvena kisa-
 sarirā amhi. Gilānā bālhadubbalā ti dhātvādivi-
 kārena gilānā ten'eva gelaṇṇena ativiya dubbalā. Da-
 ṇḍam olubbha gacchāmi ti yattha katthaci gacchan-
 ti kattarayatthiṃ ālambitvā 'va gacchāmi. Pabbataṃ
 abhirūhiyā ti evambhūtā vivekakāmatāya Gijjhakūta-
 pabbataṃ abhirūhitvā. Saṃghāṭiṃ ⁵ nikkhipitvānā ti
 santaruttarā eva hutvā yathā saṃghāṭiṃse ṭhapitaṃ saṃ-
 ghāṭihatthapasse ṭhapetvā. Pattakaṃ ca nikuj-
 jiyā ⁶ ti mayham valañjanamattikā mattikāpattaṃ
 adhomukham katvā ekamante ṭhapetvā. Sele kham-
 bhesi attānaṃ tamokkhandham padāliya ⁷
 ti pabbate nisinnā iminā dighena addhunā apadālitapubbe
 mohakkhandham padālitvā ten'evaca mohakkhandhapadā-

¹ A. naḷamālaṃ.

² nikkhepetvāna, cd.

³ nikucchiya, cd.

⁴ padālayā, cd.

⁵ saṃghāṭi, cd.

⁶ nikucchiyā, cd.

⁷ padālayā, cd.

lanena attānaṃ attabhāvaṃ khambhesi mama sattānaṃ
āyatim anuppattidhammatāpadānena vikkhambhesi ti attho.

Cittāya theriyā gāthāya vaṇṇanā samattā.

XXIV.

Kim cāpi kho 'mhi dukkhitā ti ādi Metti-
kāya¹ theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katā-
dhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ
upacinanti Siddhatthassa bhagavato kāle gahapatikule
nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā satthu cetiye ratanena pati-
maṇḍitāya mekhalāya² pūjam akāsi. Sā tena puññakam-
mena devamanussesu saṃsaranā imasmim buddhuppāde
Rājagahe brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbatti. Sesam anan-
tare vuttasadisam. Ayam pana paṭibhāgakūṭam abhirū-
hitvā samaṇadhammaṃ karontī vipassanaṃ vaḍḍhetva
saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne :

Siddhatthassa bhagavato thūpakārādhikā ahum³
mekhalikā mayā dinnā navakammāya satthuno. 1.
Niṭṭhite ca mahāthūpe mekhalam⁴ puna dās'aham
lokanāthassa munino pasannā sehi pāṇihi. 2.
catunavute ito kappe yaṃ mekhalam adam⁵ tadā
duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi thūpapūjāy'⁶ idam phalam. 3.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 4.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
udānavasena :

Kim cāpi kho 'mhi dukkhitā dubbalā gatayobbanā
daṇḍam olubbha gacchāmi pabbataṃ abhirūhiya. 29.
Nikkhipitvāna saṃghātiṃ⁷ pattakam ca nikujjiya

¹ Pettikāya, cd.

² makhalāya, cd.

³ Supakārāpure ahū, P.

+ mekhali, P.

⁵ adi, P.

⁶ thūpakārass', A.

⁷ saṃghāti, cd.

nisinnā c'amhi selamhi atha cittaṃ vimucci me
tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsaṇaṃ. 30.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha dukkhitā ti rogābhibhava-
vena dukkhitā sañjātadukkhappattā. D u b b a l ā ti tāya
ceva dukkhappattiyā jarājiṇṇatāya balavirahitā.¹ Tenāha
g a t a y o b b a n ā ti addhagatā ti attho. Atha c i t t a ṃ
v i m u c c i m e ti. S e l a m h i p ā s ā ñ e. N i s i n n ā c ' a m h i
athavānantaraṃ viriyasamatāya sammad eva yojitattā
maggapaṭipāṭiyā sabbehi pi āsavehi mama cittaṃ vimucci.
Sesaṃ vuttanayaṃ eva.

Mettikāya ² theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXV.

C ā t u d d a s ī p a ñ c a d d a s ī ti ādikā aparāya Mettāya
theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha
tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī Vipas-
sissa bhagavato kāle khattiyakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ
patvā Bandhumassa rañño antepurikā hutvā Vipassissa
bhagavato sāvikaṃ ekaṃ khīṇāsavaṃ theriṃ disvā pasanna-
mānasā hutvā tassā hatthato pattaṃ gahetvā paṇitassa
khādaniyabhojanīyassa pūritvā mahagghena sātakayugena
saddhiṃ adāsi. Sā tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu
saṃsaranti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kapilavatthusmiṃ Sāk-
yarājakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā satthu santike
dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā ahosi. Sā
aparabhāge Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbajitvā kata-
pubbakiccā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī nacirass' eva
saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne :

Nagare Bandhumatiyā Bandhumā nāma khattiyo
tassa rañño ahaṃ bhariyā cārikaṃ cārayāṃ' aham.³ 1.
Rahogatā nisīditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā

¹ phalavirahitatā, ed.

² Pettikāya, ed.

³ ekicchā cārayāṃ āham, A. ; caritaṃ cāriyāṃ', P.

ādāya gamaniyaṃ hi kusalaṃ n'atthi me kataṃ. 2.
 Mahābhitāpaṃ kaṭukaṃ ghorarūpaṃ sudāruṇaṃ
 nirayaṃ nūna gacchāmi tattha me n'atthi saṃsayo. 3.
 Rājānaṃ upasaṅkamma ¹ idaṃ vacanaṃ abraviṃ
 "ekaṃ me samaṇaṃ dehi bhojayissāmi khattiya." 4.
 Adāsi me mahārājā samaṇaṃ bhāvitindriyaṃ
 tassa pattaṃ gahetvāna paramannena tappayim. 5.
 Pūrayitvā paramannaṃ gandhālepaṃ akās' ahaṃ
² saḥassagghanaṃ ken'eva ² vatthayugena chādayim. 6.
 Ārammaṇaṃ mama etaṃ sarāmi yāvajīvitāṃ
 tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā Tāvatisaṃ agaṇeh' ahaṃ. ³ 7.
 Timsānaṃ devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayim
 manasā patthitaṃ ⁴ mayhaṃ nibbattati yathicchitaṃ. 8.
 Visānaṃ cakkavattinaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayim
 ocitattā ⁵ ca hutvāna saṃsarāmi bhavesu 'haṃ. 9.
 Sabbabandhanamuttāhaṃ asekkhā me upādikā ⁶
 sabbāsavā parikkhiṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 10.
 Ekanavute ito kappe yaṃ dānaṃ adadim tadā
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi piṇḍapātass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 11.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ --pa-- kataṃ buddhassa sāsa-
 naṃ. 12.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā ⁷ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavek-
 khitvā pītisomaṇassajātā udānavasena :

Cātuddasī pañcadasī yā va pakkhassa aṭṭhamī
 paṭihārikapakkhaṇī ca aṭṭhaṅgasusamāgataṃ
 uposathaṃ upagaṇchi devakāyābhinandini. ⁸ 31.
 Sājja ⁹ ekena bhattena muṇḍā saṅghāṭipārutā
 devakāyaṃ na patthe'haṃ vineyya hadaye daram ti. 32.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha cātuddasī ¹⁰ pañca-

¹ upasaṅgama, A.

²—² jālena pidahitvāna, A. B. ; mahātelena ch°, B.

³ aṇchiyaṃ, P. ⁴ patthitaṃ, B. ⁵ ocitattā, A.

⁶ apetaṃ me upāditaṃ, B.

⁷ patvā om. cd.

⁸ ābhinandani, cd. ⁹ sajja, cd. ¹⁰ catuddasī, cd.

ḍ a s ī ti cuddasannaṃ pūraṇī cātuddasī¹ pañcadassannaṃ
pūraṇī pañcadasi ti. Cātuddasī pañcadasi yā va pakkhassā
ti sambandho. Accantasamyoge c'etaṃ upayogavacanāṃ.
Y ā v a p a k k h a s s a a ṭ ṭ h a m ī ti yā cā² ti yojanā. Pā-
ṭ i h ā r i k a p a k k h a ñ c ā ti parihāraṇakapakkhañ ca cā-
tuddasīpañcadasiāṭṭhamīnaṃ yathākkamaṃ ādito antato
vā pavesanigamavasena uposathasīlassa pariharitabbapak-
khañ ca. Terasi³pāṭipadasattamīnavamīsu cā ti attho.
A ṭ ṭ h a ṇ g a s u s a m ā g a t a n ti pāṇātipātā veramanīā-
dihi aṭṭhali aṅgehi suṭṭhu samannāgataṃ⁴ u p o s a t h a ṃ
u p a g a ṇ c h ī ti upagamim upavasini ti attho. Yaṃ san-
dhāya vuttaṃ :

Pāṇaṃ na hāne na cādinnaṃ ādiye
musā na bhāse na ca majjapo siyā.
Abrahmacariyā virameyya methunā
rattiṃ na bhuñjeyya vikālabhojanaṃ.
Mālaṃ na dhāre na ca gandham ācare
mañce chamāyaṃ va sayetha santhate.
Etaṃ hi aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ āh' uposathaṃ
buddhena dukkhanāgataṃ⁵ pakāsitaṃ ti.

Deva kā y ā b h i n a n d i n ī ti nandūpapattiākaṃ-
khāvasena⁶ cātumahārājikadevakāyaṃ abhipatthenti uposa-
thaṃ upāgañchin ti yojanā. S ā j j a⁷ e k e n a b h a t-
t e n ā ti s ā a h a ṃ a j j a i m a s m i ṃ y e v a d i v a s e e k e n a b h a t-
t a b h o j a n a k k h a ṇ e r a m u ṇ ḍ ā s a ṃ g h ā ṭ i p ā r u t ā ti
muṇḍitakesā saṃghāṭipārutasarirā ca hutvā pabbajitā⁸ ti
attho. Deva kā y a ṃ n a p a t t h e ' h a ṃ ti aggama-
gassa adhigatattā kiṃcid eva nikāyaṃ ahaṃ na patthaye.
Ten' evāha v i n e y y a h a d a y e d a r a n ti citta-
kathāṃ kilesapathaṃ samucchedavasena vinītā ti attho. Idaṃ
eva c'assā aññaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ aho si.

Aparāya Mettāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ catuddasī, cd. ² aṭṭhamī yañ cā, cd. ³ terasa, cd.

⁴ sampannāgataṃ, cd.

⁵ dukkhandhagunā, cd.

⁶ oākamkhav°, cd.

⁷ sajjā, cd.

⁸ pabbajitā, cd.

XXVI.

U d d h a m p ā d a t a l ā ti ādikā Abhayamātāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē puññāni upacinantī Tissassa bhagavato kāle kula-gehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā ekadivasam satthāraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasannamānasā pattam gahetvā kaṭacchumattaṃ bhikkham adāsi. Sā tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranti imasmim buddhuppāde tādisena kammanissandena ¹ Ujjeniyam Padumavatī nāma nagara-sobhanī ahosi. Rājā Bimbisāro tassā rūpasampattiādike guṇe sutvā purohitassa ācikkhi: “Ujjeniyam kira Padumavatī nāma gaṇikā ahosi, taṃ ahaṃ daṭṭhukāmo 'mhī” ti. Purohito “sādhu devā” ti mantabalena Kumbhīraṃ nāma yakkham āvahetvā yakkhānubhāvena rājānaṃ tāvad eva Ujjeninagaraṃ nesi. Rājā tāya saddhim ekarattim saṃvāsam kappesi. Sā tena gabbham gaṇhi rañño ca ārocesi: “Mama kucchiyaṃ gabbho paṭiṭṭhahī” ti. Taṃ sutvā rājā naṃ “sace putto bhavēyya vaḍḍhetvā maṃ dassehī” ti vatvā muddikaṃ datvā agamāsi. Sā dasamāsaccayena puttam vijāyitvā nāmagahaṇadivase Abhayo ti nāmaṃ akāsi, puttaṃ ca sattavassikakāle “tava pitā Bimbisāra-rājā” ti rañño santikaṃ paṇiṇi. Rājā taṃ passitvā putta-sineham paṭilabbhitvā kumārakaparihārena vaḍḍhesi. Tassa saddhāpaṭilābho pabbajjāvīsesādhigamo ca heṭṭhā āgato yeva. Tassa mātā aparabhāge puttassa Abhayattherassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne:

Piṇḍapātaṃ ² carantassa Tissanāmassa satthuno kaṭacchubhikkham paggayha buddhasetṭhass' adās' ahaṃ. 1.

Paṭiggahetvā sambuddho Tisso lokagganāyako vithiyā saṃṭhito satthā ³ akā me anumodanaṃ. 2.

¹ onisandena, ed.

² piṇḍacāraṃ, A.

³ satthu, P.

Kaṭacchubbikkhaṃ datvāna Tāvatiṃsaṃ gamissasi
 chattiṃsa devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ karissasi. 3.
 Paññāsaṃ cakkavattīnaṃ mahesittaṃ karissasi
 manasā patthitaṃ ¹ sabbhaṃ paṭilacchasi sabbadā. 4.
 sampattiṃ ² anubhotvāna pabbajissasi ³ kiñcana
 sabbāsava pariññāya nibbāyissasi ³ 'nāsavā. 5.
 Idaṃ vatvāna sambuddho Tisso lokaggaṇāyako
 nabhaṃ abbhuggami dhīro haṃsarājā va ambare. 6.
 Sudinnaṃ me dānavaraṃ suyitthā yāgasampadā ⁴
 kaṭacchubbikkhaṃ datvāna pattāhaṃ acalaṃ padaṃ. 7.
 Dvenavute ito kappe yaṃ kammaṃ akari tadā ⁵
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi bhikkhādānass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 8.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 9.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano puttena Abhayatherena
 dhammaṃ kathentena ovādavasena tā gāthā ⁶ bhāsita,
 udānavasena sayāṃ pi tā eva paccudāharanti:

Uddhaṃ pādatalā amma adho ve kesamatthakā
 paccavekkhassu 'maṃ kāyaṃ asuciṃ pūtigandhikaṃ. 33.
 Evaṃ viharamānāya sabbo rāgo samūhato
 pariḷāho samuechinno sītibhūt' amhi nibbutā ti. 34.

āha. Tattha paṭhamagāthāya tāva ayaṃ saṃkhepattho:
 Amma Padumavatī pādatalato uddhaṃ kesamatthakato
 adho nānappakāraṃ asucipucchitāya asuci sabbakālaṃ
 pūtigandhavāyanato pūtigandhikaṃ imaṃ kucchitānaṃ
 yathā yathāyaṃ sarīraṃ ñāṇacakkhunā paccavekkhasū ⁷ ti.
 Ayaṃ hi sā puttena ovādadānavasena bhāsita gāthā.
 Sā taṃ sutvā arahattaṃ patvā udānenti ācariyapūjāvasena
 taṃ eva gāthaṃ paṭhamam vātvā attano paṭipattiṃ ⁸
 kathenti, e v a ṃ v i h a r a m ā n ā y ā ti dutiyagāthaṃ āha.
 Tattha evaṃ v i h a r a m ā n ā y ā ti evaṃ mama puttena
 Abhayatherena: Uddhaṃ pādatalā ti ādinā dinne ovāde

¹ patthitaṃ, B. ² sampatti, P. ³ nibbāyissati, B.

⁴ cārasampadā, P. ⁵ yaṃ dānaṃ adadin tadā, A.

⁶ sāgāthā, cd. ⁷ paṭiavekkhasū, cd. ⁸ paṭipatti, cd.

thatvā sabbakāyaṃ asubhato disvā ekaggacittā tattha bhūtūpādāya bhede rūpadhamme tappatibandhe vedanā-dike arūpadhamme pariggahetvā tattha tilakkhaṇaṃ āro-petvā aniccānupassanādivasena viharamānāya sabbo rāgo samūhato ti vuṭṭhānagāminivipassanāya mag-gena ghaṭitāya maggapaṭipāṭikāya aggamaggena sabbo rāgo mayā samūhato samugghātito. Parilāho samuc-chinno tato eva sabbo kilesapariḷāho sammad eva uechinno tassa ca samucchinnattā evaṃ sītibhūtā saupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā nibbutā amhī ti.

Abhayamātāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXVII.

Abhaye bhiduro kāyo ti ādikā Abhayatheriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ puññaṃ upacinantī Sikhissa bhagavato kāle khattiyamahāsālakule nibbattitvā viññu-taṃ patvā Aruṇarañño mahesī ahosi. Rājā tassā ekadiva-saṃ gandhasampannāni rattauppalāni adāsi. Sā tāni gahetvānime imehi piḷandhehi “yannūnāhaṃ imehi taṃ bhagavantaṃ pūjissāmi” ti cintetvā nisīdi, bhagavā ca bhikkhācāravelāyaṃ rājanivesanaṃ pāvisi. Sā bhaga-vantaṃ disvā pasannamānasā paccuggantvā tehi pupphehi pūjetvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanāitvā-sā tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Ujjeni-yaṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā Abhayamātu sahaṃyikā hutvā tāya pabbajitāya sinehena sayaṃ pi pabba-jitvā tāya saddhiṃ Rājagahe vasamānā ekadivasam asu-bhadassanatthaṃ Sītavanaṃ agamāsi. Satthā gandha-kuṭiyaṃ nisinno¹va tassānu bhūtapubbaṃ ārammaṇaṃ purato katvā tassā uddhumātakādiribhāvaṃ¹ pakāsesi. Taṃ disvā saṃvegamānasā aṭṭhāsi. Satthā obhāsaṃ pharitvā purato nisinnaṃ viya attānaṃ dassesi :

Abhaye bhiduro kāyo yattha sattā puthujjanā
nikkhipissāṃ' imaṃ dehaṃ sampajānā satimatī.² 35.

¹ uddhumātakādiribhāvaṃ, ed.

² satimatā, m.

bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me
taṇhākkhayo anuppatto katam buddhassa sāsanan ti. 36.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattam
pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Nagare Aruṇavatiyā Aruṇo nāma ¹ khattiyo
tassa rañño aham bhariyā cārikam cārayām' ² aham. 1.
Satta mālā gahetvāna uppalā devagandhikā
nisajja pāsādavare evam cintesi tāvade : 2.
Kim me imāhi mālāhi sirasi ropitāhi ³ me
varam me buddhasettḥassa ñāṇamhi abhiropitam. 3.
Sambuddham paṭimānenti dvārāsanne nisid' aham
yadi eheti sambuddho pūjayissam mahāmuniṃ. ⁴ 4.
Kakudho vilapanto ⁵ va migarājā va kesarī
bhikkhusaṅghena sahito āgañchi vīthiyā jino. 5.
Buddhassa ramṣiṃ ⁶ disvāna haṭṭhā samviggaṃānasā
dvāram apāpuritvāna buddhasettḥam apūjayiṃ. 6.
Satta uppalapupphāni parikiṇṇāni ⁷ ambare
chādiṃ ⁸ karonti ⁹ buddhassa. Matthake dhārayanti te. 7.
Udaggaṇacittā sumanā vedajātā katañjali
tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā Tāvatiṃsam āgañchi 'ham. 8.
Mahānilassa chadanam ¹⁰ dhārenti mama muddhani
dibbam gandham pavāyāmi, sattuppalass' ¹¹ idam phalam. 9.
Kadāci niyamānāya ñātisaṅghena me tadā ¹²
yāvataṃ parisā ¹³ mayham mahānilam ¹⁴ dhariyati. ¹⁵ 10.
Sattati devarājūnam mahesittam akārayiṃ
sabbattha issarā hutvā saṃsarāmi bhavābhavā. 11.
Tesatṭhi cakkavattinam mahesittam akārayiṃ
sabbe maṃ anuvattanti : ādeyyavacanā ¹⁶ aham. ¹⁷ 12.

¹ Aruṇavā nāma, A.

² vāritam vār°, A. ; naralam pādayām', B.

³ ropitehi, A. B. ⁴ mahāmuni, P. ⁵ vilasanto, A.

⁶ ramṣi, P. ⁷ parikkhīṇani, P. ⁸ chādi, P.

⁹ karonto, A. ¹⁰ mahānelassa chādanam, A. B.

¹¹ sattuppalān', P. ; satta mālān', B. ¹² maṃtadā, A.

¹³ yāva tāya disā, P. ¹⁴ mahānelam, A. B.

¹⁵ padissati, P. ¹⁶ ādeyyav°, P. ¹⁷ ahum, A.

Uppalass' eva me vaṇṇo gandho c'eva pavāyati
 dubbaṇṇiyaṃ na jānāmi ¹ buddhapūjāy' idaṃ phalaṃ. 13.
 Iddhipādesu kusalā ² bojjhaṅgabhāvanā ratā
 abhiññāpāramippattā buddhapūjāy' idaṃ phalaṃ. 14.
 Satipaṭṭhānakusalā samādhijjhānagocarā
 sammappadhānamanuyuttā ³ buddhapūjāy' idaṃ phalaṃ. 15.
 Viriyaṃ me dhuradhorayaṃ yogakkhemādhivāhanam ⁴
 sabbāsavaṃ parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 16.
 Ekaṭimse ito kappe yaṃ kammaṃ akarī tadā ⁵
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi pupphadānass' idaṃ ⁶ phalaṃ. 17.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ — pa — kataṃ buddhassa sāsa-
 nam. 18.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā udānenti tā eva gāthā parivat-
 titvā abhāsi. Tattha A b h a y e ti attānaṃ eva ālapati.
 B h i d u r o ti bhijjanasabhāvo anicco ti attho. Y a t t h a
 s a t t ā p u t h u j j a n ā ti yasmim̐ khaṇe bhijjanasīle
 asuciduggandhajigucchāpaṭikūlasabhāve kāye ime andha-
 puthujjanā sattā laggā laggitā. N i k k h i p i s s ā m '
 i m a ṃ d e h a ṃ ti ahaṃ pana imaṃ dehaṃ pūtikāyaṃ
 puna anādānena nirapekkhā khipissāmi. Tattha kāraṇam
 āha: s a ṃ p a j ā n ā s a t i m a t i t i ⁷ bahūhi dukkhadham-
 mehi jātijarādīhi anekehi dukkhadhammehi phutṭhāyā ti
 adhippāyo. A p p a m ā d a r a t ā y ā ti tāya eva duk-
 khokiṇṇatāya patiladdhasamvegattā satī avippavāsasaṅ-
 khāte appamāde ratāya. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva. Ettha
 ca satthārā desitaniyāmena nikkhipāhi imaṃ dehaṃ ⁸
 appamādaratāya te taṇhākkhayaṃ pāpuṇāti. Karohi
 buddhasāsanam̐ ti pāṭho. Theriyā vuttaniyāmen'eva pana
 saṅgīti āropitā appamādaratāya tassā bhavitabban ti
 attho.

Abhayatheriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ duggatinābhijānāmi, B.; ājānāmi, P.

² kusalo, P.

³ samapadhānamayattā, B.

⁴ °khemānivāho, P. ⁵ yaṃ pupphaṃ abhipūjayim̐, A. B.

⁶ buddhapūjāy' idaṃ, A. B.

⁷ satimatā ti, ed.

⁸ idaṃ dehaṃ ed.

XXVIII.

Catukkhattum pañcakkhattum ti ādikā Sāmāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu kaṭādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā¹ sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranāti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kosambiyaṃ gahapatimahāsālakule nibbattitvā Sāmāti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā viññutaṃ pattā Sāmāvatīyā upāsikāya piya-sahāyikā hutvā tāya kālaṃ katāya sañjātasamvegā pabbajī. Pabbajitvā 'va Sāmāvatikaṃ ārabha uppannasokaṃ vinodetum asakkonti ariyamaggaṃ gaṇhitum nāsakkhi. Aparabhāge āsanāsālāya nisinnā Ānandattherassa ovādaṃ sutvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā tato sattame divase saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā taṃ pakāsentī :

Catukkhattum pañcakkhattum vihārā upanikkhami
aladdhā cetaso santim citte avasavattinī. 37.

Tassā me aṭṭhamī ratti taṇhā mayhaṃ samūhatā.

Bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me
taṇhakkhayo anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti. 38.

Udānavasena dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha catukkhattum pañcakkhattum vihārā upanikkhamī ti mama vasanakavīhāre vipassanāmanasikārena nisinnā samaṇakiccaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetum asakkonti utusappāyābhāvena “na nu kho mayhaṃ vipassanāmaggena ghaṭṭeti” ti cintetvā cattāro pañca cā ti nava vāre vihārā upassayato² bahi nikkhami, tenāha aladdhā cetaso santim citte avasavattinī ti. Tattha cetaso santin ti³ ariya maggasamādhim⁴ sandhāyāha. Citte avasavattinī ti viriyasamathāya abhāvena mama bhāvanācittena vasavattinī ti. Sā kira ativiya paggaḥitaviriyā ahosi. Tassā me aṭṭhamī ratti ti yato paṭṭhāya Ānandattherassa santike ovādaṃ paṭilabhi, tato paṭṭhāya rattindivaṃ atanditā

¹ upacinetvā cd.

² upapassayato, cd.

³ santi ti, cd.

⁴ °samādhī, cd.

vipassanāya kammam karontī rattiyam catukkhattum pañ-
cakkhattum vihārato nikkhamitvā manasikāram pavattenti
visesam anadhigantvā aṭṭhamiyam rattiyam viriyasama-
tham labhitvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā kilese khepentī ti attho.
Tena vuttam tassā me aṭṭhamī ratti yato
taṇhā samūhatā ti. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Sāmāya theriyā gāthāya vaṇṇanā samattā.

Dukanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

XXIX.

Tikanipāte paṇṇa vīsa ti¹ vassānī ti ādikā aparāya
Sāmāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katā-
dhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayam kusalam
upacinanti Vipassissa bhagavato kāle Candabhāgāya nadiyā
tīre kinnariyoniyam nibbatti. Sā tattha kinnarehi saddhim
kiḷāpasutā vicarati. Ath' ekadivasam satthā sattākusa-
labijam ropanattham tattha gantvā naditīre caṅkami. Sā
bhagavantam disvā haṭṭhatuṭṭhā salaḷapupphāni ādāya
satthu santikam gantvā vanditvā tehi pupphehi bhagavan-
tam pūjesi. Sā tena puññakammena devamanussesu
saṃsaranā imasmim buddhuppāde Kosambiyam kulaghare
nibbattitvā vayappattā Sāmāvatīyā sahāyikā hutvā tassā
maraṇakāle² saṃvegajātā pabbajitvā pañcavīsati vassāni
cittasamodhānam alabhitvā mahallakakāle sugatovādam
labhitvā vipassanam vaddhetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi ara-
hattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Candabhāgānaditīre ahosi kinnarī tadā
ath' addasam devadevam caṅkamantam narāsabham. 1.
Ocinitvāna salaḷam buddhasetṭhassa dās' aham
upasiṅgha mahāvīra salaḷam devagandhikam. 2.
Paṭiggahetvā sambuddho Vipassī lokanāyako
upasiṅghi mahāvīro pekkhamānāya me tadā. 3.
Añjalim paggahetvāna vanditvā dipaduttamam

¹ pannavīsati, cd.

² manakāle, cd.

sakam cittaṃ pasādetvā tato pabbataṃ āruhi. 4.
 Ekanavute ito kappe yaṃ pupphaṃ abhipūjayiṃ
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi buddhapūjāy' idaṃ phalaṃ. 5.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ — pa — kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 6.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ¹ paccavek-
 khitvā udānavasena :

Paṇṇavīsati vassāni yato pabbajitāya me
 nābhijānāmi cittaṃ samaṃ laddhaṃ kudācanaṃ. 39.
 Aladdhā cetaso santiṃ² citte avasavattini
 tato saṃvegaṃ āpādi saritvā jinasāsaṇaṃ. 40.
 Bahūhi dukkhadhammehi appamādaratāya me
 taṇhakkhayaṃ anuppatto kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ.
 Ajja me sattamī ratti yato taṇhā visositā ti. 41.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha cittaṃ samaṃ ti
 cittaṃ vūpasamaṃ cetosamathamaggaphalasamādhī ti
 attho. Tato ti tasmā. Cittavasanaṃ vattetaṃ asamaṃ
 bhāvato saṃvegaṃ āpādi ti satthari dharante pi
 pabbajitakiccaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetuṃ asakkonti pacchā-
 kathaṃ pāpissasī ti saṃvegañāṇutrasaṃ āpajji. Saritvā
 jinasāsaṇaṃ ti kāṇakacchapūpamādi satthu ovādaṃ
 anussaritvā. Sesamaṃ vuttanayaṃ eva.

Aparāya Sāmāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXX.

Ca k u k k h a t t u ṃ p a ñ c a k k h a t t u ṃ ti ādikā
 Uttamāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katā-
 dhikārā, tattha tattha bhava vivattūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ
 upacinanti Vipassissa bhagavato kāle Bandhumatinagare
 aññatarassa kuṭimbikassa gehe gharadāsī hutvā nibbatti.
 Sā vayappattā attano ayyakānaṃ veyyāvaccamaṃ karonti
 jīvati. Tena ca samayena Bandhumarājā anuposathaṃ

¹ paṭipatti, ed.

² santi, ed.

uposathiko hutvā purebhattaṃ dānāni datvā pacchābhattaṃ dhammaṃ suṇāti. Atha mahājanā yathā rājā paṭipajjati tath'eva anuposathaṃ uposathaṅgāni samādāya vattanti, ath' assā dāsiyā etad ahosi : “ Etarahi kho rājā mahājanā ca uposathaṅgāni samādāya vattanti, yannūnāhaṃ uposathadivasesu uposathasīlaṃ samādāya vatteyyan ti.” Sā tathā karontī suparisuddhaṃ uposathasīlaṃ rakkhitvā Tāvatiṃsesu nibbattā, aparāparaṃ sugatīsu yeva saṃsarantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ seṭṭhikule nibbattitvā, viññutaṃ pattā, Paṭācārāya theriyā santike dhammaṃ sutvā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā taṃ matthakaṃ pāpetuṃ nāsakkhi. Paṭācārā therī tassā citta-cāraṃ ñatvā ovādaṃ adāsi. Sā tassā ovāde ṭhatvā saha paṭisambhidaṃ arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Nagare Bandhumatiyā Bandhumā nāma khattiyo divase puṇṇamāyaṃ so upagañchi uposathaṃ. 1.
Ahaṃ tena samayena kumbhadāsī ahaṃ taṃ disvā sarājikaṃ ¹ senaṃ evāhaṃ cintayim tadā. 2.
Rājā pi rajjaṃ chaḍḍetvā upagañchi uposathaṃ saphalaṃ vata ² taṃ kammaṃ janakāyo pamodito. 3.
Yoniso paccavekkhitvā duccajaṃ ca daliddakaṃ ³ mānaṃ sampahaṃsitvā ⁴ upagañchim uposathaṃ. 4.
Ahaṃ uposathaṃ katvā sammāsambuddhasāsane tena kammena sukatena Tāvatiṃsaṃ agañchi 'haṃ. ⁵ 5.
Tattha me sukataṃ brahmaṃ ubbhaya-jojanam uggataṃ kūṭāgāravarūpetam mahāsaya-nabhūsitam. ⁶ 6.
Accharāsatasahassāni ⁷ upatitṭhantimaṃ sadā aññe deve atikkamma ⁸ atirocāmi sabbadā. 7.
Catusatṭhi devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayim tesatṭhi cakkavattinaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayim. 8.
Suvanna-vaṇṇā hutvāna bhavesu saṃsarāmaṃ ahaṃ sabbattha pavarā homi, uposathassa' idaṃ phalaṃ. 9.

¹ sarājakaṃ, A.² saphalaṃ nūna, A.³ duggaccaṃ ca daliddakaṃ, A. ⁴ sampahaṃsitvā, P.⁵ agacch' ahaṃ, A.⁶ mahāsana-subhūsitam, A.⁷ °satasahassā, A.⁸ atikkama, P.

Hatthiyānaṃ assayānaṃ rathayānaṃ va kevalaṃ ¹
 labhāmi sabbam etaṃ ² ca, uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 10.
 Sovanṇamayam ³ rūpimayam atho pi phalikāmayam
 lohitaṅkamayam ⁴ c'eva sabbam paṭilabhām' aham. 11.
 Koseyyakambaliyāni khomakappāsikāni ca
 mahagghāni ca vatthāni sabbam paṭilabhām' aham. 12.
 Annapānaṃ khādanīyam vatthasenāsanāni ca
 sabbam etaṃ paṭilabhe, uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 13.
 Varagandhaṃ ca mālāni ca cunṇakam ⁵ ca vilepanam
 sabbam etaṃ paṭilabhe, uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 14.
 Kūṭāgāraṃ ca pāsādaṃ maṇḍapaṃ hammiyam guhaṃ
 sabbam etaṃ paṭilabhe, uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 15.
 Jāṭiyā sattavassāham pabbajim anagāriyam ⁶
 aḍḍhamāse asampatte arahattaṃ apāpuṇim. 16.
 Ekanavute ito kappe ⁷ yaṃ uposathaṃ upāvasim ⁷
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi uposathass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 17.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsana-
 ti. 18.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
 udānavasena :

Catukkhattum pañcakkhattum viharā upanikkhami
 aladdhā cetaso santiṃ ⁸ citte avasavattini. 42.
 Sā bhikkhunim ⁹ upāgañchi yā me saddhāyikā ahū
 sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo. 43.
 Tassā dhammaṃ sunītvāna yathā maṃ anusāsi sā
 sattāham ekapallaṅke nisīdi pītisukhasamappitā.
 aṭṭhamiyā pāde pasāremi tamokkhandham padāliya ¹⁰ ti. 44.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha s ā b h i k k h u n i m ¹¹

¹ rathayānaṃ ca sivikaṃ, A.

² etaṃ pi.

³ soṇṇamayam, A.

⁴ lohitaṅgamayam, A.

⁵ cunṇakam, P.

⁶ anāgāriyam, A.

⁷—⁷ yaṃ kammaṃ akarim tadā, A.

⁸ santi, cd.

⁹ bhikkhunī, cd.

¹⁰ padālayā, cd.

¹¹ bhikkhuni, cd.

upagañchi yā me saddhāyikā ahūti yā mayā
 saddhātabbā saddheyyavacanā ahosi, taṃ bhikkhunim¹
 sāhaṃ upagañchi upasaṅkami. Paṭācāratherim² sandhāya
 vadati. Sā bhikkhunī upagañchi yā me sad-
 dhāyikāyi pi pātho. Sā Paṭācārā bhikkhunī anukam-
 pāya maṃ upagañchi yā mayhaṃ padatthassa sādhikā ti
 attho. Sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhāya-
 tanadhātuyo ti Paṭācārā therī ime pañcakkhandhā
 imāni dvādasāyatanāni imā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo ti khandhā-
 dike virājetvā dassenti mayhaṃ dhammaṃ adesesi. Ta s s ā
 dhammaṃ sūnitvā n ā³ ti tassā paṭisambhidāpan-
 nāya theriyā santike khandhādivibhāgapubbaṅgamaṃ
 ariyamaggaṃ pāpetvā desitasañhasukhumavipassanā dham-
 maṃ sutvā. Yathā maṃ anusāsi s ā ti s ā therī
 yathā maṃ anusāsi [ovādo] tathā paṭipajjanti paṭipattimat-
 thakaṃ pāpetvā pi. Sattāhaṃ ekapallaṅke⁴
 nisīdi. Kathaṃ? Pītisukhasaṃ appitā jhānava-
 yena pītisukhena samaṅgibhūtā. Aṭṭhamiyā pāde
 pasāresi tamokkhandhaṃ padāliya⁵ ti ana-
 vasesamohakkhandhaṃ aggamaggena padāletvā aṭṭhame
 divase pallaṅkaṃ abhinandanti⁶ pāde pasāresi. Idaṃ eva
 c'assā⁷ aññaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ ahosi.

Uttamāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXI.

Ye ime satta bojjhaṅgā ti ādikā aparāya Uttā-
 māya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhi-
 kārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ
 upacinantī Vipassissa bhagavato kāle Bandhumatīnagare
 kuladāsī hutvā nibbattā. Sā ekadivasaṃ satthu sāvakaṃ
 ekaṃ khīṇāsavatheraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pasanna-
 mānasā tīni modakāni adāsī. Sā tena puññakammena

¹ bhikkhuni, ed.

² otherī, ed.

³ sunitvānā, ed.

⁴ ekapallaṅkena, ed.

⁵ padālayā, ed.

⁶ abhinandati, ed.

⁷ ca sā, ed.

devamanussesu saṃsarantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kosala-janapade aññatarasmiṃ brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā janapadacārikam carantassa satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā pabbajitvā nacirass'eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Nagare Bandhumatiyā kumbhadāsī ahosi 'haṃ
mama bhāgaṃ gahetvāna agañchiṃ udakahārikā. 1.
Panthamhi ¹ samaṇaṃ disvā santacittaṃ samāhitam
pasannacittā sumanā modake tīṇi dās' ahaṃ. 2.
Tena kammena sukatena cetanāpanidhihi ca
ekanavuti kappāni vinipātaṃ na gañchi 'haṃ. 3.
Sampattikaṃ karitvāna ² sabbam anubhavim ahaṃ
modake tīni datvāna pattāhaṃ acalaṃ padaṃ. 4.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan
ti. 5.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
udānavasena :

Ye ime satta bojjhaṅgā maggā nibbānapattiyā
bhāvitā te mayā sabbe yathā buddhena desitā. 45.
Suññatassānimittassa ³ lābhini 'haṃ yad icchakaṃ
Orasā dhītā buddhassa nibbānābhiratā sadā. 46.
Sabbe kāmā samucchinā ye dibbā ye ca mānusa
vikkiṇo jātisaṃsāro n'atthi dāni punabbhavo ti. 47.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha suññatassānimittassa ⁴
lābhini 'haṃ yad icchakaṃ ti suññata-
samāpattiyaṃ animittasamāpattiyaṃ ca ahaṃ yadicchakaṃ
lābhini. Tattha yaṃ yaṃ samāpajjitum icchāmi yattha
yattha yadā yadā taṃ taṃ tattha tattha samāpajjitvā
vihārāmi ti attho. Yadi pi hi suññataghaṇaṃ hitāni nāma
yassa kassaci pi maggassa suññatādibhedatividhaṃ pi

¹ pathamhi, P. B.

² sapattikamitvāna, B.

³ suññatassa nim°, cd.

⁴ suññatassa nim°, cd.

balam sambhavati, ayaṃ pana therī suññatādinimittasamāpattiyo ca samāpajjī ti.¹ Tena vuttam suññatassānimittassa lābhinī 'ham yaḍ icchakan ti. Yebhuyyavasena vā etaṃ vuttam. Nidassanamattam etan ti. Apare ye dibbā ye ca mānusa ti ye devaloke pariyāpannā ye ca manussaloke pariyāpannā vatthukāmā te sabbe pi tappatibandhachandarāgappahānena sammad eva ucehinnā² aparibhogārahā. Vuttam hi: abhabbo āvuso khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāme paribhuñjitum. Seyyathāpi pubbe anagāriyabhūto ti. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Aparāya Uttamāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXII.

Divāvihārā nikkhammā ti ādikā Dantikātheriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā, tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalam upacinantī buddhasuññakāle³ Candabhāgānaditīre kinnariyoniyam nibbatti. Sā ekadivasam kinnarehi saddhim kilanti vicaramānā addasa aññataram paccakabuddham aññatarasmim rukkhamūle divāvihāram nisinnam. Disvāna pasannamānasā upasaṃkamitvā pupphehi pūjam katvā vanditvā pakkāmi. Sā tena puññakammena devamanussesu saṃsarantī imasmim buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam Kosalarāṇṇo purohitabrāhmaṇassa gehe nibbattitvā viññutam pattā Jetavane paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā pacchā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbajitvā Rājagahe vasa-mānā ekadivasam pacchābhattam Gijjhakūṭam abhirūhitvā divāvihāram nisinnā hatthārohassa abhirūhaṇatthāya pādam pasārentam hatthim⁴ disvā tam eva ārammaṇam katvā vipassanam vadḍhetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Candabhāgānaditīre ahosim kinnari tadā
addasam virajam buddham sayambhum aparājitam. 1.

¹ samāpajjim, cd.

² ucehinā, cd.

³ buddhassuñña°, cd.

⁴ hattic, cd.

Pasannacittā sumanā vedajātā katañjali
 sālamālaṃ ¹ gahetvāna sayambhum abhipūjayim. 2.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agacchi 'haṃ. 3.
 Chattimsa devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayim
² manasā patthitaṃ mayhaṃ nibbattati yath' icchitaṃ. ² 4.
 Dasannaṃ cakkavattinaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayim.
² Ocitattā 'va hutvāna saṃsarāmi bhavesvahaṃ. ² 5.
 Kusalaṃ vijjate mayhaṃ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ
 pūjārahā ahaṃ ajja Sakyaputtassa sāsane. 6.
 Visuddhamanasā ajja apetaṃanapāpikā
 sabbāsavaparikkhīnā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 7.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti. 8.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
 pītisomanassajātā udānavasena :

Divāvihārā nikkhamma Gijjhakūṭamhi pabbate
 nāgaṃ ogāha-m-uttiṇṇaṃ nadītiraṃhi addasaṃ. 48.
 Puriso aṅkusam ādāya " dehi pādaṃ " ti yācati.
 nāgo pasārayi pādaṃ, puriso nāgaṃ āruhi. 49.
 Disvā adantaṃ damitaṃ manussānaṃ vasaṃ gataṃ
 tato cittaṃ samādhemi khalu tāya vanam gatā ti. 50.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha n ā g a m o g ā h a - m -
 u t t i ṇ ṇ a ṃ t i hatthināgaṃ nadiyaṃ ogāhaṃ katvā
 ogayha tato uttiṇṇaṃ. O g a y h a - m - u t t i ṇ ṇ a ṃ t i v ā
 pātho. Makāro padasandhikaro. Nadītiraṃhi addasan
 ti Candabhāgānadiyā tīre apassi. Karontī ti c'etaṃ
 dassetam vuttaṃ puriso ti ādi. Tattha d e h i p ā d a ṃ
 ti rājavithiārohanatthaṃ pādaṃ pasāretum saññaṃ deti,
 yathā paricitaṃ saññaṃ dento idha y ā c a t i t i vutto.
 D i s v ā a d a n t a ṃ d a m i t a ṃ t i pakatiyā pubbe adantaṃ
 idāni hatthācariyena hatthisikkhāya damitadamitaṃ
 upagataṃ kiriyaṃ. M a n u s s ā n a ṃ v a s a ṃ g a t a ṃ
 yaṃ yaṃ manussā ānāpenti taṃ taṃ disvā ti yojanā.

Tato cittaṃ samādhemi khalu tāya vanam
gatā ti. Khalū ti avadhāraṇatthe nipāto. Tato
hatthidassanato pacchā. Tāya hatthino kiriyāya
hetubhūtāya vanam araṇṇam gatā cittaṃ samā-
dhemi yeva. Kathaṃ¹ ayaṃ pi tiracchānagato hatthi
hatthidamakassa vasena damanaṃ gato? Kasmā manu-
ssabhūtāya cittaṃ purisadamakassa satthu vasena
damanaṃ na gamissati ti saṃvegajātā vipassanaṃ vad-
dhetvā aggamaggasamādhinā² mama cittaṃ samādhemi³
accantaṃ samādānena sabbaso kilese khepesi ti attho.

Dantikāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXIII.

A m m a J i v ā 'ti ādikā Ubbiriyā theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ
pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava
vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī Padumuttarassa
bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā
viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasam mātāpitusu maṅgalaṃ
anubhavitum gehantaragatesu adutiyaṃ sayam gehe ohinā
upakaṭṭhāya velāya bhagavato sāvakaṃ ekaṃ khīṇāsa-
vattheraṃ gehadvārasamīpena gacchantaṃ disvā
bhikkhaṃ dātukāma bhante idha pavisathā 'ti vatvā
there geḥaṃ pavitṭhe pañcapatitṭhiteṇa theram vanditvā
goṇakādīhi āsanaṃ paññāpetvā adāsi. Nīsidi thero
paññatte āsane. Sā pattaṃ gahetvā piṇḍapātassa pūretvā
therassa hatthe ṭhapesi. Thero anumodanaṃ katvā
pakkāmi. Sā tena puññakammena tāvatimsesu nibbattitvā
tattha yāvatāyukaṃ ulāradibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā
tato cutā sugatīsu yeva saṃsarantī imasmim buddhuppāde
Sāvattiyaṃ gaḥapati mahāsālakule nibbattitvā Ubbirī ti⁴
nāma abhirūpā dassanīyā ahosi. Sā vayappattakāle
Kosalarañño attano gehe nītā katipayasaṃvaccharātikka-
mena ekaṃ dhītaraṃ labhi. Tassā Jīvanti ti nāmaṃ

¹ Kataṃ, ed. ² samādhinaṃ, ed. ³ samādemi, ed.

⁴ Ubbira ti, ed.

akam̐su. Rājā tassā dhītaraṃ disvā tuṭṭhamānaso Ubbiriyā abhisekaṃ adāsi. Dhītā pan' assā ādhāvitvā paridhāvitvā vicaraṇakāle kalam̐ akāsi. Mātā yattha tassā sarīranikkhepo kato taṃ susānaṃ gantvā divase divase paridevesi. Ekadivasaṃ satthu santikaṃ gantvā vanditvā thokaṃ nisīditvā gatā. Aciravatiyā nadiyā tire t̐hatvā dhītaraṃ ārabba paridevati.¹ Taṃ disvā satthā gandha-kuṭiyam̐ yathā nisinno 'va attānaṃ dassetvā "kasmā vippalapasī" ti pucchi. "Mama dhītaraṃ ārabba vippalapāmi² bhagavā" ti. "Imasmiṃ susāne jhāpitā tava dhītaro caturāsīti saḥassamattā, tasmaṃ kataraṃ sandhāya vippalapasī" ti. Tasmaṃ taṃ taṃ alāhanaṭṭhānaṃ dassetvā:

Amma Jīvā ti vanamhi kandasī attānaṃ adhigaccha
Ubbiri.

cūlāsītisahassāni sabbā Jīvasanāmikā
etamh' alāhane daḍḍhā tasmaṃ kaṃ anusocasī ti. 51.

upaḍḍhagāthaṃ āha. Tattha amma Jīvā ti mātupacāranāmena dhituyā ālapanam̐. Idam̐ c' assā vippalapānākāradassanaṃ. Vanamhi kandasī ti vanamajjhe paridevasi. Attānaṃ adhigaccha Ubbirī ti Ubbiri tava attānaṃ eva tāva bujjhassu yathāvato jānāhi. Cūlāsīti saḥassānīti caturāsīti saḥassāni. Sabbā Jīvasanāmikā ti tā sabbā pi Jīvantiyā samānanāmikā. Saḥassamattā sukhaṃ sandhāya tvaṃ anusocasi anusokaṃ³ āpajjasī ti. Evaṃ satthārā dhamme³ desite desanānūsārena ñānaṃ pesitvā vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā satthu desanāvilāsena attano hetusampattiyaṃ yathā t̐hitā 'va vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyaṃ aggaphale arahattaṃ patit̐thāsi. Tena vuttam̐ Apadāne:

Nagare Haṃsavatiyā ahoṣiṃ bālīka tadā
mātā ca me pitā ca⁵ me kammantaṃ agamaṃsu te. 1.

¹ paridevasi, ed.

² vippalapasi, ed.

³ anu anusokaṃ, ed. ⁴ dhamma, ed. ⁵ pitāpica, A.

Majjhantikamhi suriye addasaṃ samaṇaṃ ahaṃ
 vithiyā anugacchantam. Āsanaṃ paññāpes'¹ ahaṃ. 2.
 Goṇakavikatikāhi² paññāpetvā tad āsanaṃ³
 pasannacittā sumanā idaṃ vacanam abravim. 3.
 Santattā kuthitā⁴ bhūmi sūro majjhantike thito
 māluta ca na vāyanti kālo c'ettha upaṭṭhito.⁵ 4.
 Paññattam āsanaṃ idaṃ tav' atthāya mahāmuni
 anukampaṃ upādāya nisīda mama āsane. 5.
 Nisīdi tattha samaṇo sudanto⁶ suddhamānaso
 tassa pattam gahevāna yathārandham⁷ adās' ahaṃ. 6.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpanidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agañchi 'haṃ. 7.
 Tattha me sukataṃ brahmaṃ āsanena⁸ sunimmitam
 satṭhiyojanam ubbedham⁹ tiṃsayojanavittatam. 8.
 Soṇṇamayā¹⁰ maṇimayā atho 'pi¹¹ phalikāmayā
 lohitaṅkamayā¹² c'eva pallaṅkā vividhā mama. 9.
 Tulikāvikatikāhi¹³ kaṭṭhissacittakāhi¹⁴ ca
 uddhaekantalomī¹⁵ ca pallaṅkā me susaṇṭhitā. 10.
 Yadā icchāmi gamanaṃ hāsakhiḍḍasamappitā¹⁶
 saha pallaṅkasetṭhena gacchāmi mama patthitam.¹⁷ 11.
 Asīti devarājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim
 sattati cakkavattinaṃ mahesittam akārayim. 12.
 Bhavābhavā saṃsaraṇtī mahābhogaṃ labhām' ahaṃ
 bhoga me ūnakā¹⁸ n'atthi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 13.
 Duve bhavā saṃsaraṇāmi devatte¹⁹ atha mānuse
 aññe bhavā na jānāmi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 14.

¹ paññāpem', P.; paññāpetvāna ās°, P.

² vikatikādīhi, P. ³ mam' āsanaṃ, A.

⁴ kuthitā, A₂; santakā kuṭikā, P.

⁵ kālo c'ev' ettha me hiti, A. ⁶ sunando, P.

⁷ yathāladdham, P; yathārantam, B. ⁸ āsane, P.

⁹ ubbiddham, A. ¹⁰ sovāṇṇamayā, P.

¹¹ atho 'si, P. ¹² lohitaṅgam°, A. ¹³ tulitāv°, P.

¹⁴ kattissacitt°, P.; kaṭṭissāc°, A.

¹⁵ uddham ca kandalomīhi, P. ¹⁶ pasādinna°, P.

¹⁷ paṭṭhitam, B. ¹⁸ bhoge me ūnatā, A.

¹⁹ devatthe, A.

Duve kule pajāyāmi khattiye cāpi brāhmaṇe
 uccā kulīnā¹ sabbattha, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 15.
 Domanassaṃ na jānāmi cittasantāpanaṃ² mama
 vevaññiyaṃ na jānāmi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 16.
 Dhātiyo maṃ upaṭṭhanti³ khujjā celātakā⁴ + bahū
 aṅgena⁵ aṅgaṃ gacchāmi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 17.
 Aññā nhāpenti⁶ bhojenti aññā ramanti⁷ me sadā⁸
 aññā gandhaṃ vilimpanti,⁹ ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 18.
 Maṇḍape rukkhamaṇi vā suññāgāre vasantiya
 mama saṅkappaṃ aññāya pallaṅko me upaṭṭhahi.¹⁰ 19.
 Ayaṃ pacchimako mayhaṃ¹¹ carimo¹² vattate bhavo
 ajjāpi rajjaṃ chaḍḍetvā¹³ pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. 20.
 Satasahassee ito kappe yaṃ dānaṃ adadim tadā
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi, ekāsanaphalaṃ idaṃ. 21.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanā
 ti. 22.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano adhigataṃ visesaṃ pakā-
 senti :

Abbahi vata me sallāṃ duddasaṃ hadayanissitaṃ
 yaṃ me sokaparetāya dhītu sokaṃ apānudi. 52.
 Sājja¹⁴ abbūhasallāhaṃ nicchātā parinibbutā
 buddhaṃ dhammaṃ ca saṅghaṃ ca upemi saraṇaṃ munim
 ti. 53.

diyaddhagāthaṃ āha. Tattha a b b a h i v a t a m e
 s a l l ā ṃ d u d d a s a ṃ h a d a y a n i s s i t a ṃ t i a n u p a c i -
 t a k u s a l a s a m b h ā r e h i y a t h ā v a t o . D u d d a s a ṃ¹⁵ m a m a c i t -
 t a s a n n i s s i t a ṃ p i l ā j a n a n a t o d u n n i h a r a n a t o a n t o n u d a k a t o c a

¹ kulikā, A. ² osantāsanam, P. ³ upaṭṭhenti, A.

⁴ celāpikā, A; celāyikā, B.

⁵ aṅga, P.

⁶ aññe tāpenti, P.

⁷ aññe ramanti, P.

⁸ dumentī maṃ, P.

⁹ aññe go vilepenti, P.

¹⁰ pallaṅko upaṭṭhathi, A.

¹¹ maññaṃ, P.

¹² carime, P.

¹³ chaḍḍetvā, A.

¹⁴ Sājja, ed.

¹⁵ duddassaṃ, ed.

sallan ti laddhanāmaṃ sokaṃ taṇhaṃ ca. Abba hi va ta
 nīhari vata.¹ Yaṃ me so ka pa re tā yā ti yasmā sokena
 abhibhūtāya mayhaṃ dhītu sokaṃ vyapānudi anavasesato
 nīhari, tasmā abba hi va ta me sallan ti yojanā.
 Sā jja ab b ū l l ha s a l l ā h a n ti s ā a h a m a j j a s a b b a s o
 uddhaṭataṇhāsallā tato eva n i c c h ā t ā p a r i n i b b u t ā.
 M u n i n ti s a b b a ñ ñ u b u d d h a m . T a s s a d e s i t a m m a g g a -
 p h a l a m n i b b ā n a p p a b h e d a n a v i v i d h a m l o k u t t a r a d h a m m a m
 tattha patitṭhitam aṭṭhaariyapuggalasamūhasamkhātaṃ
 saṃghaṇ ca. Anuttarehi tehi yojanato sakalavaṭṭadukkhaṃ
 vināsanato saraṇaṃ tānaṃ lenaṃ parāyanan ti upemi
 upagacchāmi² bujjhāmi sevāmi cā ti attho.

Ubbiriyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXIV.

K i m m e ³ k a t ā R ā j a g a h e ti ādikā Sukkāya
 theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā
 tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī
 kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā upāsikāhi saddhiṃ
 vihāraṃ gantvā satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭilad-
 dhasaddhā pabbajitvā bahussutā dhammadharā paṭibhāṇa-
 vatī ahoṣi. Sā tattha bahūni vassasatāni brahmacariyaṃ
 caritvā puthujjanakālakiriyaṃ eva katvā Tusite nibbatti.
 Tathā Vipassissa bhagavato Vessabhussa bhagavato kāle
 ti evaṃ tiṇṇaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ sāsane silaṃ
 rakkhitvā⁴ bahussutā dhammadharā ahoṣi. Tathā
 Kakusandhassa Koṇāgamanassa ca bhagavato sāsane
 pabbajitvā visuddhasilā bahussutā dhammakathikā ahoṣi.
 Evaṃ sā tattha tattha bahu puññaṃ upacinitvā sugatīsu
 yeva saṃsaranāti imasmim buddhuppāde Rājagahaṇagare
 gahapati mahāsālakule nibbattitvā Sukkā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ
 ahoṣi. Sā viññutaṃ pattā satthu Rājagahappavesane

¹ nīhari va jāyaṃ, ed.

² °gacchā, ed.

³ Ki me, ed.

⁴ rakkhettvā, ed.

laddhapasādā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge Dhammadinnāya
theriyā santike dhammaṃ sutvā saṃjātasamvegā tassā eva
santike pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti nacirass'
eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
Apadāne :

Ekanavute ito kappe Vipassī nāma nāyako
uppajji cārudassano sabbadhammavipassako. 1.
Tadāhaṃ Bandhumatiyaṃ jātā aññatare kule
dhammaṃ sutvāna munino pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. 2.
Bahussutā ¹ dhammadharā paṭibhānavati ² tathā
vicittakathikā cāpi ³ jinasāsanakārikā. 3.
Tadā dhammakathaṃ sutvā ⁴ hitāya janataṃ bahuṃ ⁵
tato cutā 'haṃ Tusitaṃ upapannā yasassini. 4.
Ekatiṃse ito kappe Sikhī piyasikhī jino
tapanto yasasā loke ⁶ uppajji vadataṃvaro. 5.
Tadāpi pabbajitvāna buddhasāsanakovidā ⁷
jotetvā jinavākyāni ito pītidivaṃ ⁸ gatā. 6.
Ekatiṃse 'va kappamhi Vessabhū nāma nāyako
uppajjittha ⁹ mahāñāṇī tadā pi ca tath' ev' ahaṃ. 7.
Pabbajitvā dhammadharā jotayim jinasāsanam
gantvā marupuraṃ rammaṃ anubhosim mahāsukhaṃ. 8.
Imasmim bhaddake kappe Kakusandho anuttaro ¹⁰
uppajji narasaraṇo tadā pi ca tath' ev' ahaṃ. 9.
Pabbajitvā munimataṃ jotayitvā yathāsukhaṃ ¹¹
tato cutā 'haṃ tidivaṃ agam sabhavanam ¹² yathā. 10.
Imasmim yeva kappamhi Koṇāgamananāyako
uppajji lokasaraṇo ¹³ araṇo amataṅgato. 11.
Tadā pi pabbajitvāna sāsane tassa tādino
bahussutā dhammadharā jotayim jinasāsanam. 12.
Imasmim yeva kappamhi Kassapo purisuttamo ¹⁴

¹ bahutvātā, A.

² paṭibhānavasi, P.

³ cāsi, A. B.

⁴ katvā, A. B.

⁵ janasaṃ pari, P.

⁶ na patto 'yaṃ saha loke, P.

⁷ °kovidhā, P.

⁸ tato pītid°, A.

⁹ uppajjitvā, P.

¹⁰ jinuttamo, A. B.

¹¹ yathāyukam, A. B.

¹² sasavanam, P.

¹³ uppajjitvā dīpavaro, B.

¹⁴ muni-m-uttamo, A. B.

uppajji lokanāyako ¹ saraṇo ² maraṇantagū. 13.
 Tassa pi naravīrassa pabbajitvāna sāsane
 pariyāpuṇi saddhammaṃ ³ paripucchāvisāradā. 14.
 Susilā lajjini + e'eva tīsu sikkhāsu kovidā
 bahum dhammakathaṃ katvā yāvajīvaṃ mahāmune. 15.
 Tena kammavipākena cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā ⁵ mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agaṇchi 'haṃ. 16.
 Pacchime 'va bhava dāni Giribbaje puruttame
 jātā seṭṭhikule phīte mahāratanasañcaye. 17.
 Yadā bhikkhusahassena pareto ⁶ lokanāyako
 upāgami Rājagahaṃ sahasakkhena vaṇṇito, 18.
 Danto dantehi saha purāṇajaṭilehi ca ⁷
 vippamutto vippamutthehi siṅginikkhasavaṇṇo
 Rājagahaṃ pavisi bhagavā. 19.
 Divā buddhānubhāvan taṃ sutvā 'va guṇasañcayaṃ
 buddhe cittaṃ pasādetvā pūjayaṃ taṃ yathābalaṃ. 20.
 Aparenā ca kālena Dhammadinnāya santike
 agārā nikkhamitvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. 21.
 Kesesu chijjamānesu kilese jhāpayim ahaṃ
 uggahim sāsanaṃ sabbam pabbajitvā ciren'ahaṃ. ⁸ 22.
 Tato dhammaṃ adesesiṃ mahājanasamāgame
 dhamme desiyamānamhi ⁹ dhammābhisamayo ahū. 23.
 Nekapāṇasahassānaṃ taṃ viditvā ¹⁰ 'ti vimhito
 abhippasanno me yakkho bhamitvāna ¹¹ Giribbajam. 24.
 Kiṃ me ¹² katā Rājagahe manussā madhumpitā 'va acchare ¹³
 ye Sukkaṃ na upāsanti desentiṃ ¹⁴ amataṃ padaṃ. 25.
 Taṃ ca appaṭivāniyaṃ ¹⁵ asecanakaṃ ojaṃ
 pivanti maññe sappaññā valāhakaṃ iv'addhagū. ¹⁶ 26.

¹ lokasaraṇo, A. B.² araṇo, A. B.³ pariyāpuṇasaddhammā, A. B.⁴ lajjīhi, P.⁵ jahetvā, P.⁶ apareto, P.⁷ ca om. A.⁸ cirena taṃ, P.⁹ desiyamānehi, P.¹⁰ samviditvā, B.¹¹ bhavitvā hi, P. B.¹² ki me, A. P.¹³ acchaye, P.¹⁴ desenti, P. B.¹⁵ appaṭibhāniyaṃ, B.¹⁶ valāhagāṃ ivantagū, P. ; kanakam iva vantagū, B.

Iddhiyā¹ ca vasī homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 cetopariyañāṇassa vasī homi mahāmune.² 27.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhum visodhitam
 sabbāsavā parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 28.
 Atthadhammaniruttisu paṭibhāṇe³ tath'eva ca
 ñāṇaṃ mama mahāvīra uppannaṃ tava santike. 29.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanā
 ti. 30.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā pañcasatabhikkhunīparivārā ma-
 hādhammakathikā ahosi. Sā ekadivasaṃ Rājagahaṃ
 piṇḍāya caritvā katabhattakiccā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ pavi-
 sitvā⁴ sannisinnāya mahatiyā parisāya madhubhaṇḍaṃ pī-
 letvā sumadhuraṃ pāyanti viya amatena abhisiñcantī viya
 dhammaṃ deseti. Parisā c'assā dhammakathaṃ ohitasotā
 avikkhittā sakkaccaṃ suṇāti. Tasmim khaṇe theriyā
 caṅkamanakoṭiyam rukkhe adhivatthā devatā dhammade-
 sanāya pasannā Rājagahaṃ pavisitvā⁵ rathiyāya rathiyam
 siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ vicaritvā tassā guṇaṃ vibhā-
 ventī :

Kim me katā Rājagahe manussā madhu pītā'va acchare⁶
 ye Sukkaṃ na upāsanti desentiṃ buddhasāsaṇaṃ. 54.
 Tañ ca appaṭivāniyaṃ asecanakaṃ ojavaṃ
 pivanti maññe sappaññā valāhakaṃ iv' addhagū ti. 55.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha kiṃ me katā Rājagahe
 manussā ti ime Rājagahamanussā kiṃ katā⁷ kismim
 nāma kicce vyāvaṭā. Madhu pītā'va acchare ti
 yathā bhaṇḍaṃ gahetvā⁸ madhum pivantā⁹ visaññino¹⁰
 hutvā sīsaṃ ukkhipituṃ na sakkonti evaṃ ime pi dham-
 masaññāya visaññino hutvā maññe sīsaṃ ukkhipituṃ na
 sakkonti, kevalaṃ acchanti yevā'ti attho. Ye Sukkaṃ

¹ iddhīsu, A. ² mahāmuni, P. ³ paṭibhāṇe, P.

⁴ pavisetvā, cd.

⁵ pavisetvā, cd.

⁶ acchaye, cd.

⁷ kikatā, cd.

⁸ gahetvā om. cd. ⁹ pivanto, cd. ¹⁰ vissanñino, cd.

na upāsanti desentiṃ¹ buddhasāsanān ti
buddhassa bhagavato sāsanaṃ yāthāvato desentiṃ pakā-
sentiṃ Sukkatheriṃ² na upāsanti na payirupāsanti. Te
ime Rājagahe manussā kiṃ katā ti yojanā. Taṃ ca appa-
ṭivāniyaṃ ti taṃ ca pana dhammaṃ anivattitabhāvavahaṃ
niyyānikaṃ³ abhikkantatāya thāsotujanāsavanamanohara-
bhāvena avasecaniyaṃ a se ca ka ṃ anāsittakaṃ pakatiyā
'va mahārasaṃ tato eva ojavantaṃ. Osadhaṃ ti pi pāḷi.
Vaṭṭaṃ dukkhavyādhīhi kicchāya osadhaṃ bhūtaṃ pivanti
maññe. Sappaññā valāhakaṃ iv'addha gū ti
valāhakaṃ antarato nikkhantaudakaṃ nirudakakantāre saṅ-
hakā viya taṃ dhammaṃ sappaññā paṇḍitapurisā pivanti
maññe pivantā viya suṇanti.⁴ Manussā taṃ sutvā pasan-
namānasā theriyā santikaṃ upasaṃkamitvā sakkaccaṃ
dhammaṃ suṇiṃsu. Aparabhāge theriyā āyupariyosāne
parinibbānakāle sāsanaṃ niyyānikabhāvanatthaṃ⁵ aññaṃ
vyākaraṇti :

Sukkā sukkehi dhammehi vītarāgā samāhitā
dhārehi antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvā Māraṃ savāhanaṃ ti. 56.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi. Tattha Sukkā ti Sukkā therī
attānaṃ eva paraṃ viya dasseti. Sukkehi dhammehi
ti suddhehi lokuttaradhammehi. Vītarāgā samāhitā
ti aggamaggena sabbaso vītarāgā arahattaphale samādhinā
samāhitā. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Sukkāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XXXV.

N'atthi ni ss a ra ṇ a ṃ l o k e ti ādikā Selāya theriyā
gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha
bhāve vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanti Haṃsavatīna-
gare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā mātāpitūhi samā-

¹ desenti, P. ² desenti pakāśenti Sukkatheriye, cd.

³ niyyānikaṃ, cd. ⁴ sunanti, cd. ⁵ niyyānika°, cd.

najātikassa kulaputtassa dinnā. Tena saddhiṃ bahūni vasasatāni sukhasamvāsam vasitvā tasmim kalam kate sayam pi addhagatā vayo anuppattā samvegajātā kiṃ kusalam gavesinī kālena kalam āramena āramam vihārena viharam anuvicaranti “samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ santike dhammam desessāmi” ti sā ekadivasam satthu bodhirukkham upasamkamitvā “yadi buddho bhagavā asamo samasamo appaṭipuggalo dassetu me ayam bodhipāṭihāriyan” ti nisīdi. Tassā tathā cittuppādasamaṇantaram eva bodhi pajjali, sabbasovannamayā sākā upaṭṭhahimsu, sabbā disā virocimsu, sā tam pāṭihāriyam disvā pasannamānasā garucittikāram upaṭṭhapetvā sirasi añjalim paggayha satta rattindivam tattheva nisīdi. Sattame divase ulāram pūjāsakkāram akāsi. Sā tena puñṇakammena devamanussesu saṃsaranti imasmim buddhuppāde Ālaviratthe Ālavikassa rañño dhītā hutvā nibbatti, Selā ti ’ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Ālavikassa pana rañño dhītā ti katvā Ālavikā ti pi naṃ voharanti. Sā viññutam pattā satthari Ālavikam¹ damitvā tassa hatthe pattacivarāṃ datvā tena saddhiṃ Ālavim nagaram upagate dārikā hutvā raññā saddhiṃ satthu santikam upagantvā dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā ahosi. Sā aparabhāge sañjātasamvegā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā katapubbakiccā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā saṅkhāre sammasanti upanissaya-sampannattā paripakkāñāṇā nacirass’ eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Nagare Haṃsavatīyā cārikī² ās’ ahaṃ tadā
 āramena ca āramam³ carāmi kusalatthikā. 1.
 Kālapakkhamhi divase addasaṃ bodhiṃ uttamaṃ
 tatthu cittaṃ pasādetvā⁴ bodhimūle nisīdi ’haṃ. 2.
 Garucittaṃ paṭṭhapetvā⁵ sire katvāna añjalim⁶
 somanassaṃ pāvedetvā evaṃ cintesi tāvade. 3.
 Yadi buddho amitagaṇo asamappaṭipuggalo
 dassetu pāṭihiraṃ me, bodhi⁷ obhāsatu ayam. 4.

¹ Ālavakam, cd.

² cāriṇī, B.

³ āramena vihārena, P.

⁴ uppādetvā, B.

⁵ upaṭṭhitvā, A.

⁶ añjali, P.

⁷ odhi, B.

Saha āvajjite mayhaṃ bodhi pajjali tāvade
 sabbasoṇṇamayā ¹ āsi disā sabbā viroceti. 5.
 Satta rattindivam tattha bodhimūle nisīd'ahaṃ ²
 sattame divase patte ³ dipapūjaṃ akās'ahaṃ. ⁴ 6.
 Āsanam parivāretvā pañca dīpāni pajjalum ⁵
 yāva udeti suriyo dīpā me ⁶ pajjalum ⁷ tadā. 7.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpanidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agañch' ahaṃ. 8.
 Tattha me sukataṃ brahmaṃ pañca dīpā ti vuccati ⁸
 satthiyojanam ⁹ ubbiddham ¹⁰ tiṃsayojanavittatam. 9.
 Asaṃkhayāni dīpāni parivāre ¹¹ jalimsu me
 yāvata devabhavanam dīpā lokaṃ jotati. 10.
 Parammukhā nisīditvā yadi icchāmi passitum
 uddham adho ca tiriyaṃ ¹² sabbam passāmi cakkhunā. 11.
 Yāvata abhikaṇṭhāmi dātthum sukataḍḍhakaṃ
 tattha āvaraṇam ¹³ n'atthi rukkhesu pabbatesu vā. 12.
 Asīti devarājūnam mahesittam akārayim
 satānam ¹⁴ cakkavattinam mahesittam akārayim. 13.
 Yaṃ yaṃ yo nūpapajjāmi devattam atha mānusaṃ
 dīpasatasahassāni parivāre ¹⁵ jalanti me. 14.
 Devalokaṃ cavitvāna uppajji mātu kucchiyam
 mātukucchigatā santi akkhi me na nimilati. ¹⁶ 15.
 Dīpasatasahassāni puñṇakammasamaṅgitā ¹⁷
 jalanti sūtike ¹⁸ gehe. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalam. 16.
 Pacchime bhavasampatte mānasaṃ vinivattayim ¹⁹
 ajarāmatam ²⁰ sītibhāvaṃ nibbānam phassayim ²¹
 ahaṃ. 17.

¹ sabbasoṇṇam°, P.² nisīdayam, P.³ sampatte, P.⁴ adās'ahaṃ, P.⁵ pajjalam, P.⁶ divā me, P.⁷ pajjalam, P.⁸ dipitivuccati, P.⁹ °yojana, P.¹⁰ ubbedham, B.¹¹ parivāretvā, P.¹² adho tathā tiriyaṃ, P.¹³ me varaṇam, B.¹⁴ sattannam, P.¹⁵ parivāretvā, P.¹⁶ nimilati, P. ; nimissati, B.¹⁷ samaṅgino, P.¹⁸ sūtikā, P. B.¹⁹ vinivattayam, P. B.²⁰ ajarāmaranam, P.²¹ passayim, A. ; phussayī, P.

Jātiyā sattavassāhaṃ ¹ arahattaṃ apāpuṇiṃ
upasampādayi buddho guṇaṃ aṇṇāya Gotamo. 18.

Maṇḍape rukkhamaṇe vā suṇṇāgāre vasantiyā
sadā pajjalate dīpaṃ. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalaṃ. 19.

² Pacchime bhavasappaṇṇo 'gāre vasantiyā sadā
sadā ³ pajjalate dīpaṃ. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalaṃ. ² 20.

Dibbacakkhu visuddhaṃ me samādhikusalā ahaṃ
abhiññāpāramippattā. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalaṃ. 21.

Sabbe teṭṭake ṇāṇā ⁴ katakiccā anāsavā
pañca dīpā mahāvira pāde vandāmi ⁵ cakkhuma. 22.

Satasahassee ito kappe yaṃ dīpaṃ abhipūjayiṃ ⁶
duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi. Pañca dīpān' idaṃ phalaṃ. 23.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsa-
naṃ ti. 24.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā therī Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati. ⁷
Ekadivasaṃ pacchābhattaṃ Sāvattthito nikkhamitvā divāvi-
hāratthāya Andhavanaṃ pavisitvā aṇṇatarasmiṃ rukkha-
maṇe nisīdi. Atha naṃ Māro vivekato vicchinitukāmo aṇ-
ṇātakarūpena upagantvā :

N'atthi nissaraṇaṃ loke kiṃ vivekena kāhasi ⁸
bhuñjāhi kāmaratiyo māhu ⁹ pacchānutāpinī ti. 57.

gāthaṃ āha. Tass' attho: imasmim loke sabbasamayesu
pi uparikkhiyamānaṃ nissaraṇanibbānaṃ kiṃ vivekaṃ nā-
ma n'atthi. Tesam tesam samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ chandaso
paṭiññāyamānaṃ vā chavatthum ev'etaṃ, tasmā kiṃ vive-
k e n a k ā h a s i evarūpe sampannapaṭhame vaye tṭhitā
iminā kāyavivekena kiṃ karissasi? Atha kho b h u ṇ j ā h i
k ā m a r a t i y o vatthukāmakilesakāmasannissitā khid-
dāratīyo paccanubhoḥi, tasmā māhu p a c c h ā n u t ā-

¹ sattavassāva, P.

²—² Om. A. ³ sadā om. P. ⁴ sabbavositavosānā, A.

⁵ vandati, A.

⁶ yaṃ dīpaṃ adadiṃ tadā, A.

⁷ theriyā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharanti, ed.

⁸ vivekakāhasi, ed.

⁹ mātu, ed.

pinī.¹ Nissarantaṃ brahmacariyaṃ carāmi, tad eva nibbānaṃ n'atthi, ten' eva taṃ nādhigataṃ kāmarāgo ca parihiṇo anatto vata mayhaṃ ti vippaṭisārini² māhosī ti adhippāyo. Taṃ sutvā therī “ bālo vatāyaṃ Māro yo mama paccakkhabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ paṭikkhipati kāmesu ca maṃ pavāreti, mama khīṇāsavabhāvaṃ na jānāti, handa naṃ taṃ jānāpetvā tājessāmi ” ti cintetvā :

Sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānaṃ adhikuṭṭanā³
yaṃ tvaṃ kāmaratiṃ brūsi aratī dāni sā mama. 58.
Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvaṃ asi antakā ti. 59.

Imaṃ gāthādvayaṃ āha. Tattha s a t t i s ū l ū p a m ā
k ā m ā ti kāmā nāma yena adhiṭṭhitā tassa sattassa vinivij-
jhanato nisītasatti viya sūlaṃ viya ca daṭṭhabbā. K h a n -
d h ā ti upādānakkhandhā. N'atthi t e s a m a d h i k u ṭ -
ṭ a n ā + ti khandhānudiṭṭhānaṃ⁵ accādānaṃ ti attho. Yato
khandhe accādāya sattā kāmehi chijjabhijjaṃ pāpuṇanti.
Y a m t v a m k ā m a r a t i m⁶ brūsi aratī dāni s ā
m a m a n t i⁷ “ pāpima tvaṃ yaṃ kāmaratiṃ ramitabbaṃ
sevitabbaṃ katvā⁸ tvaṃ vadasi, sā dāni mama niratijāti-
kassa mīḥasadisā, na tāya mama koci attho atthi ti tattha
kāraṇaṃ āha. S a b b a t t h a v i h a t ā n a n d i ti ādinā
tattha e v a m j ā n ā h i ti sabbaso pahīnataṇhā vijjā ti
maṃ jānāhi. Tato eva vālavidhamanavipassanātikkamehi⁹
a n t a k a l ā m a k a¹⁰ vā Māra t v a m m a y ā n i h a t o
bādhitō. Asināhaṃ tayā bādhitabbā ti attho. Evaṃ theriyā
Māro santajjito tatth' ev' antaradhāsi. Therī pi phalasamā-
pattisukhena Andhavane divasabhāgaṃ vītināmetvā
sāyaṇhe vasanaṭṭhānaṃ eva gatā.

Selāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ paccānutāpi, cd.

³ adhikuḍḍanā, cd.

⁵ candanudiṭṭhānaṃ, cd.

⁷ mamatā ti, cd.

⁹ vipassātī, cd.

² vippatisāri, cd.

⁴ adhikuḍḍanā, cd.

⁶ kāmarati, cd.

⁸ kūmarati, cd.

¹⁰ lamakā, cd.

XXXVI.

Yaṃ taṃ isihi¹ pattaḃban ti ādikā Somāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī Sikhissa bhagavato kāle khattiyamahāsālakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā Aruṇavato rañño aggamahesī ahosi. Sabbaṃ atitavatthum Abhayatheriyā vatthusadisam. Paccuppannavatthum pana: ayaṃ therī tathā devamanussesu saṃsaranāti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe Bimbisārassa rañño purohitassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Tassā Somā ti nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā viññutaṃ pattā satthu Rājagahappavese paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge saṃjāta-saṃvegā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā katabuddhakiccā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Nagare Aruṇavatiyā Aruṇavā nāma khattiyo
tassa rañño ahaṃ bhariyā cārikaṃ² cārayāṃ' ahaṃ. 1.

Yāvatakaṃ buddhasaśāsanān ti sabbaṃ Abhayatheriyā Apadānasadisam. Arahattaṃ pana patvā vimuttisukhena Sāvattiya viharantī ekadivasam divāvihārattāya Andhavanam pavisitvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle nisīdi. Atha naṃ Māro vivekato vicchinditukāmo adissa-mānarūpo upagantvā ākāse thatvā :

Yaṃ taṃ isihi pattaḃbam thānaṃ³ durabbhisambhavaṃ
na taṃ dvaṅgulisaññāya sakkā pappotum itthiya ti. 60.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ āha. Tass' attho: silakkhandhādīnaṃ esanaṭṭhena isihi⁴ laddhanāmehi buddhādīhi mahāpaññehi pattaḃbam,⁵ taṃ aññehi pana durabbhisambhavaṃ dunnipphādanīyaṃ⁶ yaṃ taṃ arahattasaṅkhātāṃ paramassūsatthānaṃ. Na taṃ dvaṅgulisaññāya

¹ isīti vattaḃban, cd. ² vāditam, P. ³ santam, cd.

⁴ isī ti, cd.

⁵ sattabbam, cd.

⁶ nu dun°, cd.

itthiyā pāpunituṃ sakkā. Itthiyo hi sattatṭhavassa-
kāto paṭṭhāya sabbakālaṃ odanaṃ pacantiyo pakkuthite¹
udake taṇḍule pakkhipitvā ettāvataṃ odanaṃ pakkān ti na
jānanti. Pakkuthiyamāne paṇa taṇḍule dabbiyā uddha-
ritvā dvīhi aṅgulīhi piḷitvā jānanti, tasmā dvaṅgulisaññāyā
ti vuttā. Taṃ sutvā therī Māraṃ apasādentī :

Itthibhāvo no kiṃ kayirā cittamhi susamāhite
ñāṇamhi vattamānamhi sammā dhammaṃ vipassato. 61.
Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
evaṃ jānāhi pāpima, nihato tvam asi antakā ti. 62.

Itarā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha itthibhāvo no
kiṃ kayirā ti mātuḡāmbhāvo ambākāṃ kiṃ kareyya²
arahattapattiyā kīdisaṃ bandhanaṃ³ uppādeyya. Citta-
mhi susamāhite ti citte aggamaggasamādhinā suṭṭhu
samāhite. Ñāṇamhi vattamānamhi ti tato
arahattamaggañāṇe pavattamāne. Sammā dhammaṃ
vipassato ti catusaccadhammaṃ pariññādhividhinā
sammā eva passato, ayaṃ h'ettha saṃkhepo. Pāpima
itthī vā hotu puriso vā hotu aggamagge adhigate arahattaṃ
hatthagataṃ evā ti. Idāni tassa attano adhigatabhāvaṃ
ujukataṃ eva dassentī sabbattha vihatā nandi
ti gāthaṃ āha. Taṃ vuttatthaṃ eva.

Somāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

Tikanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

XXXVII.

Catukkanipāte putto buddhassa dāyādo ti
ādikā Bhaddāya Kapilāniyā theriyā gāthā. Sā kira Padu-
muttarassa bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe
nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā satthu⁴ santike dhammaṃ
suṇantī satthāraṃ ekaṃ⁵ bhikkhuniṃ pubbenivāsaṃ

¹ pakkudhite, cd.

² kareyyuṃ, cd.

³ kīdisavibandhaṃ, cd.

⁴ satthā, cd.

⁵ etaṃ, cd.

anussarantīnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā adhikāra-
 kammaṃ katvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānaṃ patthetvā yāvajīvaṃ
 puññāni katvā tato cutā¹ devamanussesu saṃsarati.²
 Anuppatte buddhe Vārāṇasīyaṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā
 patikulaṃ gantvā ekadivasaṃ attano nanandāya saddhiṃ
 kalahaṃ karonti tāya pacceka buddhassa piṇḍapāte dinne
 “ayaṃ imassa dānaṃ datvā ulārasampattiṃ labhissatī”
 ti pacceka buddhassa hatthato pattaṃ gahe tvā bhattaṃ
 chaḍḍetvā kalalassa pūretvā adāsi. Mahājano garahi: “Bāle
 pacceka buddho te kiṃ aparajjhi” ti. Sā tesāṃ vacanena
 lajjamānā puna pattaṃ gahe tvā kalalaṃ niharitvā dhovitvā
 gandhacūṇṇena ubbaṭṭetvā³ catumadhurassa pūretvā upari
 āsittena padumagabbhavaṇṇena sappinā vijjotamānaṃ
 pacceka buddhassa hatthe ṭhapetvā “yathā ayaṃ piṇḍapāto
 obhāsadāto, evaṃ obhāsadātaṃ me sarīraṃ hotū” ti
 patthanaṃ ṭhapesi. Sā tato cavitvā sugatisu⁴ yeva
 saṃsaranti Kassapa buddhakāle Bārāṇasīyaṃ mahāvibha-
 vassa setṭhino dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Pubbakammaphalena
 duggandhasarīrā manussehi jigucchitabbā hutvā saṃvega-
 jātā attano ābharaṇehi suvaṇṇiṭṭhakaṃ kāretvā bhagavato
 cetiye ṭhapesi uppalahatthena ca pūjaṃ akāsi. Ten’ assā
 sarīraṃ tasmaṃ yeva bhava sugandhaṃ manoharaṃ
 jātā. Sā patino piyā manāpā hutvā yāvajīvaṃ kusa-
 laṃ katvā tato cutā sagge nibbatti, tatthāpi yāvajīvaṃ
 dibbasukhaṃ anubhavitvā tato cutā Bārāṇasiraṇṇo dhītā
 hutvā tattha devasampattisadisāṃ sampattiṃ anubhavanti
 cirakālaṃ pacceka buddhe upaṭṭhahitvā tesu parinibbutesu
 saṃvegajātā tāpasapabbajjāya pabbajitvā uyyāne vasanti
 jhānāni bhāvetvā brahmaloke nibbattitvā tato cutā Sāgala-
 nagare Kosiyagottassa brāhmaṇakulassa gehe nibbattitvā
 mahatā parihārena vaddhitvā vayappattā Mahātitthagāme
 Pippalikumārassa gehānītā. Tasmaṃ pabbajitū nikkhante
 mahantaṃ bhogakkhandhaṃ ñātiparivaṭṭaṃ pahāya pab-
 bajjatthāya nikkhamitvā pañca vassāni Tittihīyārāme
 vasitvā aparabhāge Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbaji

¹ cuto, ed.² saṃsaranti, ed.³ ubbiritvā, ed.⁴ suggatisu, ed.

upasampadañ ca labhivā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā nacirass'
eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammesu cakkhumā
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
Tadāhu ¹ Haṃsavatīyaṃ Videho nāma nāmako
setṭhi pahūtaratano tassa jāyā ahosi 'haṃ. 2.
Kadāci so narādiccaṃ upecca ² saparijano
dhammaṃ assosi buddhassa sabbaḍakkhabhayappahaṃ. ³ 3.
Sāvakaṃ dhutavādānaṃ aggamaṃ kittesi nāyako
sutvā sattāhikaṃ dānaṃ datvā buddhassa tādino. 4.
Nipacca + sirasā pāde taṃ ṭhānaṃ abhipatthayi
pahāsanto sapariṣaṃ ⁵ tadāha narapuṅgavo. 5.
Setṭhino anukampāya imā gāthā abhāsatha :
lacchasi patthitaṃ ⁶ ṭhānaṃ nibbuto hohi ⁷ puttaka. 6.
Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 7.
Tassa dhammesu dāyādo oraso dhammanimmitto
Kassapo nāma nāmena hessati satthu sāvako. 8.
Taṃ sutvā mudito hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jīnaṃ
mettacitto paricari paccayehi vināyakaṃ. 9.
Sāsanaṃ jotayitvāna so madditvā kutitthiye ⁸
veneyye ⁹ vinayitvāna nibbuto so sasāvako. 10.
Nibbuta tamhi lokagge pūjanatthāya satthuno
ñātimitte samānetvā saha tehi akārayiṃ 11.
Sattayojanikaṃ ¹⁰ thūpaṃ ubbidham ¹¹ ratanāmayaṃ
jalantaṃ sataṃsī va sālārājaṃ ¹² va pupphitaṃ. ¹³ 12.
Sattasatasahassāni pātiyo tattha kārayiṃ
naḷaggi viya jotante ¹⁴ rataneh' ¹⁵ eva sattahi. ¹⁶ 13.
Gandhatelena pūretvā dīpā 'nujjalayiṃ ¹⁷ taṃ

¹ tadāti, P.

² upacca, B. ; uppajja, P.

³ oḍukkhaḍakkhayā ahaṃ, P.

⁴ nipajja, P.

⁵ pahāsayaṃto, B. ; pahāsaranta pariṣaṃ tadā so nara°, P.

⁶ paṭṭhitaṃ, B.

⁷ hoti, P.

⁸ kulitthiye, P.

⁹ veneyyaṃ, A.

¹⁰ tattha yojo°, P.

¹¹ ubbedham, P.

¹² sālārājāva, P.

¹³ phullitaṃ, P.

¹⁴ jātante, P.

¹⁵ rataneva sova.

¹⁶ sattati, P.

¹⁷ divānujjalayi, P.

pūjanatthāya mahesissa sabbabhūtānukampino. 14.
 Sattasatasahassāni puṇṇakumbhāni ¹ kārayim
 rataneḥ' eva puṇṇāni pūjatthāya mahesino. 15.
 Majjhe sattatṭha ² kumbhāni ussitā kañcanagghiyo
 atirocanti vaṇṇena ³ sarade va divākaro. 16.
 Catudvāresu sobhanti toraṇā ratanāmayā ⁴
 ussitā phalakā rammā sobhanti ratanāmayā. 17.
 Virocanti parikkhattā avatamsā ⁵ sunimmitā
 ussitāni paṭākāni ⁶ ratanāni virocare. 18.
 Surattaṃ sukattaṃ cittaṃ ⁷ cetiyaṃ ratanāmayāṃ
 atirocati vaṇṇena sasimajjhe ⁸ divākaro. 19.
 Thūpass' imādi pātiyo ⁹ haritālena pūrayim
 ekaṃ manosilāy'ekaṃ ¹⁰ añjanena ¹¹ ca ekikaṃ. 20.
 Pūjaṃ etādisaṃ rammaṃ ¹² kāretvā varavādino
 adāsi dānaṃ saṅghassa yāvajīvaṃ yathābalaṃ. ¹³ 21.
 Sahā'va ¹⁴ setṭhinā tena tāni puññāni sabbaso
 yāvajīvaṃ karitvāna sahā'va sugatiṃ ¹⁵ gatā. ¹⁶ 22.
 Sampattiyo 'nubhotvāna devatte atha mānuse
 chāyā viya sarīrena saha ten'eva saṃsariṃ. ¹⁷ 23.
 Ekanavute ito kappe Vipassī nāma nāyako
 uppajji cārudassano sabbadhammavipassako. 24.
 Tadāyaṃ ¹⁸ Bandhumatiyaṃ brāhmaṇo sādhusammato
 andho santo guṇenāpi dhanena ca suduggato. 25.
 Tadā pi tassāhaṃ āsiṃ brāhmaṇī samacetasā ¹⁹
 kadāci so dijavarō ²⁰ saṅgamesi ²¹ mahāmunim. 26.

¹ so'haṃ satasahassāni puṇṇakumbhā paṇāmikā, P.

² atṭhatṭha kumbhīnaṃ, A.

³ vaṇṇāni, P.

⁴ ratanamayā, P.

⁵ bhāvitamsā, P.

⁶ dassitāni satakāni, P.

⁷ cetam, P.

⁸ sasañchāva, A.

⁹ sātiyo, B.; pātiyo, P.

¹⁰ ekā manosilāyekā, P.

¹¹ añcayena, P.

¹² pūjīyaṃ tādīsaṃ kammaṃ, P.

¹³ yathāphalaṃ, P.

¹⁴ sahāya, B.; pahāya, P.

¹⁵ sugatī, P.

¹⁶ ahaṃ, P.

¹⁷ saṃsari, P.

¹⁸ tadā hi, P.

¹⁹ sammaco, B.; mama co, P.

²⁰ divāgantvā, P.

²¹ saṃgame pi, P.

Nisinnam janakāyamhi desentam¹ amatam padam
sutvā dhammam pamudito adāsi ekasātakam. 27.
Gharam ekena vatthena gantvānedam mam abravi²
anumoda mahāpuññe³ dinnam buddhassa sātakam. 28.
Tadāham añjaliṃ katvā anumodiṃ supiṇitā
sudinno sātako sāmi⁴ buddhasettḥassa tādino. 29.
Sukhito pabbajito hutvā⁵ saṃsaranto bhavābhaye
Bārāṇasipure ramme rājā āsi⁶ mahipati. 30.
Tadā tassa mahesī 'ham itthigumbassa uttamā
tassātidayitā⁷ āsiṃ pubbasnehena c'uttari.⁸ 31.
Piṇḍāya vicarante⁹ te atṭha paccekanāyake
disvā pamuditā hutvā datvā piṇḍam mahāraham 32.
Puna nimantayitvāna katvā ratanamaṇḍapam
kammārehi katam pattam sovaṇṇam vata tattakam¹⁰ 33.
Samānetvāna te sabbe¹¹ tesam dānam adāsi so
senāsane¹² pavitṭhānam pasanṇo sehi paṇihi.¹³ 34.
Tam pi dānam sahādāsiṃ Kāsīrājen'aham tadā
punāham¹⁴ Bārāṇasiyam rājā pi dvāragāmake.¹⁵ 35.
Kuṭṭimbikakule phite sukhito so sabhātuko
jetṭhassa bhātuno jāyā ahosi supatibbatā. 36.
Pacekabuddham disvāna mama bhattu kaṇīyasā¹⁶
bhāgannam tassa datvāham āgate tamhi¹⁷ pāvadiṃ. 37.
Nābhinandittha¹⁸ so dānam¹⁹ tato tassa adās' aham
ukhā āniya tam annam puno²⁰ tass' eva so adā. 38.
Tad annam chaḍḍayitvāna duṭṭhā²¹ buddhass' aham tadā
pattam kalalapunnam tam adāsiṃ tassa tādino. 39.

¹ desentī, P.

² gantvānetam samabravi, A.

³ оруїña, Р.

+ sāpi, P.

⁵ sajrito hutvā, A.

⁶ rājā āhu, P.

7 tassā hi dayitvā, P.

⁸ bhattari, P.; uttarā, B.

9 vicarantesu, P.

¹⁰ sovannasatahatthakam, B.; vata hatthakam, P.

¹¹ tam sabbam, P.

¹² sonnāsane, A. B.

¹³ pānibhi, A.

¹⁴ puna pi, P.

¹⁵ ajānetvāna kāmato, P.

¹⁶ khānīyasā, P.

¹⁷ āgate tassa, P.

18 ābhin^o, P.

¹⁹ buddhā aniyatam dānam, B.

²⁰ puna, P.

21 utthā, P.

Dāne ca gahaṇe c'eva apace paduse pi ca ¹
 samacittamukhaṃ ² disvā tadāhaṃ saṃvijjīṃ ³ bhusaṃ. 40.
 Puno ⁴ pattaṃ gahetvāna sodhayitvā sugandhinā
 pasannacittā pūretvā ⁵ saghataṃ sakkāraṃ adaṃ. 41.
 Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi surūpā homi dānato
 buddhassa apakārena duggandhā vadanena ca. 42.
 Puna Kassapadhīrassa ⁶ niṭṭhāpentamhi ⁷ cetiye
 sovaṇṇaṃ iṭṭhakaṃ varaṃ ⁸ adāsiṃ muditā ahaṃ. 43.
 Catujjātena gandhena nicayitvā ⁹ taṃ iṭṭhakaṃ
 muttā duggandhadosaṃhā sabbaṅgasamupāgatā. ¹⁰ 44.
 Satta pātisaḥassāni ¹¹ rataneḥ' eva sattaḥi
 kāretvā ghatapūrāni vaṭṭīni ¹² ca saḥassaso. ¹³ 45.
 Pakkhipitvā padīpetvā ¹⁴ ṭhapayim satta pantiyo ¹⁵
 pūjatthaṃ lokanāthassa vip̐pasannaṃ cetasa. 46.
 Tadāpi tamhi puññaṃhi ¹⁶ bhāgini' haṃ visesato
 puna Kāsisa sañjāto Sumitto iti vissuto. 47.
 Tassāhaṃ bhariyā āsiṃ sukhita sajjitā piyā ¹⁷
 tadāhaṃ paccekamune ¹⁸ adāsi ghanaveṭṭhaṃ. ¹⁹ 48.
 Tassāpi bhāgini ²⁰ āsiṃ moditvā dānaṃ uttamaṃ
 puna pi Kāsiraṭṭhaṃhi jātā ²¹ Koliyajātiyā. 49.
 Tadā Koliyaputtānaṃ satehi saha pañcahi
 pañca paccekabuddhānaṃ satāni samupaṭṭhaḥi. 50.
 Temāsaṃ tappayitvāna ²² adaṃsu ²³ ca ticivare
 jāyā tassa tadā āsiṃ puññaṃkammaṃpathānuga. 51.
 Tato cuto ahū rājā Nando nāma mahāyaso
 tassāpi mahesī āsiṃ sabbakāmasamiddhinī. 52.

¹ amacce manase pi ca, B.

² samacittaṃ sukhāṃ, P.

³ saṃvijjhiṃ, P.

⁴ puna, P.

⁵ pūritvā, P.

⁶ Kassapavīrassa, A.

⁷ nidhāyantamhi, A.

⁸ iṭṭhakagharaṃ, B.

⁹ necayitvā, P.

¹⁰ °susamāgatā, A. B.

¹¹ pātiso, P.

¹² vaddhīni, P.

¹³ saḥassayo, P.

¹⁴ pasiditvā, P.

¹⁵ paniyo, B.

¹⁶ tasmiṃ kule, P.

¹⁷ siyā, P.

¹⁸ paccekabuddhassa, P.

¹⁹ gana°, B.

²⁰ bhāgini, P.

²¹ jāto, A.

²² tapayitvāna, P.

²³ adāsi, P.

Tadā rājā bhavitvāna ¹ Brahmadatto mahīpati
 Padumavatiputtānaṃ paccakamuninaṃ tadā. 53.
 Satāni pañce' anūnāni yāvajīvaṃ upatṭhahim
 rājuyyāne nivāsetvā nibbutāni ca pūjayim. 54.
 Cetiyāni ca kāretvā pabbajitvā ubho mayam
 bhāvetvā appamaññāyo brahmalokaṃ agamhase. 55.
 Tato cuto mahātitthe Sujāto Pippalāyano ²
 Mātā Sumanadevī ti Kosigotto dijo pitā. 56.
 Ahaṃ Madde janapade Sāgalāyaṃ ³ puruttame
 Kapilassa ⁴ dijassāsīm dhītā, ⁵ mātā Sucimatī. 57.
 Ghanakañ cana bimbena ⁶ nimminivāna maṃ pitā
 adā Kassapadhīrassa kāmehi ⁷ vajjitassa maṃ. ⁸ 58.
 Kadāci so kāruṇiko gantvā kammantapekkhako
 kākādikehi ⁹ khajjante paṇe disvāna saṃviji. 59.
 Ghare vāhaṃ ¹⁰ tile jāte ¹¹ disvānātapatāpane ¹²
 kimikākehi khajjante saṃvegaṃ alabhim tadā. 60.
 Tadā so pabbaji dhīro ahaṃ taṃ anupabbajim
 pañca vassāni nivasim ¹³ paribbājavate ahaṃ. 61.
 Yadā pabbajitā āsi Gotamī jinaposikā ¹⁴
 tadāhaṃ taṃ upagantvā ¹⁵ buddhena anusāsitā. 62.
 Naciren' eva kālena arahattaṃ apāpuṇim
 aho kalyāṇamittataṃ Kassapassa sirimato. 63.
 Suto ¹⁶ buddhassa dāyādo Kassapo susamāhito
 pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedi saggāpāyañ ca passati. 64.
 Ato jātikkhayaṃ patto abhiññāvosito muni
 etāhi tihi vijjāhi tevijjo hoti brahmaṇo. 65.
 Tath'eva Bhaddā Kāpilānī ¹⁷ tevijjā maccuhāyini ¹⁸
 dhāreti antimam dehaṃ jetvā ¹⁹ Māraṃ savāhanaṃ. 66.

¹ tato ahū cavitvāna, P. ² ajāto Pippale kule, P.

³ Sākalāya, A. ⁴ Kappilassa, A.

⁵ dijassāpi thitvā, P. ⁶ dhammena, B.

⁷ kāmāhi, P. ⁸ oṭassa me, P. ⁹ kākādike, P.

¹⁰ vā sā, B. ¹¹ jāto, P.

¹² oṭapane, P. ; disvāna tapanāsane, B. ¹³ nivāsi, B.

¹⁴ opositā, A. B. ¹⁵ samupago, B. ¹⁶ sutto, P.

¹⁷ Kāpilānī, A. ¹⁸ paccuhāyini, P. ; maccuhārini, A.

¹⁹ jivā, A.

Disvā ādinavaṃ loke ubho pabbajitā mayā
 ty amha ¹ khīṇāsavā dantā sītibhūt' amha nibbutā. 67.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 68.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā pubbe nivāsañāṇe ciṇṇavasī ahosi,
 tattha sātisaṃ katādhikārattā. Aparabhāge taṃ satthā
 Jetavane ariyagaṇamajjhe nisinno bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā
 ṭhānantaressu ṭhapento pubbenivāsaṃ anussarantīnaṃ
 aggatṭhāne ṭhapesi. Sā ekadivasaṃ Mahākassapaṭtherassa
 guṇābhittavanapubbakaṃ attano katakiccakātādivibhāva-
 nāmukhena udānaṃ udānenti :

Putto buddhassa dāyādo Kassapo susamāhito
 pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī saggāpāyaṇī ca passati. 63.
 Ato jātikkhayaṃ patto abhiññāvosito muni
 etāhi tīhi vijjāhi tevijjo hoti brāhmaṇo. 64.
 Tath'eva Bhaddā Kapilānī tevijjā maccuhāyini ²
 dhāreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvā Māraṃ savāhanaṃ. 65.
 Disvā ādinavaṃ loke ubho pabbajitā mayā
 ty amhā khīṇāsavā dantā sītibhūt' amha ³ nibbutā ti. 66.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha putto buddhassa dā-
 yādo ti buddhānaṃ buddhabhāvato sammāsambuddhassa
 anujātabhūto. Tato eva tassa dāyādabhūtassa navalokut-
 taradhammassa ādānena dāyādo Kassapagotto lokiya-
 lokuttarehi samādhihi suṭṭhu samāhitacittatāya susa-
 māhito. Pubbenivāsaṃ yo vedī ti yo Mahā-
 kassapaṭthero pubbenivāsaṃ attano paresaṇī ca nivutthak-
 khandhasattānaṃ pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇena pākaṃ katvā
 a vedī aññāsi patibujjhati. Saggāpāyaṇī ca pas-
 sati ti chabbisati devalokato saggāṃ catubbidhaṃ apā-
 yaṇī ca dibbacakkhunā hatthatale āmalakaṃ viya passati.
 Ato jātikkhayaṃ patto ti tatoparam jātikkhaya-
 saṅkhātāṃ arahattaṃ patto. Abhiññāya abhivisuddhena
 ñāṇena abhiññāya dhammaṃ abhijānitvā pariññeyyaṃ

¹ tamhā, P.² paccuho, cd.³ amhi, cd.

parijānitvā pahātabbam pahāya sacchikātabbam sacchikatvā. Vosito niṭṭhappatto katakicco āsavakkhayapaññāsāṅkhātaṃ monaṃ pattattā muni. Tath' eva Bhaddakapilānī ti yathā Mahākassapo etāhi yathāvuttāhi tihi vijjāhi teviḷḷo maccuhāyī¹ ca, tath' eva Bhaddakapilānī teviḷḷā maccuhāyini² ti. Tato eva dhāreti antimaṃ dehaṃ jetvā Māraṃ savāhanan ti attānaṃ eva paraṃ viya katvā dasseti. Idāni yathā therassa paṭipattiādimajjhapariyosānakalyāṇaṃ evaṃ amhasi ti dassenti disvā ādīnavaṇ ti osānagāthaṃ āha. Tattha ty amhā khīṇāsavā dantā ti te mayaṃ Mahākassapatthero ahañ ca uttamaṇa damaṇa dantā sabbaso khīṇāsavā³ ca amha sītibhū^t amha nibbutā ti. Tato eva kilesapariḷāhābhāvato sītibhūtā saupādisesāya nibbāṇadhātuyā nibbutā ca.

Bhaddakapilānitheriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā. Catukanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

XXXVIII.

Pañcakanipāte paṇṇavīsati vassānī ti ādikā aññatarāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinaṇti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Devadahanagare Mahāpajāpatigotamīdhātī hutvā Vaḍḍhesi nāma, gottato pana apaññātā ahosi. Sā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā pabbajitakāle sayam pi pabbajitvā pañcavīsati saṃvaccharāṇi kāmārāgena upaddutā accharāsaṃghātamattaṃ pi kīlaṃ cittaḷḷagataṃ alaḷḷhanti bāhā paggayha kandaṃānā Dhammadinnattheriyā santike dhammaṃ sutvā kāmehi vinivattitaṃānasā kammaṭṭhānaṃ gaḷetvā bhāvaṇaṃ anuyūñjanti na cirass' eva chaḷabhiññā hutvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

¹ paccuhāyī, ed.

² paccuh^o, ed.

³ khīṇaso khīṇāsavā, ed.

Paṇṇavīsati vassāni yato pabbajitā ahaṃ
n'accharāsaṅghātamattaṃ¹ pi cittass' upasam' ajjha-
gaṃ. 67.

Aladdhā cetaso santim kāmārāgen' avassutā
bāhā paggayha kandantī vihāraṃ pāvisim ahaṃ. 68.

Sā bhikkhunim² upāgacchi yā me saddhāyikā ahu
sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo. 69.

Tassā dhammaṃ suṇitvāna ekamante upāvisim
pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhu visodhitam. 70.

Ceto paricca ñāṇaṃ ca sotadhātu visodhitā
iddhi pi me sacchikatā patto me āsavakkhaya.

Cha me 'bhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan
ti. 71.

Ime gāthā abhāsi. Tattha a c c h a r ā s a ṅ g h ā t a m a t -
t a ṃ p i t i g h a ṭ i k ā m a t t a m³ p i k h a ṇ a ṃ a ṅ g u l i p o ṭ h a n a m a t -
t a m p i k ā l a n t i a t t h o . C i t t a s s ' u p a s a m ' a j j h a g a n
t i c i t t a s s a u p a s a m a ṃ c i t t e k a g g a ṃ n a a j j h a g a m a n t i y o j a n ā .
N a p a ṭ i l a b h i t i a t t h o . K ā m a r ā g e n ' a v a s s u t ā t i
k ā m a g u ṇ a s a ṅ k h ā t e s u v a t t h u k ā m e s u d a l h a t a r ā b h i n i v e s i t ā y a
b a h u l e n a⁴ c h a n d a r ā g e n a t i n t a c i t t ā . S ā b h i k k h u n i n⁵
t i D h a m m a d i n n a t t h e r i ṃ s a n d h ā y a v a d a t i . C e t o p a r i c -
c a ñ ā ṇ a ṃ c ā t i c e t o p a r i y a ñ ā ṇ a ṃ c a v i s o d h i t a n t i s a m -
b a n d h o . A d h i g a t a n t i a t t h o . S e s a ṃ v u t t a n a y a ṃ e v a .

Aññatarāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā sammattā.

XXXIX.

M a t t ā v a ṇ ṇ e n a r ū p e n ā t i ā d i k ā V i m a l ā y a t h e r i y ā
gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha
bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmiṃ bud-
dhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ aññatarāya rūpūpajiviniyā itthiyā dhītā
hutvā nibbatti. Vimalā ti'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā vayappattā
tato duccintitaṃ⁶ kappentī ekadivasaṃ āyasmantaṃ Mahā-

¹ accharā°, ed.

² bhikkhunī, ed.

³ ghaṭikam°, ed.

⁴ bahalena, ed.

⁵ bhikkhunī ti, ed.

⁶ ducintitaṃ, ed.

moggallānaṃ Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā paṭibaddhacittā hutvā therassa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā theram uddissa palobhanakammaṃ kātuṃ ārabhi. Tithiyehi uyyojitā tathā akāsi ti keci vadanti. Thero tassā asubhavi-bhāvanāmukhena ¹ santajjanaṃ katvā ovādaṃ adāsi. Taṃ heṭṭhā theragāthāhi āgataṃ eva. Tathā pana therena ovāde dinne sā samvegajātā hirottappaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpetvā sāsane paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge bhikkhuniṣu pabbajitvā ghaṭenti vāyamaṇṭi hetusampannaṭāya na cirass' eva arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ ² paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Mattā vaṇṇena rūpena sobhaggena yasena ca
yobbanena c' upatthaddhā aññā samatimaññi 'haṃ. 72.
Vibhūsitvā imaṃ kāyaṃ sucittam bālālapanaṃ ³
atthāsi vesidvāramhi luddo pāsaṃ iv' oḍḍiya. ⁴ 73.
Pilandhanaṃ vidadsentī ⁵ guyhaṃ pakāsikaṃ bahuṃ
akāsi vividhaṃ māyaṃ ujjhagghantī ⁶ bahuṃ janaṃ. 74.
Sājja piṇḍaṃ caritvāna muṇḍā saṅghātipārutā
nisinnā rukkhamaṇṭamhi avitakkassa lābhini. 75.
Sabbe yogā samucchinnā ye dībhā ye ca mānusa
khepetvā āsave sabbe sītibhūt' aṃhi nibbutā ti. 76.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha mattā vaṇṇena rūpenā ti guṇavaṇṇena c' eva rūpasampattiya ca. Sobhaggena ti subhagabhāvena. Yasenā ti parivārasampattiya. Mattā vaṇṇamadarūpamadasobhaggamadaparivāramadavasena maḍaṃ āpannā ti attho. Yobbanena c' upatthaddhā ti yobbanamadena uparūparitthaddhā yobbanena nimittena ahaṃkārena upatthaddhacittā anupasantamānasā. Aññā samatimaññi 'haṃ ti aññā itthiyo attano vaṇṇādiguṇehi sabbathā pi atikkamitvā maññi. Ahaṃ aññāsaṃ vā itthiṇaṃ vaṇṇādiguṇe atimaññi. Atikkamitvā aññāavamānaṃ akāsiṃ.

¹ vibhāvana°, ed.

² paṭipatti, ed.

³ bālālapanaṃ, ed. m.

⁴ oḍḍiyaṃ, ed. m.

⁵ pi ghaṃsanti, ed.

⁶ ujjhāyanti, ed.

Vibhūsitvā imam kāyaṃ sucittam bālā-lapanan¹ ti imam nānāvidhaasucibharitam jeguccham aham mamā ti bālānaṃ lapāpanato vacanato bālālapanaṃ² mama kāyaṃ chavirāgakāraṇaṃ keṣaṭhapanādinā sucittam vatthābharanehi vibhūsitvā sumañḍitapasādhitam katvā. Atthāsi vesidvāramhi luddo pāsaṃ iv'odḍiyan³ ti migaluddo viya migānaṃ bandhanatthāya daṇḍa-vāgurādimigapāsaṃ Mārapāsabhūtaṃ yathāvuttaṃ mama kāyaṃ vesidvāramhi vesiyā gharadvāre odḍiyitvā atthāsi. Pilandhanaṃ vidhaṃsentī⁴ guyhaṃ pakāsikaṃ⁵ bahū ti ūrujaghanadassanādikaṃ guyhañ c'eva pādajānusirādikaṃ pakāsañ cā ti guyhaṃ pakāsikañ ca bahuṃ nānappakārapilandhanaābharanaṃ dassenti.⁶ Akāsi vividhaṃ māyaṃ ujjhagghantī bahū jananti yobbanamadamattaṃ bahu bālajanaṃ vippalambhetuṃ hasanti gandhamālavatthābharanādihi sarīrasabhāvapaṭicchādanena yāva vilāsabhāvākādihi tehi ca vividhaṃ nānappakāraṃ vañcanaṃ akāsi.

Sājja piṇḍaṃ caritvāna—pa—avitaṅkassa lābhini ti sā ahaṃ evaṃ samāvihārinī samānā ajja idāni ayyassa Mahāmoggallānattherassa ovāde ṭhatvā sāsane pabbajitvā muṇḍā saṅghātipārutā hutvā piṇḍaṃ caritvāna bhikkhāhāraṃ bhuñjitvā. Rukkhamaṃlāmaṃhi rukkhamūle vivittāsane nisinnā dutiyajjhānapādakassa aggaphalassa adhigamena avitaṅkassa lābhini amhi ti yojanā. Sabbe yogā ti kāmāyogādayo cattāro pi yogā samucchinnā ti paṭhamamaggādinā yathārahaṃ sammā eva ucchinnā pahinā. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Vimalāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XL.

Ayoniso manasikārā ti ādikā Sīhāya theriyā

¹ bālālapanaṃ, cd.

² bālālapana, cd.

³ iv'adḍiyan, cd.

⁴ vidhaṃsentī, cd.

⁵ pakāsitaṃ, cd.

⁶ dassanti, cd.

gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmim buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ Sihasenāpatino bhagīniyā dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Tassā “mātulassa nāmaṃ karoṭhā” ti Sīhā ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Sā viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasaṃ satthari ¹ Sihassa senāpatino dhamme desiya-māne taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā mātāpitāro anujānāpetvā pabbaji. Pabbajitvā ca vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā pi bahiddhāsubhārammaṇe vidhāvantaṃ cittaṃ nivattetuṃ asakkonti satta saṃvaccharāṇi micchāvitakkehi dhāviya-mānā cittassādaṃ alabhanti “kim me iminā pāpajīviteṇa ubbandhitvā ² marissāmi” ti pāsāṃ gahetvā rukkhasākhāya laggitvā taṃ attano kaṇṭhe paṭimuñcantī pubbāciṇṇavasena vipassanāya cittaṃ abhinīhari. Antimabhavikatāya pāsassa bandhanaṃ gīvattṭhāne ahosi ñāṇassa paripākaṃ gatattā sā tāvad eva vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ pattasamakālam eva ca pāsabandho gīvato muñcitvā vinivatti. Sā arahatte pa-tiṭṭhitā udānavasena :

Ayoniso manasikārā kāmarāgena aṭṭitā
ahosi uddhaṭṭā pubbe citte avasavattinī. 77.

Pariyuṭṭhitā kilesehi sukhasaññānuvattinī
samaṃ cittassa nālābhi ³ rāgacittavasānugā. 78.

Kisā paṇḍuvivaṇṇā ca satta vassāni cāri 'haṃ
nāhaṃ divā vā rattiṃ vā sukhaṃ vindi sudukkhitā. 79.

Tato rajjūṃ gahetvāna pāvīsi vana-m-antaraṃ
varam me idha ubbandhaṃ yaṇ ca hīnaṃ pun' ācare. 80.

Dalham pāsāṃ karitvāna rukkhasākhāya bandhiya ⁴
pakkhipi pāsāṃ gīvāyaṃ atha cittaṃ vimucci me ti. 81.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha a y o n i s o m a n a s i k ā r ā
ti anupāyamanasikārena asubhe subhaṇ ti vipallāsaggā-
hena. K ā m a r ā g e n a a ṭ ṭ i t ā ti kāmagaṇesu chanda-
rāgena pīlitā. A h o s i u d d h a ṭ ṭ ā ⁵ pubbe citte
a v a s a v a t t i n ī ti pubbe mama citte mayhaṃ vase

¹ satthārā, cd. ² ubandhitvā, cd. ³ nāma lābhi, cd.

⁴ bandhiya om. cd.

⁵ uddhaṭṭā, cd.

avattamāne uddhaṭā nānārammaṇe vikkhittacittā asamāhitā ahoṣi. Pariyuṭṭhitā kilesehi sukhasaññānuvattinī ti pariyuṭṭhānapattehi kāmarāgādikilesehi abhibhūtā rūpādisu sukhappattāya¹ kāmasaññāya anuvattanasilaṃ samaṃ cittassa² nālabhirāga citta vasānugā kāmarāgasampayuttacittassa³ vasam anugacchantī isakam pi cittassa samaṃ cetosamathacittekaggataṃ na alabhi. Kisā paṇḍuvivaraṇṇā ca evaṃ ukkaṇṭhitabhāvena kisā dhammaṇisanthatagattā uppaṇḍupaṇḍukajātā tato eva yivaṇṇā vigatachavivaṇṇā ca hutvā. Satta vassānī ti satta samvaccharāṇi cārī ti cari ahaṃ. Nāhaṃ divā vā rattim vā sukhaṃ vindi sudukkhita ti evaṃ sattu samvacchareshu evaṃ kilesadukkhena dukkhita ekadā pi divā vā rattim vā samaṇasukhaṃ na paṭilabhi. Tato ti kilesapariyuṭṭhānena samaṇasukhālābhabhāvato.

Rajjumaṃ gahe tvāna pāvīsi vanamantanarati pāsamaṃ rajjumaṃ ādāya vanantaram pāvīsi. Kim atthamaṃ pāvīsī ti ce ahaṃ? Varam me idha ubbandham yañ + ca hīnaṃ pun'ācare ti yadāhaṃ samaṇadhammaṃ kātuṃ asakkonti hīnaṃ gihībhaṇaṃ puna ācareyyamaṃ anutiṭṭheyyamaṃ tato sataguṇesu sahaṣṣaguṇesu imasmiṃ vanantare ubbandhanaṃ bandhitvā maraṇamaṃ varam seṭṭhan ti attho. Atha cittaṃ vimucci me ti yadā rukkhasākhāya baddhapāsaṃ⁵ givāyamaṃ pakkhipi atha tadanantaram eva vuṭṭhānagāminīvipassanāmaggena ghaṭitattā maggapaṭipāṭiyā sabbāsavehi mama cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti.

Sihāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XLI.

Āturaṃ asucin ti ādikā Sundarīnandāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle

¹ sukhan Tipp°, ed.

² mama cittaṃ, ed.

³ oṃyuttacitassa, ed.

⁴ ubbandhayaṇ, ed.

⁵ bandhapāsaṃ, ed.

Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā
 satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantī satthāraṃ¹ ekaṃ
 bhikkhuṇiṃ jhāyiniṇaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā
 adhikāra-kammaṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthetvā
 kusalaṃ upacinaṇṭī kappasatasahassaṃ devamanussesu
 saṃsaraṇṭī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sākyarājakule nibbatti.
 Nandā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ akāṃsu. Aparabhāge rūpasam-
 pattiyaṃ Sundarīnandā Janapadakalyāṇī ti ca paññāyittha.
 Sā amhākaṃ bhagavati sabbaññutaṃ patvā anupubbena
 Kapilavattusmiṃ gantvā Nandakumāraṇ ca Rāhulakumā-
 raṇ ca pabbājetvā gate Suddhodanamahārāje ca parinibbute
 Mahāpajāpatīgotaṃyā Rāhulamātāya ca pabbajitāya
 cintesi: "Mayhaṃ jeṭṭhabhātā cakkavattirajjaṃ paḥāya
 pabbajitvā loke agga-puggalo buddho jāto, putto pi 'ssa
 Rāhulakumāro pabbaji, bhātā² pi me Nandarāja mātā pi
 Mahāpajāpatīgotaṃ bhaginī pi Rāhulamātā pabbajitā.
 Idānāhaṃ gehe kiṃ karissāmi pabbajissāmi" ti bhikkhu-
 nūpassayaṃ gantvā nātisinehena pabbaji no saddhāya.
 Yasmā³ pabbajitvā pi rūpaṃ nissāya uppannamadā, satthā
 rūpaṃ vivaṇṇeti garahati anekapariyāyena rūpe ādīnavaṃ
 dasseti ti buddhupaṭṭhānaṃ na gacchatī ti ādi sabbhaṃ
 heṭṭhā Abhirūpanandāya vatthusmiṃ vuttanāyena' eva
 veditabbhaṃ. Ayaṃ pana viseso: satthārā nimmitaṃ
 itthirūpaṃ anukkamena jarābhībhūtaṃ disvā aniccato
 dukkhato manasikarontiyā theriyā kammaṭṭhānābhinu-
 khaṃ cittaṃ ahosi. Taṃ disvā satthā tassā sappāyavasena
 dhammaṃ desento:

Āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Nande samussayaṃ
 asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ. 82.

Yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ yathā etaṃ tathā idaṃ
 duggandhaṃ pūtikaṃ vāti bālānaṃ abhinanditaṃ. 83.

Evam etaṃ avekkhaṇṭi rattindivaṃ atanditā
 tato sakāya paññāya abhinibbijja dakkhisaṇ ti.⁴ 84.

Imā tisso gāthā abhāsi. Sā desanānusārena ñāṇaṃ

¹ satthārā, ed.

² bhātā, ed.

³ tasmā, ed.

⁴ rakkhasī ti, ed. (see pp. 85, 86.)

pesetvā sotāpatti-phale patitṭhahi. Tassā upari maggatthā-
ya kammaṭṭhānaṃ ācikkhanto “Nande imasmiṃ sarīre
appamattako pi sāro n’atthi maṃsalohitalepano jarādīnaṃ
āvāsabhūto atṭhipuñjamatto evāyaṃ ” ti dassetuṃ :

Atṭhīnaṃ nagaraṃ kataṃ maṃsalohitalepanaṃ
yattha jarā ca maccu ca māno makkho ca ohito ti.

Dhammapade imaṃ gāthaṃ āha. Sā desanāvasāne
arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
Ovādako viññāpako tārako sabbapāṇīnaṃ
desanākusalo buddho tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ. 2.
Anukampako kāruṇiko hitāya ¹ sabbapāṇīnaṃ
sampatte titṭhiye sabbe pañcasīle patitṭhahi.² 3.
Evaṃ nirākulaṃ āsi suññataṃ ³ titṭhiyehi ca
vicittaṃ arahantehi vasībhūtehi tādihi. 4.
Ratanān’ atṭhapaññāsaṃ ⁴ uggato ⁵ ’va mahāmuni
kañcanagghiyasaṅkāso battiṃsavaralakkaṇo. 5.
Vassasatasahassāni ⁶ āyu vijjati tāvade
tāvata titṭhamāno so tāresi janataṃ bahuṃ. 6.
Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatīyaṃ jātā seṭṭhikule ahuṃ
nānāratanapajjote mahāsukhasamappitā. 7.
Upagantvāhaṃ ⁷ Mahāvīraṃ assosiṃ dhammadeśanaṃ
amataṃ paramassādaṃ paramatthanivedakaṃ. 8.
Tadā nimantayitvāna sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ ⁸
datvā tassa mahādānaṃ pasannā sehi paṇihi.⁹ 9.
Jhāyīnaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ aggaṭṭhānaṃ apatṭhayaṃ ¹⁰
nipacca sirasā vīraṃ ¹¹ sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ. 10.

¹ hitesi, P. ² patitṭhasi, A. ³ saññataṃ, P.

⁴ opaññāsa, P. ⁵ uggato so, P. ; uggaho, B.

⁶ tassasata°, P. ⁷ upetvā taṃ, A. B.

⁸ sasamghaṃ taṃ bhagavantaṃ, P. ⁹ paṇibhi, A. B.

¹⁰ apatṭhayaṃ, B. ¹¹ dhīraṃ, A.

Tadā anantadamako tilokasaraṇo pabbhū
 vyākāsi naraśārathi : lacchas' etaṃ supatthitaṃ.¹ 11.
 Satasaḥasse ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 12.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Nandā ti nāma nāmena hessasi² satthu sāvikā. 13.
 Taṃ sutvā muditā³ hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
 mettacittā paricarīṃ paccayehi vināyakaṃ. 14.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpapaṇḍhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agaṇhi 'haṃ. 15.
 Tato cutā Yāmasaggaṃ + tato 'baṃ Tusitaṃ saggaṃ⁵
 tato ca Nimmānaratiṃ Vasavattipuraṃ gatā.⁶ 16.
 Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi tassa kammassa thāmasā⁷
 tattha tattheva rājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayiṃ. 17.
 Tato cutā manussatte rājūnaṃ⁸ cakkavattiṇaṃ
 maṇḍalināṃ ca rājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ akārayiṃ. 18.
 Sampattiṃ anubhūtvāna devesu manujesu ca
 sabbattha sukhitā hutvā nekaḥappesu saṃsariṃ. 19.
 Pacchime bhavaśampatte suramme Kapilavhaye
 rañño Suddhodaṇassāhaṃ⁹ dhītā āsiṃ aninditā. 20.
 Siriyā rūpiṇiṃ¹⁰ disvā nanditaṃ āsi taṃ kuḷaṃ
 tena Nandā ti me nāmaṃ suṇḍaraṃ pavaraṃ¹¹ ahu. 21.
 Yuvatiṇāṃ ca sabbaśaṃ kalyāṇī ti¹² ca vissutā
 tasmiṃ pi nagare ramme ṭhapetvā hi Yasodharaṃ.¹³ 22.
 Jeṭṭho bhātā ti lokaggo pacchimo arahā tathā
 ekākiṇi gahaṭṭhāhaṃ¹⁴ mātara¹⁵ paricoditā : 23.
 Sākiyaṃhi kule jātā putte¹⁶ buddhānujā tuvaṃ¹⁷
 Nandena pi vinā bhūtā agāre kiṃ na acchasi.¹⁸ 24.

¹ lacchaṃ evaṃ upatṭṭhitaṃ, P. ; sumatṭṭhitaṃ, B.

² hessati, A. B.

³ mudikā, P.

⁴ Yāmaṃ agaṃ, A.

⁵ Tusitaṃ agaṃ, A.

⁶ purāṃ tato, A. ⁷ vāhasā, A. B. ⁸ rājānaṃ, A.

⁹ Suddhodaṇassīha, P.

¹⁰ sirī ca rūpiṇī, P.

¹¹ tena Nandā ti nāmena suṇḍarā pavara, P.

¹² kalyāṇiṇi, P.

¹³ ṭhapetvā taṃ yaso dhaṇaṃ, P.

¹⁴ gahaṭṭhāhu, P.

¹⁵ mātuyā, P.

¹⁶ putto, P. B.

¹⁷ buddhānujātiyaṃ, B.

¹⁸ kiṃ na lajjasi, P. B.

Jarāvasānaṃ¹ yobbaññaṃ rūpaṃ asucisammataṃ
 rogantaṃ api cārogyaṃ² jivitaṃ maraṇantikaṃ. 25.
 Idaṃ pi te subhaṃ rūpaṃ sasikantaṃ³ manoharaṃ⁴
 bhūsaṇānaṃ alaṃkāraṃ sirisaṅghāṭasannibhaṃ.⁵ 26.
 Puñjitaṃ⁶ lokasāraṃ va⁷ nayanānaṃ rasāyanaṃ
 puññaṃ kittijanaṃ Okkākakulanandanaṃ. 27.
 Naciren' eva kālena jarāyaṃ adhisessati⁸
 vihāya gehaṃ kāruñña⁹ cara dhammaṃ anindite.¹⁰ 28.
 Sutvāhaṃ mātu vacanaṃ pabbajīṃ anagāriyaṃ
 deheṇa na tu cittaṇa rūpayobbanalālita.¹¹ 29.
 Mahatā ca payattena¹² jhānājjhānaparaṃ¹³ mama
 kātuṇ ca vadate¹⁴ mātā na cāhaṃ tattha¹⁵ ussukā. 30.
 Tato mahākāruṇiko disvā maṃ kāmālālasaṃ
 nibbindanattamaṃ rūpasmiṃ mama cakkhupathe jino 31.
 Sakeṇa ānubhāveṇa itthiṃ¹⁶ māpesi sobhaṇiṃ
 dassaniyaṃ suruciraṃ mamato pi surūpiṇiṃ.¹⁷ 32.
 Taṃ ahaṃ vimhitaṃ disvā ativimhitadehinīṃ¹⁸
 cintayīṃ saphalaṃ me ti¹⁹ nettalābhaṃ ca mānusaṃ.²⁰ 33.
 Taṃ ahaṃ "ehi subhage yen' attho taṃ vadehi me
 kulaṇ te nāmagottaṃ ca vada me yadi te piyaṃ." 34.
 Navañ ca²¹ kālo subhage ucchaṅge maṃ nivāsaya²²
 nisīdanti²³ mama'āṅgaṇi pasuppaya muhuttakaṃ.²⁴ 35.
 Tato sīsaṃ mama'āṅge sā²⁵ katvā sayi sulocanaṃ
 tassā naḷaṭṭe patitā²⁶ luddā paramadāruṇā.²⁷ 36.

¹ rājāvasānaṃ, B.² ārogyaṃ, P.³ pasikantaṃ, B.⁴ parikantamanorahaṃ, P.⁵ sirisaṅketasaṃ, P. ; sirisaṅkatasanaṃ, B.⁶ piṇḍitaṃ, P.⁷ lokasāraṇ ca, P.⁸ jarāyaṃ saṅkhārāsati, P.⁹ kāruññaṇa, P.¹⁰ vara dhammaṃ atandite, B.¹¹ olālita, A. ; oḷālita, P.¹² va sayattena, P.¹³ jhānājjhenaṃ, A.¹⁴ kattu ca vasate, P. B.¹⁵ nāvāhaṃ tatra, P. ; na cāha tattha, A.¹⁶ itthi, P.¹⁷ visurūpiṇi, P.¹⁸ odehīni, P.¹⁹ neti, B.²⁰ mānasaṃ, P.²¹ napañca, P.²² maṃ nivesa taṃ, P.²³ sīdanti 'va, A. ²⁴ sasupiyaṃ muhā, P. ; passapiyaṃ, B.²⁵ sīsaṃ mama kesā, P.²⁶ pañitā, P.²⁷ latā parā, P.

Saha tassā nipātena piḷakā upapajjatha.¹
 Paggharimsu pabhinna ca kuṇapā pubbalohitā. 37.
 Pabhinnaṃ vadaṇaṃ cāpi kuṇapaṃ pūtigandhikaṃ ²
 uddhumātaṃ vinīlaṃ ca pubbaṃ cāpi ³ sarīrakaṃ. 38.
 Sā pavedhitasabbaṅgī ⁴ nissasanti muhuṃ muhuṃ
 vedayanti sakaṃ dukkhaṃ karuṇaṃ paridevayi.⁵ 39.
 Dukkheṇa dukkhitā homi phusaṃti ca vedanā
 mahādukkhe nimugg' amhi saraṇaṃ hohi me sakhi. 40.
 Kuhiṃ vadaṇasobhaṇ te kuhin te tuṅgaṇāsikā
 tambabimbavarotṭhaṇ ⁶ te vedanaṇ te kuhiṃ gataṃ. 41.
 Kuhiṃ sasānibhaṃ vattaṃ kambuḡivā ⁷ kuhiṃ gatā
 dolātulā va ⁸ te kaṇṇā vevaṇṇaṃ ⁹ samupāgatā. 42.
 Makulaḥkārakākārā kalasā ¹⁰ va payodharā
 pabhinna pūtiḥkuṇapā duṭṭhagandhitvaṃ āgatā. 43.
 Vedimajjhā ¹¹ 'va sussoni sunā vaṇitakibbisā ¹²
 jātā amajjhabharitā.¹³ Aho rūpaṃ asassataṃ. 44.
 Sabbhaṃ sarīrasaṇjātaṃ pūtigandhaṃ bhayāṇakaṃ
 susānaṃ iva jeguccaṃ ¹⁴ ramante yattha bālīsā.¹⁵ 45.
 Tadā mahākāruṇiko bhātā me lokanāyako
 disvā saṃviggacittaṃ maṃ imā gāthā abhāsatha : 46.
 Āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Nande samussayaṃ
 asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ. 47.
 Yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ yathā etaṃ tathā idaṃ
 duggandhaṃ pūtikaṃ vāti bālānaṃ abhinanditaṃ. 48.
 Evaṃ etaṃ avekkhanti rattindivaṃ atanditā
 tato sakāya paññāya abhinibbijja dakkhiṇaṃ.¹⁶ 49.
 Tato 'haṃ abhisamviggā sutvā gāthā subhāsita
 tatra ṭhitā vipassanti ¹⁷ arahattaṃ apāpuṇiṃ. 50.

¹ piḷakaṃ udapajjatha, P.² pūtigandhanaṃ, A.³ sabbaṃ cāpi, P.⁴ sā saveditā sabbaṅga, P.⁵ paridevati, P.⁶ tampa°, A.⁷ kampug°, A.⁸ dolakelā va, B. ; dolalullā, A.⁹ vevaṇṇā, P.¹⁰ kalakā, A.¹¹ vedimajjhā, A. ; vedimajjha puthusāti, P.¹² vanita°, A. ; sunakhinītakib°, P.¹³ amajjabh°, A.¹⁴ susāna-r-iva, P. ; iva vebhaccaṃ, A.¹⁵ bālīyā, A.¹⁶ dakkhasi, B. ; dakkhayi, A.¹⁷ ṭhitā 'va haṃsanti, A. B

Yattha yattha nisinnāhaṃ sadā jhānaparāyaṇā
jino tasmiṃ guṇe tuṭṭho etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ. 51.
Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 52.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
udānavasena : Āturaṃ asucin ti ādinā satthārā
desitatihi gāthāhi saddhiṃ :

Tassā me appamattāya vicinantiyā yoniso
yathābhūtaṃ ayaṃ kāyo diṭṭho santarabāhiro. 85.
Atha nibbindi 'haṃ kāye ajjhattañ ca virajj' ahaṃ
appamattā viṣaṃyuttā upasanta hi nibbutā ti. 86.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha evaṃ etaṃ avek-
khaṇtī—pa—dakkhisana¹ ti etaṃ āturādisabhāvaṃ
kāyaṃ. Evaṃ yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ ti ādikā
vuttappakārena rattindivaṃ sabbakālaṃ atanditā
huvā parato ghosahetukaṃ sutamayaññaṃ muñcetvā
tato taṃ nimittaṃ attaniyaṃ bhūtattā manasikārabbhāvanā
mayā yāya paññāya yāthāvato ghanavinibbhogakaraṇena
abhinibbijja. Kathaṃ nu kho dakkhisamaṃ pas-
sissaṇ ti ābhogapurecārikena pubbabhāgaññāpacakkhunā
avekkhaṇtī vicinanti ti attho.

Tenāha : Tassā me appamattāyā ti ādi. Tass'
attho tassā me satiavippavāseṇa appamattāya. Yoniso
upāyena aniccādivasena vipassanāpaññāya. Vicinanti-
yā vimaṃsantiyā. Ayaṃ khandhapañcakaśaṅkhāto kāyo
sasantaṇaparasantaṇavibhāgato santarabāhiro ya-
thābhūtaṃ diṭṭho. Atha tathā dassanato pacchā.
Nibbind' ahaṃ kāye vipassanāpaññāya sahitāya
maggapaññāya attabhāvena nibbisesato ajjhattasantaṇe
virajjimaṃ virāgaṃ āpajjimaṃ. Ahaṃ tathābhūtāya appa-
mādaṭṭipattiyaṃ matthakappattiyaṃ appamattā sabbaso
saṃyojanānaṃ samucchinnattā viṣaṃyuttā upa-
santa ca nibbutā ca amhī ti.

Sundarīnandāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ padakkhiyan, ed.

XLII.

Aggiṃ¹ candam cā ti ādikā Nanduttarāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kururaṭṭhe Kammāssadamma-nigame brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā ekaccānaṃ vijjāṭṭhānāni sippāyatanāni ca uggahetvā nigaṇṭhapabbajjaṃ upagantvā vādasutā jambusākhaṃ gahetvā Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesī viya Jambudīpatale vicaranti Mahāmoggallānatheraṃ upasaṅka-mitvā pañhaṃ pucchitvā parājayaṃ pattā therassa ovāde ṭhatvā sāsane pabbajitvā samaṇadhammaṃ karonti na-cirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Aggiṃ² candam ca suriyaṃ ca devatā ca namassi 'haṃ nadititthāni gantvāna udakaṃ oruhāmi 'haṃ. 87.

Bahūvatasamādānā³ adḍham⁴ sīsassa olikhi chamāya seyyaṃ kappemi rattibhattaṃ na bhuñji⁵ 'haṃ. 88.

Vibhūsanamaṇḍanaratā nhāpanuechādanehi ca upakāsi imaṃ kāyaṃ kāmarāgena aṭṭitā. 89.

Tato saddham labhitvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ disvā kāyaṃ yathābhūtaṃ kāmarāgo samūhato.⁶ 90.

Sabbe bhavā samuechinnā icchā ca patthanā pi ca sabbayogavisamūyuttā santiṃ pāpuṇi cetaso ti 91.

Imā pañca gāthā abhāsi. Tattha aggiṃ⁷ candaṃ ca suriyaṃ ca devatā ca namassi 'haṃ ti aggisammukhā devā ti indānaṃ devānaṃ ārāghanatthaṃ āhutiṃ⁸ paggaheṭvā aggiṃ ca māse māse sukkapakkhassa dutiyāya candam ca divase sāyampātaṃ suriyaṃ ca aññaṃ ca bāhirahiraññagabbhādayo devatā ca visuddhimaggaṃ gavesantī namassi ahaṃ namakkāraṃ ahaṃ akāsim.

¹ aggi, ed.² aggi, ed.³ bahuvo, ed.⁴ ada, ed.⁵ abhuñji, ed.⁶ samohato, ed.⁷ aggi, ed.⁸ ahuti, ed.

Nadītittthāni gantvāna udakaṃ oruhāma¹
 ahaṃ ti gaṅgādinam pūjātittthāni upagantvā sāyampātama
 udakaṃ otarāmi. Uda ke nimujjitvā aggisiṇṇanam karomi.
 Bahūvatasamādānā ti pañcātapatappanādibahuvi-
 dhavatasamādānā.² Gāthāsukhattham bahū ti dīghakara-
 nam. Adḍham sisassa olikhin³ ti mayham pi
 sisassa adḍham eva muḍemi. Keci adḍham sisassa
 olikhin³ ti kesakalāpassa adḍham jaṭābandhanavasena
 bandhitvā adḍham vissajjesin ti attham vadanti. Cha-
 māya seyyama kappemi ti thaṇḍilasāyini hutvā
 antarahitāya bhūmiyā sayāmi. Rattibhattama na
 bhuñji⁴ han ti rattūparatā hutvā rattiyam bhojanam
 na bhuñjim.

Vibhūsanamaṇḍanaratā ti cirakālam attakila-
 mathānuyogena kilantakāyā evam sarīrassa kilamanena
 n'atthi paññāsuddhi. Sace pana indriyānam tosanavasena
 sarīrassa kampanena suddhi siyā ti? Mantā imaṃ kāyam
 anugaṇhanti vibhūsāyam maṇḍane ca ratā vattbhālaṅkārehi
 alaṅkarane gandhamālādihi maṇḍane ca abhiratā. Nhā-
 panucchādanehi cā ti sambāhanādini⁵ kāretvā nhā-
 panena ucchādanena ca. Upakāsi imaṃ kāyam ti
 imaṃ mama kāyam anugaṇhim santappesiṃ. Kāmarā-
 gena aṭṭhitā ti evam kāyadalhībahulā hutvā ayoniso-
 manasikārapaccayā pariyuṭṭhitena kāmarāgena aṭṭhitā ti
 abinham upaddutā ahoṣiṃ. Tato saddham labhi-
 tvānā ti evam samādinnavatāni bhinditvā kāyadalhība-
 hulā vādapasutā hutvā tattha tattha vicaranti tato pacchā
 aparabhāge Mahāmoggallānattherassa santike laddhovādā-
 nusāsana saddham paṭilabbhitvā. Disvā kāyam ya-
 thābhūtam ti saha vipassanāya maggapaññāya imaṃ
 mama kāyam yathābhūtam disvā. Anāgāmi maggena sab-
 baso kāmarāgo samūhato. Tato param aggama-
 gena sabbe bhavā samucchinna icchā ca pat-
 thanā pi cā ti paccuppannavisayābhilāpasankhātā
 icchā āyatibhavābhilāpasankhātā patthanā pi sabbā samuc-

¹ pañcātapakappo, ed.

² olikhan, ed. ³ olikan, ed.

⁴ abhuñji, ed.

⁵ ati sammāhanādini, ed.

chinnā ti yojanā. Santiṃ¹ pāpuṇi cetaso ti accantasantiarahattaphalaṃ pāpuṇiṃ² adhigacchin ti attho.

Nanduttarāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XLIII.

Saddhāya pabbajitvānā ti ādikā Mittakālikātheriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivaṭṭuppanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Kururatṭhe Kammāssadammanigame brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā Mahāsatipaṭṭhānadesanāya paṭiladdhasaddhā bhikkhunīsu pabbajitvā satta saṃvaccharāṇi lābhasakkāragiddhikā hutvā samaṇadhammaṃ karontī tattha tattha vivaditvā aparabhāge yoniso uppajjantī saṃvegajātā hutvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ³ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Saddhāya pabbajitvāna agārasmānagāriyaṃ

vicari 'haṃ tena tena lābhasakkāraussukā. 92.

Riñcitvā paramaṃ atthaṃ hīnaṃ attham asevi 'haṃ

kilesānaṃ vasaṃ gantvā sāmāññattham nirajji 'haṃ. 93.

Tassā me ahu saṃvego nisinnāya vihārake

ummaggaṇipattiṃ³ amhi taṇhāya vasaṃ āgatā. 94.

Appakaṃ jīvitaṃ mayhaṃ jarā vyādhi vimaddati

purāyaṃ bhijjati kāyo na me kālo pamajjitum. 95.

Yathābhūtaṃ avekkhantī khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ

vimuttacittā utṭhāsi kataṃ buddhassa sāsanā ti. 96.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha vicari 'haṃ tena tena lābhasakkāraussukā ti lābhe ca sakkāre ca ussukā yuttapayuttā hutvā tena tena bāhusaccadhammakathādinā lābhuppādahetunā vicariṃ ahaṃ. Riñcitvā paramaṃ atthaṃ ti jhānavipassanāmaggaṇipattiṃ³ atthaṃ jahitvā chaḍḍitvā. Hīnaṃ attham asevi

¹ santi, ed.

² pāpuṇi, ed.

³ paṭipatti, ed.

'h a n ti catupaccayasāṅkhātāāmisabhāvato nihiṇaṃ lāma-
kaṃ atthaṃ ayoniso pariyesanā pariseviṃ ahaṃ. Kile-
sāṇaṃ vasaṃ gantvā ti mānamadatanhādinaṃ kile-
sāṇaṃ vasaṃ upagantvā s ā m a ñ ñ a t t h a ṃ ¹ samaṇakie-
caṃ niraṇṇa jāṇim ahaṃ.

Nisinnāya vihāra ke ti mama vasaṇakaovara ke
nisinnāya ahu saṃvego. Kathaṇ ti ce āha u m m a g-
ga pa ṭ i p a n n' a m h ī ti. Tattha ummagga pa ṭ i p a n n'
amhī ti yāvad eva anupādāya parinibbāṇattham idaṃ
sāsanaṃ tattha sāsane pabbajitvā kammaṭṭhānaṃ amana-
sikaṇṇo ti tassa ummagga pa ṭ i p a n n ā a m h ī ti. Ta ṇ h ā y a
v a s a ṃ ā g a t ā ti paccayuppadanatanhāya vasaṃ upa-
gatā.

A p p a k a ṃ j i v i t a ṃ m a y h a ṃ ti paricchinnakālā
jivito bahūpaddavato ca mama jivitaṃ appakaṃ parittaṃ
lahukaṃ. J a r ā v y ā d h i c a m a d d a t i ti tañ ca
samantato apatitvā nippothento pabbatā viya jarā ca
vyādhi ca maddati nimmathati. M a d d a t e ti c a p ā t h o.
J a r ā y a ṃ b h i j j a t i k ā y o ti ayaṃ kāyo bhijjati jarā-
yaṃ.² Yasmā tassa ekaṃsiko bhedo tasmā n a m e k ā l o
p a m a j j i t u ṃ ayaṃ kālo atṭhakkaṇavajjito, navamo
khaṇo so pamaṇṇitum na yutto ti. Tassāhu saṃvego ti
yojanā.

Y a t h ā b h ū t a m a v e k k h a n t i ti evaṃ jātasamvego
vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā aniccādimanasikārena yathābhū-
taṃ avekkhanti. Kiṃ avekkhanti ti āha. K h a n d h ā-
n a ṃ u d a y a b b a y a ṃ ti avijjāsamudaya rūpasamudayo
ti ādinā samapaññāsabhedam pañcannaṃ upādānakkan-
dhānaṃ uppadanirodhañ ca udayabbayānupassanāya avek-
khanti vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā magga pa ṭ i p ā ṭ i y ā sabbaso
kilesehi ca vimuñcitvā u ṭ ṭ h ā s i ubhato upaṭṭhānena
maggena bhavattayato pi vuṭṭhitā ahoṣim. Sesam vutta-
nayaṃ eva.

Mittākāliya theriya gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ sāmāññattaṃ, ed.

² jarā, ed.

XLIV.

Agārasmiṃ¹ vasaṇtī ti ādikā Pakulāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatinagare Ānandassa² rañño dhītā hutvā nibbattā satthu vemātikabhaginī Nandā ti nāmena. Sā viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasam satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantī satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuniṃ dibbacakkhukīnaṃ³ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā ussāhadevatā adhikāraṃ kammam katvā sayam pi taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ⁴ patthenti paṇidhānaṃ akāsi. Sā tattha yāvajīvaṃ bahuṃ ulāraṃ kusalaṃ kammaṃ katvā devaloke nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranti Kassapassa bhagavato kāle brāhmaṇakule nibbattitvā paribbājakapabbajjāṃ pabbajitvā ekacārīnī vicaranti ekadivasam telabhikkhāya āhiṇḍitvā telaṃ labhitvā tena telena satthu cetīye sabbarattim dipapūjāṃ akāsi. Sā tato cutā Tāvatiṃse nibbattitvā suvisuddhadibbacakkhukā hutvā ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ devesu yeva saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvattiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbatti. Pakulā 'ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā viññutaṃ patvā satthu Jetavanaṇaṭṭiggaḥaṇe paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge aññatarassa khīṇāsavatttherassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā saṃjātasamvegā pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ ṭhapetvā ghaṭenti vāyamaṇti nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jīno sabbadhammāna pāragū

ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.

Hitāya sabbasattānaṃ sukhāya vadataṃ varo atthāya purisajāṇño paṭipanno sadevake. 2.

Yasaggappatto sirimā kittivaṇṇagato jīno pūjito sabbalokassa disā sabbā suvissuto. 3.

Uttiṇṇavicikiccho so vītivattakathaṃkatho sampuṇṇamanasaṅkappo⁵ patto sambodhiṃ uttamaṃ. 4.

Anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā naruttamo anakkhātāṇ ca akkhāsi asaṅjātāṇ ca saṅjani. 5.

¹ agārasmā, cd. ² Ānanassa, cd. ³ °cakkhukānaṃ, cd.

⁴ ṭhānantam, cd.

⁵ sampannam°, P.

Maggaññū ca maggavidū maggakkhāyī narāsabho
 maggassa kusalo ¹ satthā sārathīnaṃ varuttamo. 6.
 Tadā mahākāruṇiko ² dhammaṃ desesi nāyako
 nimugge kāmapaṅkamhi ³ samuddharati pāṇino. 7.
 Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatīyaṃ jātā khattīyanandanā
 surūpā sadhanā cāpi dayitā ca sirīmatī. 8.
 Ānandassa mahārañño dhītā paramasobhaṇā
 vemātā bhaginī cāpi Padumuttaranāmino. 9.
 Rājakaññāhi sahitā sabbābharāṇabhūsitā
 upāgama ⁴ Mahāvīraṃ assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ. 10.
 Tadā hi so lokagaru bhikkhuṇiṃ dibbacakkhukīṃ ⁵
 kittayaṃ parisāmajjhe aggatthāne ṭhapesi taṃ. ⁶ 11.
 Suvitvā taṃ ahaṃ haṭṭhā dānaṃ datvāna satthuno ⁷
 pūjetvāna ca sambuddhaṃ dibbacakkhuṃ apatthayaṃ. 12.
 Tato avoca maṃ satthā Nande lacchasi patthitaṃ
 padīpadhammadānānaṃ ⁸ phalaṃ etaṃ yathiechitaṃ. ⁹ 13.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 14.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Pakulā ¹⁰ nāma nāmena hessasi ¹¹ satthu sāvikā. 15.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agaṇchi 'ahaṃ. 16.
 Imamaṃ bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadatāṃ varo. 17.
 Paribbājikīni āsiṃ tadāhaṃ ekacārīni
 bhikkhāya vicaritvāna alabhiṃ telamattakaṃ. ¹² 18.
 Tena dipaṃ padīpetvā upatthiṃ sabbasaṃvarīṃ
 cetiyaṃ dvīpadaggassa vipasannaṃ cetasa. 19.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agaṇchi 'haṃ. 20.

¹ maggakusalo, P.

² mahākāruṇiko satthā, A.

³ nimuggaṃ mohapaṅk°, P.

⁴ uppagamma, P.

⁵ °cakkhukī, P.

⁶ ṭhapesi 'haṃ, P.

⁷ 'bhinanditvāna satthuno, A.

⁸ °dānena, P.

etaṃ sunicchitaṃ, A. ¹⁰ Sakulā, A.

¹¹ hessati, A.

¹² tena mattakaṃ, B.

Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi tassa kammassa pākasā ¹
 saṃjalanti ² mahādīpā tattha tattha gatāya me. 21.
 Tirokuḍḍaṃ ³ tiroselāṃ samatiggayha pabbataṃ
 passāmi' ahaṃ yad icchāmi, dīpadānass' idaṃ phalaṃ. ⁴ 22.
 Visuddhadassanā ⁵ homi yasasā pajalāmi' ahaṃ
 saddhā paññavati ⁶ c'eva, dīpadānass' idaṃ phalaṃ. 23.
 Pacchime ca bhava 'dāni jātā vippakule ahaṃ
 pahūtadhaṇadhaññaṃhi mudite rājapūjite. ⁷ 24.
 Ahaṃ sabbaṅgasampannā sabbābharaṇabhūsitā
 purappavesa ⁸ sugataṃ vātapāne tṭhitā ahaṃ. 25.
 Disvā jalantaṃ yasasā devamanussasakkataṃ
 anuvyañjanasampannaṃ lakkhaṇehi vibhūsitāṃ 26.
 Udaggacittā sumanā pabbajjāṃ samarocayim
 naciren' eva kālena arahattaṃ apāpuṇim. 27.
 Iddhīsu ca vasī homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 paracittāni jānāmi satthu sāsana-kārikā. 28.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ
 khepetvā āsave sabbe visuddhāsīm sunimmalā. 29.
 Pariciṇṇo mayā satthā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā. 30.
 Yass'atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagāriyaṃ
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhaya. 31.
 Tato mahākāruṇiko etadagge tṭhapesi maṃ
 "dibbacakkhukīnaṃ ⁹ aggā Pakulā ¹⁰" ti naruttamo. 32.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 33.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā katādbikāratāya dibbacakkhuññaṃ
 ciṇṇavasī ahosi. Tena taṃ satthā dibbacakkhukīnaṃ ¹¹
 bhikkhukīnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne tṭhapesi. Sā attano paṭipattiṃ
 paccavekkhitvā pītisomanassajātā udānavasena :

¹ vāhasā, A. B. ² saṃsaranti, P. ; sañcaranti, B.

³ tirokuṭṭaṃ, A. ⁴ balaṃ, A.

⁵ visuddhanayanā, A. ⁶ paññāsati, P.

⁷ muditā rājapūjitā, P. ⁸ purampavesa, P.

⁹ cakkhukīnaṃ, P. ¹⁰ Sakulā, A. B.

¹¹ cakkhukīnaṃ, ed.

Agārasmiṃ vasantī 'haṃ dhammaṃ sutvāna bhikkhuno
addasaṃ virajaṃ dhammaṃ nibbānapadam accutaṃ. 97.
Sāhaṃ puttā ca dhītaṃ ca dhanadhaññaṃ ca chaḍḍiya
kese chedāpayitvāna pabbajī anagāriyaṃ. 98.
Sikkhamānā ahaṃ santī bhāventī maggaṃ añjasā
pahāsi rāgadosaṃ ca tadekatthe ca āsave. 99.
Bhikkhunī upasampajja pubbajātiṃ anussariṃ
dibbacakkhu visodhitaṃ vimalaṃ sādhu bhāvitaṃ. 100.
Saṅkhāre parato disvā hetujāte palokine
pahāya āsave sabbe sitibhūt' amhi nibbutā ti. 101.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha agārasmiṃ vasantī
'haṃ dhammaṃ sutvāna bhikkhuno ti ahaṃ
pubbe agāramajjhe vasamānā aññatarassa bhinnakilesassa
bhikkhuno santike catusaccagabbhaṃ¹ dhammakathaṃ
suvā. Addasaṃ virajaṃ dhammaṃ nibbā-
napadam accutaṃ ti rāgarajādinaṃ abhāvena vira-
jaṃ vāṇato nikkhantattā nibbānaṃ maccunābhāvato adhi-
gatānaṃ accutahetukāya ca nibbānaṃ accutaṃ padan ti ca
laddhanāmasaṅkhātadhammaṃ sahasanayapatimaṇḍitena
dassanasāṅkhātena dhammacakkhunā addasaṃ passim.

Sāhan ti sā ahaṃ vuttappakārena sotāpannā homi.
Sikkhamānā ahaṃ santī ti ahaṃ sikkhamānā
vasamānā pabbajitvā vasse aparipuṇṇe evaṃ bhāventī
maggaṃ añjasaṃ ti majjhimaṇḍipattibhāvato añja-
saṃ uparimaggā upādenti. Tadekatthe ca² āsave
ti rāgadosehi sahaṇekattthe pahānekattthe ca tatiyamagga-
majjhe āsave pahāsi samucchindi.³

Bhikkhunī upasampajjā ti vasse paripuṇṇe
upasampajjitvā bhikkhunī hutvā. Vimalan ti avijjādīhi
upakkilesēhi vimuttatāya vigatamalaṃ sakkacca-d-eva
mama bhāsitaṃ. Sādhu ti vā buddhādīhi bhāvitaṃ
upāditaṃ dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitaṃ ti sam-
bandho. Saṅkhāre ti tebhūmakasaṅkhāre. Parato
ti anattato. Hetujāte⁴ ti paccuppanne. Palokine

¹ catusaccam go, cd.

² ca om. cd.

³ samucchin ti, cd.

+ hetujāto, cd.

ti paluḷḷjanasabhāve pabhaṅgurena paññācakkhunā disvā.
 Paḷḷāsi āsave sabbe ti aggamaggena avasiṭṭhe
 sabbe pi āsave pajahim khepesin ti attho. Sesam vutta-
 nayam eva.

Pakulāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XLV.

Dasa putte vijāyitvā ti ādikā Soṇāya theriyā
 gāthā. Ayaṃ pi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Haṃsa-
 vatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā ekadiva-
 sam satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanti satthāraṃ¹ ekaṃ
 bhikkhunim āraddhaviriyānaṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne
 ṭhapentaṃ disvā adhiḱārakammaṃ katvā sayam pi taṃ
 ṭhānantaraṃ patthetvā yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā, tato cutā
 kappasatasahassam devamanussesu saṃsaritvā imasmim
 buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappattā
 patikulam gatā dasa puttadhītaro labhitvā Bahuputtikā ti
 paññāyittha. Sā sāmike pabbajite puttadhītaro gharāvāse
 patiṭṭhāpetvā sabbam dhanam puttānaṃ vissajjetvā adāsi,
 na kiñci attano ṭhapesi. Taṃ puttā ca puttabhariyā ca
 katipāham eva upaṭṭhahitvā paribhavam akamsu. “Kiṃ
 mayham imehi paribhavāya ghare vasantiyā” ti bhikkhuniyo
 upasaṃkamitvā pabbajjam yāci. Taṃ bhikkhuniyo pabbā-
 jesum. Sā laddhūpasampadā “aham mahallikakāle pabba-
 jītvā appamattāya bhavitabban” ti bhikkhunīnaṃ vatta-
 paṭivattaṃ karonti “sabbarattim samaṇadhammaṃ karis-
 sāmī” ti heṭṭhā pāsāde ekaṃ thambham hatthena gahetvā
 taṃ avijjamānā samaṇadhammaṃ karonti caṅkamanānā
 pi “andhakāre ṭhāne rukkhādīsu yattha tatthaci me sīsam
 paṭihaññeyyā” ti rukkham hatthena gahetvā taṃ avijaha-
 mānā ’va samaṇadhammaṃ karoti. Tato paṭṭhāya sā
 āraddhaviriyatāya pākāṭā ahosi. Satthā tassā ñānapari-

¹ satthārā, cd.

pākaṃ disvā gandhakūṭiyaṃ nisinno 'va obhāsaṃ pharitvā
sammukhe nisinno viya attānaṃ dassetvā :

Yo ca vassasataṃ jīve apassaṃ dhammaṃ uttamaṃ
ekāhaṃ jīvitaṃ seyyo passato dhammaṃ uttamaṃ ti.

gāthaṃ abhāsi. Sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattaṃ pāpuṇi.
Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
Tadā ¹ seṭṭhikule jātā sukhitā pūjitā piyā ²
upetvā ³ taṃ munivaraṃ assosiṃ madhuraṃ vacaṃ. 2.
Āraddhaviriyaṇ' aggamaṃ vaṇṇentaṃ bhikkhuniṃ jinaṃ
taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā kāraṃ katvāna satthuno 3.
Abhivādiya sambuddhaṃ taṃ ṭhānaṃ ⁴ patthayaṃ tadā.
Anumodi mahāvīro "sijjhatā paṇidhī tava." ⁵ 4.
Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 5.
Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
Sonā ti nāma nāmena hessasi ⁶ satthu sāvika. 6.
Taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
mettacittā paricaraṃ paccayehi vināyakaṃ. 7.
Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhihi ca
jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agaṇchi 'haṃ. 8.
Pacchime ca bhava dāni jātā seṭṭhikule ahaṃ
Sāvattiyaṃ puravare iddhe phīte mahaddhane. 9.
Yadā ca yobbanappattā gantvā patikulā ahaṃ
dasa puttāni ajanāni surūpāni visesato 10.
Sukhedhitā ⁷ ca te sabbe jananettamanoharā
amittānaṃ pi rucitā mama pag eva te piyā ⁸ 11.
Tato mayhaṃ akāmāya dasaputtapurakkhato
pabbajittha sa me satthā devadevassa sāsane. 12.

¹ tadāhaṃ, P. ² dassitā siyā, P. ³ ṭhapetvā, P.

⁴ ṭhānaṃ taṃ, A. ⁵ paṇidhihi ca, P.

⁶ hessati, A. ⁷ sukhe ṭhitā, P. ⁸ te siyā, P.

Tad ekikā vicintesiṃ : jīvitenaḷam atthu me
 jīnāya ¹ patiputtehi ² vuddhāya ca varākiyā. ³ 13.
 Ahaṃ pi tattha gacchissaṃ sampatto ⁴ yattha me pati ⁵
 evāhaṃ cintayitvāna pabbajīṃ anagāriyaṃ. 14.
 Tato ca maṃ ⁶ bhikkhuniyo ekaṃ bhikkhunūpassaye
 vihāya gacchum ⁷ ovādaṃ “ tāpehi udakaṃ ” iti. 15.
 Tadā udakaṃ āhitvā okiritvāna kumbhiyā
 cūle ṭhapetvā āsinā ⁸ tato cittaṃ samādahim. ⁹ 16.
 Khandhe aniccato disvā dukkhato ca anattato
 chetvāna ¹⁰ āsave sabbe arahattaṃ apāpuṇiṃ. 17.
 Tadāgantvā bhikkhuniyo uṇhodakaṃ apucchisum ¹¹
 tejodhātum adhiṭṭhāya khippaṃ santāpayiṃ ¹² jalaṃ. 18.
 Vimhitā tā jīnavaraṃ etaṃ atthaṃ abhāvayum ¹³
 taṃ sutvā mudito nātho imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsatha : 19
 “ Yo ca vassasataṃ jīve kusīto hīnaviriyo
 ekāhaṃ jīvitaṃ seyyo viriyaṃ ārabhato daḷhaṃ.” 20.
 Ārādhito mahāvīro mama suppaṭipattiyā ¹⁴
 āraddhaviriyān’ aggaṃ mahāpaṇṇo mahāmuni. 21.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 22.

Atha naṃ bhagavā bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā ṭhānantare
 ṭhapento āraddhaviriyānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Sā ekadi-
 vasaṃ attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Dasa putte vijāyitvā asmiṃ rūpasamussaye
 tato ’haṃ dubbalā jīṇṇā ¹⁵ bhikkhunim upasaṃkamim. 102.
 Sā me dhammaṃ adesesi khandhāyatanaadhātuyo
 tassā dhammaṃ suṇitvāna kese chetvāna ¹⁶ pabbajim. 103.

¹ jīnāya, MSS.

² paṭiputtehi, P.

³ buddhāya ca parākiyā, P.

⁴ passuto, B.

⁵ sattha me sati, P.

⁶ mama, P.

⁷ gacche, P.

⁸ asinā, P.

⁹ pasādayim, P. ; samādayi, P.

¹⁰ khepetvā, A. B.

¹¹ odakasamucchisum, P.

¹² santapayim, A.

¹³ pasāvayum, P.

¹⁴ mama sūpapavattiyā, P.

¹⁵ ciṇṇā, ed.

¹⁶ hitvāna, ed.

Tassā me sikkhamānāya dibbacakkhu visodhitam.
pubbenivāsam jānāmi yattha me vusitam pure. 104.

Animittam ca bhāvēmi ekaggā susamāhitā
anantarāvimokkhāsim anupādāya nibbutā.¹ 105.

Pañca kkhandhā pariññātā tiṭṭhanti chinna-mūlakā
thitivatthuj' anej' amhi n'atthi dāni punabbhavo 'ti. 106.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha rūpasamussaye ti rūpasāṅkhāte samussaye. Ayaṃ rūpasaddo cakkhum ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvinnāṇan ti ādisu rūpāyatane āgato. Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannam ti ādisu rūpakkhandhe piyarūpe satarūpe rajjati ti ādisu sabhāve baliddhā rūpāni passati ti ādisu kasiṇāyatane rūpi rūpāni passati ti ādisu rūpajjhāne aṭṭhiñ ca paṭiceanbharum ca paṭicca cammam ca paṭicca manasam ca paṭicca ākāso parivārito rūpan tveva saṅkham gacchati ti ādisu rūpakāye idhāpi rūpakāyo 'va daṭṭhabbo. Samudayasaddo pi aṭṭhinam sarīrassa pariyāyo satan ti samudayo ti ādisu aṭṭhipariyāye āturaṃ asucim pūtim passa Nandesa samussayan ti ādisu sarīre idhāpi sarīro² eva daṭṭhabbo. Tena vuttam rūpasamussaye ti rūpasāṅkhāte samussaye sarīre ti attho. Thatvā ti vacanaseso.

Asmim rūpasamussaye ti imasmim rūpasamus-saye thatvā imam rūpakāyaṃ nissāya dasa putte vijāyitvā ti yojanā. Tato ti tasmā dasaputtavijāyanahetu. Sā hi paṭhamavayaṃ atikkamitvā puttake vijāyanti anukkamena dubbalasarīrā jinnā 'va ahoṣim. Tena vuttam: Tato 'ham dubbalā jinnā ti. Tassā tato tassā ti vā tassā santike. Puna vā tassā ti karaṇe sāmivacanam. Tāyā ti attho. Sikkhamānāyā ti tisso pi sikkhā sikkhamānā. Anantarāvimokkhāsin ti aggamaggassa anantarā uppannavimokkhā āsim. Rūpi rūpāni³ passati ti ādayo hi aṭṭha pi vimokkhā⁴ anantaravimokkhā nāma na honti. Maggānantaram anuppattā⁵ ti phalavimokkhā pana samāpattikāle⁶ pavattamānā pi paṭhamamaggānantaram eva

¹ nibbuti, ed.

² sarīre, ed.

³ rūpā rūpāni, ed.

⁴ vimokkhānam, ed.

⁵ anuppatto, ed.

⁶ phalavikkhāpanasamāpattikāle, ed.

samuppattito taṃ upādāya anantaravimokkho nāma. Yathā¹ maggasamādhī anantarikasamādhī ti vuccati. An upādāya nibbutā ti rūpādisu kiñci pi agahetvā kilesaparinibbānena nibbutā āsiṃ. Evaṃ vijjāttayaṃ vibhāvetvā arahattaphalena kūṭaṃ gaṇhiṇi ti udānetvā idāni jarāya cirakālaṃ upaddutā garaḥitaṃ vigarahanti saba vatthunā tassā samatikkantibhāvaṃ vibhāvetuṃ pañca kkhāṇḍhā pariññātā ti osānagāthaṃ āha. Tattha tthitavattthuj'anej'amhi ti aṅgānaṃ sithilabhāva-karaṇādinā jammi lāmaka jane tuyhaṃ dhi atthu tava dhikāro hotu. N'atthi dāni puna bbhavo ti tasmā tvaṃ mayā atikkantā abhihiṇṇā si ti adhippāyo.

Soṇāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XLVI.

Lūnakesī ti ādikā Bhaddāya Kuṇḍalakesāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā¹ viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasaṃ satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantī satthāraṃ² ekaṃ bhikkhuṃ khippābhiññānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne tthapentaṃ disvā adhikārakammaṃ katvā taṃ tthānantaraṃ³ patthetvā yāvajīvaṃ puññāni katvā kappasatasahassaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaritvā Kassapabuddhakāle Kikissa Kāsirañño gehe sattannaṃ bhaginīnaṃ abbhantarā hutvā vīsati vassasahassāni dasa silāni samādāya komārabrahmacariyaṃ carantī saṅghassa ca pana pariveṇaṃ karetvā ekaṃ buddhantaraṃ sugatīsu yeva saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe seṭṭhikule nibbattitvā Bhaddā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā mahatā parivārena vaḍḍhamānā vayappattā tasmiṃ yeva nagare purohitassa puttaṃ Satthukaṃ nāma coraṃ sahoḍhaṃ gahetvā rājāṇāya⁴ nagaraguttikena⁵ māretuṃ āghātaṃ⁶ niyamānaṃ sihapañjare oloketi

¹ yato, ed. ² satthārā, ed. ³ tthānantaraṃ, ed.

⁴ rājāṇāya, ed. ⁵ nagaraguttikānaṃ, ed.

⁶ āghātaṃ, ed.

disvā paṭibaddhacittā hutvā “sace taṃ labhāmi jīvissāmi no ce marissāmi” ti sayane adhomukhā nipajji. Ath’ assā pitā taṃ pavattiṃ sutvā ekadhītāya balavasineho sahassalañcam¹ datvā upāyena coram vissajjāpetvā gandhodakena nhāpetvā sabbābharāṇapaṭimaṇḍitam kāretvā pāsādaṃ pesesi. Bhaddā pi paripuṇṇamanorathā atirekālaṇkārena alaṇkaritvā taṃ paricarati. Satthuko katipāhaṃ vītinaṃ metvā tassā ābharaṇesu uppannalobho “Bhadde ahaṃ nagaraguttikena gahitamatto² va corapapāte adhivatthāya devatāya sac’ ahaṃ jīvitaṃ labhāmi tuyhaṃ balikammaṃ upasaṃharissāmi ti patthanaṃ ayāciṃ tasmā balikammaṃ sajjāpehi” ti. Sā “tassa manaṃ pūressāmi” ti balikammaṃ sajjāpetvā sabbābharāṇavibhūsitā sāmikena saddhiṃ ekaṃ yānaṃ abhiruyha “devatāya balikammaṃ karissāmi” ti corapapātaṃ abhirūhituṃ³ āraddhā. Satthuko cintesi “sabbesu abhirūhantesu⁴ imissā ābharaṇaṃ gahetuṃ na sakk’ amhī” ti parivārajanam tatth’ eva ṭhapetvā taṃ eva balibhājanaṃ gāhāpetvā pabbataṃ abhirūhanto tāya saddhiṃ piyakathaṃ na kathesi. Sā iṅgiten’ eva tassādhippāyaṃ aññāsi. Satthuko “Bhadde tava uttarisāṭakaṃ omuñcitvā kāyārūḥapasādhanam bhaṇḍikaṃ karohī” ti. Sā pi “mayhaṃ ko aparādho” ti. “Kiṃ bāle balikammattam⁵ āgato ti saññaṃ karosi?” Balikammāpadesena pana tava ābharaṇaṃ gahetuṃ āgato⁶ ti. “Kassa pana ayya pasādhanam kassa⁷ ahan” ti. “Nāhaṃ etaṃ vibhāgaṃ jānāmi⁸” ti. “Hotu ayya, ekaṃ pana me adhippāyaṃ pūrehi, alaṇkataniyāmena āliṅgituṃ dehī” ti. So “sādhū” ti sampaṭicchī. Sā tena sampaṭicchitabhāvaṃ ñatvā purato āliṅgitvā pacchato āliṅganti viya pabbatapapāte pātesi. So patitvā cunṇavicunṇam ahosi. Tāya kataṃ acchariyaṃ disvā pabbate adhivatthā devatā kosallaṃ vibhāventī imā gāthā abhāsi :

Na so sabbesu ṭhānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito
itthī pi paṇḍitā hoti tattha tattha vicakkhaṇā.

¹ olañcam, cd.

² abhiruyhituṃ, cd.

³ abhiruyhantesu, cd.

⁴ balikammaṃ, cd.

⁵ kissa, cd.

⁶ jānāmi, cd. om. ti.

Na so sabbesu ṭhānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito
itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti muhuttam api cintaye ti.

Tato Bhaddā cintesi: “Na sakkā mayā iminā niyāmena gehaṃ gantūṃ, ito gantvā ekaṃ pabbajjāṃ pabbajissāmī” ti nigaṇṭhārāmaṃ gantvā nigaṇṭhapabbajjāṃ yāci. Atha naṃ te āhaṃsu: “Kena niyāmena pabbajjā hotū” ti? “Yaṃ tumbhākaṃ pabbajjāya uttamaṃ tad eva karoṭhā” ti. Te “sādhū” ti tassā tālatṭhinā kese luñcitvā pabbājesuṃ. Puna kesā vaḍḍhantā kuṇḍalavaṭṭā¹ lutvā vaḍḍhesuṃ. Tato paṭṭhāya sā Kuṇḍalakesā nāma jātā. Sā tattha uggahetabbhaṃ samayaṃ vādamaggaṃ ca uggahetvā “ettakaṃ nāma ime jānanti, ito uttariṃ viseso n’atthi” ti ñatvā tato apakkamitvā yattha yattha paṇḍitā atthi tattha tattha gantvā tesāṃ jānanasippaṃ uggahetvā attanā saddhiṃ kathetūṃ samatthaṃ adisvā yaṃ yaṃ gāmaṃ vā nigamaṃ vā pavisati tassa dvāre vālikarāsiṃ katvā tasiṃ² jambusākhaṃ ṭhapetvā “yo mama vādaṃ āropetūṃ sakkoti so imaṃ sākhaṃ maddatū” ti samīpe ṭhitadārakānaṃ saññaṃ datvā vasaṇatṭhānaṃ gacchati. Sattāhaṃ pi jambusākhāya tath’ eva ṭhitāya taṃ gahetvā pakkamati.

Tena ca samayena amhākaṃ bhagavā loke uppajjitvā pavattavaradhammacakko anupubbenā Sāvatthiṃ upanissāya Jetavane viharati. Kuṇḍalakesā pi vuttanayena gāmanigamarājadhānīsu vicaranti Sāvatthiṃ patvā nagara-dvāre vālikārāsīmhi jambusākhaṃ ṭhapetvā dārakānaṃ saññaṃ datvā Sāvatthiṃ pāvisi.

Ath’ āyasmā dhammasenāpati ekako ’va nagaraṃ pavisanto taṃ sākhaṃ disvā taṃ dametukāmo dārake puechi: “Kasmāyaṃ sākha³ evaṃ ṭhapitā” ti? Dārakā taṃ atthaṃ ārocesuṃ. Thero: “yadi evaṃ, imaṃ sākhaṃ maddathā” ti āha. Dārakā taṃ maddiṃsu. Kuṇḍalakesā katabhattakiccā nagarato nikkhamanti taṃ sākhaṃ madditaṃ disvā “ken’ idaṃ madditaṃ” ti puechitvā, therena maddāpitabhāvaṃ ñatvā “apakkhiko vādo na sobhati” ti Sāvatthiṃ pavisitvā vithito vithiṃ vicaranti “passeyyātha

¹ kundalāvattā, ed.² tassa, ed.³ sakhaṃ, ed.

samaṇehi Sākyaputtiyehi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ vādan” ti ugghosetvā mahājanaparivutā¹ aññatarasmim rukkhamūle nisinnam dhammasenāpatiṃ upasaṅkamitvā paṭisanthāraṃ katvā ekamantaṃ t̥hitā “kiṃ tumhehi mama jambusākhā maddāpitā” ti āha? “Āma mayā maddāpitā” ti. “Evaṃ sante tumhehi saddhiṃ mayhaṃ vādo hotū” ti. “Hotu bhadde.” “Kassa pucchā kassa vissajjanā” ti? “Pucchā nāma amhākaṃ pattā, tvaṃ yaṃ attanā jānanakaṃ pucchā” ti. Sā sabbam eva attanā jānanavādaṃ pucchi. Thero sabbam vissajjesi. Sā uparipucchitabbaṃ ajānantī tuṇhī ahoṣi. Atha naṃ thero āha: “Tayā bahum pucchitaṃ, ahaṃ pi taṃ ekaṃ pañhaṃ pucchissāmī” ti. “Pucchatha bhante” ti. Thero “ekaṃ nāma kin” ti imaṃ pañhaṃ pucchi. Kuṇḍalakesā n’eva antaṃ na koṭiṃ passantī andhakāraṃ pavit̥thā viya hutvā “na jānāmi bhante” ti āha. “Tvaṃ ettakaṃ pi ajānantī aññaṃ kiṃ jānissasī” ti vatvā dhammaṃ desesī. Sā therassa pādesu patitvā “bhante tumhe saraṇaṃ gacchāmī” ti āha. “Mā maṃ tvaṃ Bhadde saraṇaṃ gaccha, sadevake loke aggapuggalaṃ bhagavantaṃ eva saraṇaṃ gacchā” ti. “Evaṃ karissāmi bhante” ti. Sā sāyaṇhasamayā dhammadesanavelāya satthu santikaṃ gantvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhitena vanditvā ekamantaṃ at̥ṭhāsī. Satthā tassā nānaparipākam ñatvā:

Sahassaṃ api ce gāthā anattapadasamhitā
ekaṃ gāthāpadaṃ seyyo yaṃ sutvā upasammatī ti

imaṃ gāthaṃ āha. Gāthāpariyosāne yathā t̥hitā ’va saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne:

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatiyaṃ jātā seṭṭhikule ahuṃ
nānāratanaṃ appajjote mahāsukhasamappitā. 2.
Upetvā taṃ Mahāvīraṃ assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ

tato jātapasādāhaṃ upesiṃ ¹ saraṇaṃ jinaṃ. 3.
Tadā mahākāruṇiko Padumuttaraṇānako ²
khippābhiññānamaggante ³ ṭhapesi bhikkhuṇiṃ subhaṃ. 4.
Taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā dānaṃ datvā mahesino
nipacca sīrasā + pāde taṃ ṭhānaṃ abhipatthayiṃ. 5.
Anumodi mahāvīro Bhadde yaṇ te 'bhipatthitaṃ ⁵
samijjhissasi ⁶ taṃ sabbaṃ sukhinī hohi nibbutā. 6.
Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 7.
Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā ti hessasi ⁷ satthu sāvikā. 8.
Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agaṇchi 'haṃ. 9.
Tato cutā Yāmasaggaṃ ⁸ tato ca Tusitaṃ gatā
tato ca Nimmānaratiṃ Vasavattipuraṃ gatā. 10.
Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi tassa kammaṃ vāhasā
tattha tatth'eva rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ. 11.
Tato cutā manussesu rājūnaṃ cakkavattiṇaṃ
maṇḍalīnaṃ ca rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ. 12.
Sampattiṃ anubhotvāna ⁹ deveṣu mānusesu ca
sabbattha sukhitā hutvā nekakappesu saṃsariṃ. 13.
Imasmiṃ bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadataṃ varo. 14.
Upatthāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
Kāsirājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasipuruttame. 15.
Tassa dhītā catutthāsiṃ Bhikkhadāyī ¹⁰ ti vissutā
dhammaṃ sutvā jinaggassa pabbajjaṃ samarocayiṃ. ¹¹ 16.
Anujāni ¹² na no tāto agāre 'va tadā mayaṃ ¹³
vīsaṃ ¹⁴ vassasahassāni vicarimha atanditā 17.
Komāriṃ brahmacariyaṃ ¹⁵ rājakaññā sukhedhitā
buddhopatthānaniratā muditā satta dhītaro. 18.

¹ upemi, P. ² °nāyako, A. ³ khippābhiññāya, P.

⁴ sīrasā, MSS. ⁵ yaṇ te si p°, P. ⁶ samijjhissati, A.

⁷ hessati, MSS. ⁸ Yāmamaṃ, A. ⁹ anubhotvāna, P.

¹⁰ Bhikkhudāyī, A. ¹¹ mama rocayī, P.

¹² anujānāmi, P. ¹³ agāre tadā mayaṃ, P.

¹⁴ vīsa, A. ¹⁵ komārabrahmacariyā, P.

Samanī Samanaguttā ca Bhikkhunī Bhikkhadāyikā ¹
 Dhammā c'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṃghadāyikā 19.
 Kkemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca Paṭācārā ahan tadā ²
 Kisāgotamī Dhammadinnā Visākhā hoti sattamī. 20.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpanidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agañchi 'haṃ. 21.
 Pacchime ca bhava dāni Giribbajapuruttame
 jātā setṭhikule phite yadāhaṃ yobbane ṭhitā 22.
 Coraṃ vadhatthaṃ nīyantaṃ disvā rattā tahiṃ ahaṃ
 pitā me taṃ sahasseṇa ³ mocayitvā vadhā tato 23.
 Adāsī tassa maṃ tato viditvāna maṃ mama
 tassāhaṃ āsi vissatthā ⁴ atīva dayitā ⁵ hitā. 24.
 So me bhūsanalobhena balimajjhāsayo ⁶ diso
 corapapātaṃ netvāna pabbataṃ cetayī ⁷ vadhaṃ. 25.
 Tadāhaṃ paṇamitvāna ⁸ Satthukaṃ ⁹ sukatañjali
 rakkhanti attano paṇaṃ idaṃ vacanaṃ abravim : 26.
 Idaṃ suvaṇṇakeyūraṃ muttāveḷuriyā bahū
 sabbhaṃ varassu ¹⁰ bhaddaṃ te mañcadāsī ¹¹ ti sāvaya. ¹² 27.
 Oropayassu kalyāṇi mā bālhaṃ paridevayī ¹³
 na cāhaṃ abhijānāmi ahantvā ¹⁴ dhanam ābhaṃ. 28.
 Yato sarāmi attānaṃ yato patto 'smi viññutaṃ
 na cāhaṃ abhijānāmi aññaṃ piyātaraṃ tayā. ¹⁵ 29.
 Ehi taṃ upagūhissaṃ ¹⁶ katvāna taṃ padakkhiṇaṃ
 na ca dāni puno atthi ¹⁷ mama tuyhaṃ ca saṅgamo. 30.
 Na hi sabbesu ṭhānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito
 itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti tattha tattha vicakkhaṇā. 31.
 Na hi sabbesu ṭhānesu puriso hoti paṇḍito
 itthi pi paṇḍitā hoti lahaṃ atthavicintikā. ¹⁸ 32.

¹ Bhikkhudāy° A. ² ayan tadā, P. ³ sahassehi, P.

⁴ vissatṭhā, A. P. ⁵ dassitā, P.

⁶ balipaccaharaṃ, B.; balimajjhāsarā, P.

⁷ cetasi, P. ⁸ panam°, P. ⁹ Sattukaṃ, A.

¹⁰ sādassa, B.; varasu, P. ¹¹ mañcadāsiti, P.

¹² sāvassa, P. ¹³ bahuṃ pari°, P.; paridevasi, A.

¹⁴ ahaṃ tvā, P. ¹⁵ tassa, P. ¹⁶ upagayhissaṃ, P.

¹⁷ dāni punapatti, P. ¹⁸ °vicintitā, P.

Lahuñ ca vata khippañ ca nikaṭṭhe ¹ samacetayim ²
 migam puññāyaten' eva ³ tadāhaṃ Satthukam vadhim. 33.
 Yo ce ⁴ uppatitam ⁵ attham na khippam anubujjhati
 so haññate mandamati coro'va girigabbhare. 34.
 Yo ce ⁶ uppatitam attham khippam eva nibodhati ⁷
 muccate sattusambādhā ⁸ tadāhaṃ Satthukā ⁹ yathā. 35.
 Tadāhaṃ pātayitvāna giriduggamhi Satthukam ¹⁰
 santikam setavatthānam upetvā pabbajim aham. 36.
 Saṇḍāsena ca kese me ¹¹ luñcitvā sabbaso tadā
 pabbajitvāna samayam ācikkhimsu nirantaram. 37.
 Tato tam uggahetvāham nisīditvāna ekikā
 samayam tam vicintesiṃ ¹² suvānā mānusaṃ ¹³ karam. 38.
 Chinnam gayha ¹⁴ samipe me pātayitvā apakkami
 disvā nimittam alabhim attham tam pulavākulam. ¹⁵ 39.
 Tato utthāya ¹⁶ samvigga apucchim sahadhammike
 te avocum “ vijānanti tam attham Sakyabhikkhavo.” 40.
 Sāham tam attham pucchissam upetvā buddhasāvake
 te mam ādāya ¹⁷ gacchimsu buddhaseṭṭhassa santikam. ¹⁸ 41.
 So me dhammam adesesi khandhāyatanadhātuyo
 asubhāniccadukkhā ti anattā ti ca nāyako. 42.
 Tassa dhammam suṇitvāham dhammacakkhum ¹⁹ viso-
 dhayim
 tato viññātasaddhammā pabbajjam upasampadam. 43.
 Āyācito tadā āha ²⁰ “ ehi Bhadde ” ti nāyako
 tadāhaṃ upasampannā parittam toyam addasam. 44.
 Pādapakkhālanenāham ²¹ ñatvā saudayabbayan
 tathā sabbe pi saṃkhāre īdisam ²² cintayim tadā. 45.

¹ nikante, P.

² samacetasi, P.

³ migamuññā yathā evaṃ, A. P.

⁴ Yo ca, P.

⁵ uppattitam, P.

⁶ yo ca, P.

⁷ nibodhayi, P.

⁸ satthus°, P.

⁹ Sattukā, A.

¹⁰ Sattukam, A.

¹¹ kesam me, P.

¹² vicintemi, P.

¹³ mānussaṃ, P.

¹⁴ Chinnagayham, B. P.

¹⁵ hitthan tam muṭṭhivālukaṃ, P.

¹⁶ tato—m—utthāya, P.

¹⁷ te samādāya, P.

¹⁸ santike, P.

¹⁹ dibbacakkhum, P.

²⁰ tadā aham, P.

²¹ pādapakkhālitenāham, P.

²² itisaṃ, P.

Tato cittaṃ vimucci me anupādāya sabbaso
 klippābhiññānamaggaṃ me tadā paññāpayi jino.¹ 46.
 Iddhīsu ca vasī homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 paracittāni jānāmi² satthu sāsana-kārikā. 47.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi² dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitaṃ
 khepetvā āsave sabbe visuddhāsīṃ³ sunimmalā. 48.
 Paricīṇṇo mayā satthā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā. 49.
 Yass' atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagāriyaṃ
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo. 50.
 Atthadhammaniruttīsu paṭibhāṇe tath'eva ca
 ñāṇaṃ me vipulaṃ⁴ suddhaṃ buddhasettḥassa sāsane.⁵ 51.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 52.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā tāvad eva pabbajjaṃ yāci.
 Satthā tassā pabbajjaṃ anujāni. Sā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ
 gantvāna pabbajitvā phalasukhena nibbānasukhena vītinā-
 mentī attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Lūnakesī paṅkadharī ekasāṭī⁶ pure cari
 avajje vajjamatiniṃ vajje cāvajjadassinī. 107.
 Divāvihārā nikkhamma Gijjhakūṭaṃhi pabbate
 addasaṃ virajaṃ buddhaṃ bhikkhusaṅghapurakkha-
 taṃ. 108.
 Nihacca jānuṃ⁷ vanditvā sammukhā pañjali ahaṃ
 ehi Bhadda ti maṃ avaca. Sā me ās' upasampadā. 109.
 Cīṇṇā⁸ Aṅgā ca Magadhā Vajjī Kāsī ca Kosalā
 anañā paṇṇāsavassāni⁹ raṭṭhapinḍaṃ abhuñji 'haṃ. 110.
 Puññaṃ ca pasaviṃ¹⁰ bahuṃ sappañño vatāyaṃ upāsako
 yo Bhaddāya cīvaraṃ adāsī vippamuttāya sabbagandhehi
 ti. 111.

¹ khibbābho, A.; oābhiññāyamaggaṃ te tadā viññāpayi, P.

²—² om. A.

³ visuddhāpi, P.

⁴ vimalaṃ, A.

⁵ vāhasā, P.

⁶ ekasāṭī, ed.

⁷ jānuṃ, ed.

⁸ cinnā, ed.

⁹ pannāpav°, ed.

¹⁰ vata passaviṃ, ed. m.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha lūnakesī ti lūnā luñcitā kesā mayhan ti lūnakesī. Nigaṇṭhesu pabbajitā¹ latṭhinā luñcitakesā, taṃ sandhāya vadati. paṇkadharī ti² dantakatṭhassa akhādanena dantesu malapaṇkadhāraṇato paṇkadharī. Ekasāṭṭi ti nigaṇṭhacārittavasena³ ekasāṭṭakā. Pure carin ti nigaṇṭhī hutvā evaṃ vicari. Avajje vajjamatinī ti nhānuchādanadanta-katṭhakhādanādike⁴ anavajje sāvajjasāññā. Vajje cāvajjadassinī ti mānamakkhapalāsavipallāsādike sāvajje anavajjadiṭṭhī.

Divāvihārā nikkhammā ti attano divāvihāratṭhānato nikkhamitvā. Ayaṃ hi majjhantikavelāyaṃ therena sahaḡatā tassa paṇhassa visajjanena dhamma-desanāya ca nihaṡamānadappā⁵ pasannamānasā hutvā satthu santikaṃ upasaṇkamtukāmā⁶ va attano vasanaṡṭhānaṃ gantvā divātṭhāne nisīditvā sāyaṇhasamaye satthu santikaṃ upasaṇkamtivā. Nihacca⁶ jānuṃ vanditvā ti jānudvayaṃ⁷ paṡhaviyaṃ nihantvā paṡiṡṭhapetvā paṇcapaṡiṡṭhitena vanditvā. Sammukhā paṇjalī⁸ ahaṇ ti satthu sammukhā dasanakhasa-modhānasamujjalaṃ aṇjalaṃ akāsi.

Ehi Bhadde ti māṃ avaca. Sā me ās' upasampadā ti yaṃ māṃ bhagavā arahattaṃ patvā pabbajjaṇ ca upasampadaṇ ca yācitvā ṡṡitaṃ "ehi Bhadde bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ santike pabbajjaṃ upasampajjassū" ti avaca, āṇāpesi. Sā satthu āṇā mayhaṃ upasampadāya kāraṇattā upasampadā āsi ahoṡi.

Ciṇṇā ti ādikā dve gāthā aṇṇavyākaraṇagāthā. Tattha ciṇṇā Aṅgā ca Magadhā ti ye ime Aṅgā Magadhā ca Vajjī ca Kāsī ca Kosalā ca janapadā pubbesaraṇāya mayā ratṭhapinḡaṃ bhuṇjantiyā ciṇṇā caritā, tesu yeva satṡhārā samāḡamato paṡṡhāya anaṇā⁹ niddosā apagaṡakilesā hutvā paṇṇāsaṃ vacchaṡāni ratṡṡha-

¹ pabbajjiyatā, ed.

² paṇkadharin ti, ed.

³ °cārita°, ed.

⁴ ṇhan°, ed.

⁵ °dabbā, ed.

⁶ nihajacca, ed.

⁷ °tvābhi jānu°, ed.

⁸ aṇjalī, ed.

⁹ aṇaṇā, ed.

piṇḍaṃ abbuñji 'haṃ. Yena atha pasannamānasena upāsakena attano cīvaraṃ dinnam tassa puññavisesakittanamukhena aññaṃ vyākaronti.

Puññaṃ vata pasaviṃ¹ bahun ti osānagāthaṃ āha, sū suviññeyyā² eva.

Bhaddāya Kuṇḍalakesāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

XLVII.

Naṅgalehi kasaṃ khettaṃ ti ādikā Paṭācārāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ hi Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā ekadivasaṃ satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantī satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhunim vinayadharānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā adhikāraṃ kammam katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ patthesi. Sā yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsarantī Kassapabuddhakāle Kikissa Kāsikarañño gehe paṭisandhim gaḥetvā sattannaṃ bhaginīnaṃ abbhantarā hutvā vīsati vassasahassāni brahmacariyaṃ acari, bhikkhusaṅghassa pariveṇaṃ akāsi. Sā devaloke nibbattā ekaṃ buddhantaṃ dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ setṭhigehe nibbattitvā vayappattā attano gehe ekena kammakārena saddhim kilesasanthavaṃ akāsi. Taṃ mātāpitāro samajātikassa kumārassa dātuṃ divasaṃ gaṇhāpesuṃ.³ Taṃ ñatvā sā hatthisāraṃ⁴ gaḥetvā tena katasanthavena purisena saddhim aggaḍvārena nikkhamitvā ekasmiṃ gāmake vasantī gabbhinī ahoṣi. Sā paripunṇe gaḥbhe “kiṃ idha anāthavāseṇa, kulagehe gaḥchāma sāmī” ti vatvā, tasmiṃ “ajja gaḥchāma sve gaḥchāmā” ti kālavikkhepaṃ karonte “nāyaṃ bālo maṃ nessatī” ti tasmiṃ bahi gate gehe paṭisāmetabbaṃ paṭisāmetvā “kulagharāṃ gatā ti mayhaṃ sāmikassa kathetā” ti paṭivissakagharavāsinaṃ ācikkhitvā “ekikā va kulagharāṃ gamissāmī” ti mag-

¹ passavi, cd. ² suviññeyyam, cd. ³ gaṇhāpesuṃ, cd.

⁴ hatthasāraṃ, cd., and Jāt. i. 114.

gam paṭipajji. So āgantvā gehe taṃ apassanto paṭivis-
sake pucchitvā “kulagharaṃ gatā” ti sutvā “maṃ nissāya
kuladhītā anāthā jātā” ti padānupadaṃ gantvā sampāpuṇi.
Tassā antarāmagge eva gabbhavuṭṭhānaṃ ahosi. Sā
pasūtakālato paṭṭhāya paṭippassaddhā gamam anuyuttā
sāmikaṃ gahetvā nivatti. Dutiyavāraṃ pi gabbhiniṃ ahosī
ti ādi sabbam purimanayen’ eva veditabbam. Ayam pana
viseso: Yadā tassā antarāmagge kammajavātā calim̐su
tadā mahāakālamegho udapādi, samantato vijjulatāhi
ādittam viya meghadhanitehi bhijjamānaṃ viya dhārānipā-
tanirantaraṃ nabham ahosi. Sā taṃ disvā “sāmi me
anovassakaṃ ṭhānaṃ jānāhi” ti āha. So ito e’ito ca olo-
kento ekaṃ tiṇasaṃchannaṃ gumbaṃ disvā tattha gantvā
hatthagatāya vāsiyā tasmim̐ gumbe daṇḍake chinditukāmo
tiṇehi saṇchāditavammikāsīsante uṭṭhitarukkhadaṇḍakaṃ
chindi. Tāvad eva ca naṃ tato vammikato nikkhamitvā
ghoraviso āsiviso ḍaṃsi. So tatth’ eva patitvā kālaṃ akāsi.
Sā mahādukkhaṃ anubhavanti tassa āgamaṇaṃ olokeṇti
dve pi dārake vātavuṭṭhiṃ asahamāne viravante urantare
katvā dvīhi jāṇukehi dvīhi hatthehi ca bhūmiṃ ¹ uppilītvā
yathā ṭhitā ’va rattim̐ vitināmetvā vibhātāya rattiyā
maṃsapesivaṇṇaṃ ekaṃ puttam̐ pilotikācumbatake ² nipaj-
jāpetvā hatthehi urehi ca pariggahetvā itaraṃ “ehi tāta
pitā te ito gato” ti vatvā sāmikena gatamaggena gacchanti
taṃ vammikasam̐pe ³ kālaṃ kataṃ nisinnaṃ disvā “maṃ
nissāya mama sāmiko mato” ti rodanti paridevanti sakala-
rattim̐ ⁴ devena vuṭṭhattā jaṇṇukappamāṇaṃ tanuppamā-
ṇaṃ udakaṃ savantiṃ ⁵ antarāmagge nadim̐ ⁶ patvā attano
mandabuddhitāya dubbalatāya ca dvīhi dārakehi saddhim̐
udakaṃ otarituṃ avisahanti jeṭṭhaputtaṃ orimatīre ṭha-
petvā itaraṃ ādāya paratīraṃ gantvā sākhābhāṅgaṃ attha-
ritvā tattha pilotikācumbatake ⁷ nipajjāpetvā “itarassa
santikaṃ gamissāmī” ti bālaputtakaṃ pahātuṃ asakkonti
punappunaṃ nivattitvā olokayamānā ⁸ nadim̐ otarati.

¹ bhūmi, ed. ² pilotikac°, ed. ³ vammikaṃ s°, ed.

⁴ sakalaratti, ed.

⁵ savanti, ed.

⁶ nadī, ed.

⁷ pilotikac°, ed.

⁸ olokiyamānā, ed.

Ath' assā nadimajjham gatakāle eko seno taṃ dāraṃ disvā mamsapesī ti saññāya ākāso gami. Sā taṃ disvā ubho hatthe ukkhipitvā su sū ti tikkhattum mahāsaddam nicchāresi. Seno dūrabhāvena taṃ anādiyanto kumāraṃ gahetvā vehāsaṃ uppati. Orimatire tthito putto ubho hatthe ukkhipitvā mahāsaddam nicchārayamānaṃ ¹ disvā maṃ sandhāya vadati ti saññāya vegena udake pati. Iti bālaputtako senena, jeṭṭhaputto udakena hato. Sā “eko putto senena gahito, eko udakena vūlho, panthe me pati mato” ti rodanti paridevanti gacchanti Sāvattthito āgaman-taṃ ekaṃ purisaṃ disvā pucchi: “Kattha vāsiko si” ti. “Sāvattthivāsiko 'mhi amma” ti. “Sāvattthiyaṃ asukavithiyaṃ asukakulaṃ nāma atthi, taṃ jānāsi ² tātā” ti. “Jānāmi amma, taṃ pana mā puccha, aññaṃ pucchā” ti. “Aññaṃ me payojanaṃ n'atthi, tad eva pucchāmi tātā” ti. “Amma tvaṃ attano ācikkhitum na desi. ³ Ajja te sabbarattim ⁴ devo vassanto diṭṭho” ti. “Diṭṭho me tātā, mayhaṃ eva so sabbarattim vuṭṭho, taṃ kāraṇaṃ pucchā kathessāmi; etasmim tāva me seṭṭhigehe pavattim ⁵ katthehi” ti. “Amma ajja rattiyaṃ seṭṭhim ca bhariyañ ca seṭṭhiputtañ ca tayo pi jane avattharamāne gehe ⁶ patite ekacitakāyaṃ jhāpenti, ⁷ svāyaṃ ⁸ dhūmo paññāyati amma” ti. Sā tasmim khāṇe nivattthavatttham pi patamānaṃ na sañjāni, sokummattakaṃ nāma patvā. Jātarūpen' eva:

Ubho puttā kālaṅkatā, panthe mayhaṃ pati mato
mātā pitā ca bhātā ca ekacitakasmim dāyhare ti.

vilapanti paribbhamanti tato paṭṭhāya tassā nivāsana-mattena ⁹ pi vatthena patitenācārattā ⁹ Paṭācārā tveva sam-añña ahoṣi. Taṃ disvā manussā “gaccha ummattike” ti

¹ nicchāriyam°, cd.

² taṃ janāti, cd.

³ demi, cd.

⁴ sabbaratti, cd.

⁵ pavatti, cd.

⁶ avattharamānaṃ gehaṃ, cd.

⁷ jhāyanti, cd.

⁸ tvāyaṃ, cd.

⁹ °mattena pi vatthena pi vatthena ācarato patitācārattā, cd.

keci kacavaraṃ matthake khipanti, aṇṇe paṃsuṃ okiranti,
apare leḍḍū khipanti. Satthā Jetavane mahāparisamajjhe
nisīditvā dhammaṃ desento taṃ tathā paribbhamanti¹
disvā ñāṇaparipākaṃ ca oloketvā yathā viharābhimukhī
āgacchati tathā akāsi. Parisā taṃ disvā “imissā ummat-
tikāya ito āgantuṃ² mā datthā” ti āha. Bhagavā “mā
naṃ vārayitthā” ti vatvā avidūratthānaṃ āgatakāle “satiṃ³
paṭilabha⁴ bhagiṇi” ti āha. Sā tāvad eva buddhānubhā-
vena satiṃ⁵ labhitvā nivatthavatthassa patitabhāvaṃ
sallakkhetvā hirottappaṃ paccupaṭṭhāpetvā ukkuṭikaṃ
sampatinipajjāya nisīdi. Eko puriso uttarisāṭakaṃ khipi.
Sā taṃ nivāsetvā satthāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā pañcapaṭiṭṭhi-
tena vanditvā “bhante avassayo me lotha. Ekaṃ me
puttaṃ seno gaṇhi, eko udakena vūlho, panthe pati mato,
mātāpitaro bhātā ca gehena avatthatā matā ekacitakasmim
jāyanti” ti sā sokakāraṇaṃ āeikkhi. Satthā “Paṭācāre
mā cintayi, tava avassayo bhavitum samatthass’ eva santi-
kaṃ āgatā si. Yathā hi tvaṃ idāni puttādīnaṃ maraṇani-
mittaṃ assūni pavattesi, evaṃ anamatagge saṃsāre puttā-
dīnaṃ maraṇahetu pavattitaṃ assu catunnaṃ mahāsamud-
dānaṃ udakato bahutaraṃ” ti dassento :

Catusu samuddesu jalaṃ parittakaṃ
tato bahuṃ assujalaṃ anappakaṃ
dukkhena phutṭhassa narassa socato⁶
kiṃkāraṇā socavasā pamajjasi ti

gāthaṃ abhāsi. Evaṃ satthari anamataggapariyāyaka-
thaṃ kathente tassā soko tanutarabhāvaṃ⁷ agamāsi. Atha
naṃ tanubhūtasokaṃ ñatvā “Paṭācāre⁸ puttādayo nāma pa-
ralokaṃ gacchantassa tānaṃ vā lenaṃ vā saraṇaṃ vā bha-
vitum na sakkonti ti. Vijjāmānā pi te na santaye va.⁹

¹ paribbhamanti, ed. ² āgantu, ed. ³ sati, ed.

⁴ paṭilabhi, ed. ⁵ sati, ed. ⁶ socatā, ed.

⁷ tanutaraṃ, ed. ⁸ Paṭācārī, ed.

⁹ si te na santi evaṃ, ed.

Tasmā paṇḍitena attano sīlaṃ visodhetvā nibbānagāmi maggo yeva sādhetabbo ” ti dassento :

Na santi puttā tāṇāya na pitā na pi bandhavā
antakenādhīpannassa n’atthi ñātisu tāṇatā.
Etaṃ atthavaṣaṃ ñatvā paṇḍito sīlasaṃvuto
nibbānagamanāṃ maggaṃ khippaṃ eva visodhaye ti.

Imāhi gāthāhi dhammaṃ desesi. Desanāvasāne Paṭācārā satāpattiphale patitṭhāpitā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Satthā taṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ santike netvā pabbājesi. Sā laddhūpa-sampadā uparimaggatthāya vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti ekaṃ divasaṃ ¹ ghaṭeṇa udakaṃ ādāya pāde dhovanti udakaṃ pi āsiñcitam thokaṃ thānaṃ gantvā pacchijji. Dutiyavāraṃ āsittam tato dūraṃ agamāsi. Tatiyavāraṃ āsittam tato pi dūrataṃ agamāsi. Sā tad eva ārammaṇaṃ gahetvā tayo vāre paricchinditvā “mayā paṭhamam āsittam udakaṃ viya ime sattā paṭhamavaye pi maranti tato dūraṃ gataṃ dutiyavāraṃ āsittam udakaṃ viya majjhimavaye pi, tato dūrataṃ gataṃ tatiyavāraṃ āsittam udakaṃ viya pacchimavaye pi maranti yevā ” ti cintesi. Satthā gandhakuṭiyam nisinno va obhāsaṃ pharitvā tassā sammukhena kathento viya : “Evaṃ eva Paṭācāre sabbe p’ime sattā maraṇadhammā tasmā pañcanaṃ khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ apassantassa vassasataṃ jivato ² taṃ passantassa ekāhaṃ pi ekakkhaṇaṃ pi jivitaṃ seyyo ti imaṃ atthaṃ dassento :

Yo ca vassasataṃ jive apassaṃ udayabbayaṃ
ekāhaṃ jivitaṃ seyyo passato ³ udayabbayaṃ ti.

gātham āha. Gāthāpariyosāne Paṭācārā saha paṭisaṃbhīdāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.

¹ ekan ti divasaṃ, cd. ² jīvanato, cd. ³ passante, cd.

Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatīyaṃ jātā seṭṭhikule ahaṃ
nānāratanapajjote ¹ mahāsukhasamappitā. 2.
Upetvā taṃ mahāvīraṃ assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ
tato jātappasādāhaṃ ² upesiṃ ³ saraṇaṃ jinaṃ. 3.
Tato vinayadhārīnaṃ aggāṃ vaṇṇesi nāyako
bhikkhuniṃ ⁴ lajjiniṃ ⁵ tādiṃ kappākappavisāraṇaṃ. 4.
Tadā muditacittāhaṃ taṃ tṭhānaṃ abhikaṅkhiṇī ⁶
nimantetvā dasabalaṃ sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ 5.
bhojayitvāna sattāhaṃ daditvā 'va ticīvaraṃ
nipacca ⁷ sirasā pāde idaṃ vacanaṃ abravīṃ : 6.
yā tayā vaṇṇitā vīra ito aṭṭhamake muni
tādisāhaṃ bhavissāmi yadi sijjhasi ⁸ nāyaka. 7.
Tadā avoca maṃ satthā bhaddhe mā bhāsi assasa ⁹
anāgataṃhi addhāne lacchaṃ' etaṃ manorathaṃ. 8.
Satasabasse ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 9.
Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
Paṭicārā ti nāmena hessasi ¹⁰ satthu sāvikā. 10.
Tadāhaṃ muditā ¹¹ hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
mettacittā paricarīṃ sasamghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ. 11.
Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpanidhī hi ca
jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agaṇchi 'haṃ. 12.
Imasmiṃ bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadatāṃ varo. 13.
Upaṭṭhāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
Kāsīrājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasīpuruttame. 14.
Tassāsiṃ ¹² tatiyā dhītā Bhikkhuni itī vissutā
dhammaṃ sutvā jinaggassa pabbajjaṃ samarocayīṃ. 15.
Anujāni na no tāto, agāre 'va tadā mayaṃ
vīsaṃ vassasahassāni vicarīmba atanditā. ¹³ 16.
Komārīṃ ¹⁴ brahmacariyaṃ rājakaṇṇā sukhedhitā
buddhopaṭṭhānaniratā muditā satta dhītaro. 17.

¹ opajjoto, P. ² opasādāyaṃ, P. ³ upemi, P.

⁴ bhikkhuni, P. ⁵ lajjiniṃ om. A.; lajjinī tādi, P.

⁶ abhikaṅkhaṇi, P. ⁷ nipajja, P. ⁸ sijjhati, A.

⁹ bhāsi avassayaṃ, P. ¹⁰ hessati, A. ¹¹ pamudī, A.

¹² tassāpi, P. ¹³ atandikā, A. ¹⁴ Komāraṃ, P.

Samaṇi Samaṇaguttā ca Bhikkhunī Bhikkhudāyikā
 Dhammā c'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṃghadāyikā. 18.
 Ahaṃ Uppalavaṇṇā ca Khemā Bhaddā ca bhikkhunī
 Kisāgotamī Dhammadinnā Visākhā hoti sattamī. 19.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agamhase.¹ 20.
 Pacchime ca bhava dāni² jātā seṭṭhikule ahaṃ
 Sāvattiyaṃ puravare³ iddhe phīte mahaddhane. 21.
 Yadā ca⁴ yobbanūpetā vitakkavasagā ahaṃ
 naraṃ jārapatiṃ disvā tena saddhiṃ agaṇchi 'haṃ. 22.
 Ekaputtapasūtāhaṃ dutiyo kucchiyā mamaṃ
 tadāhaṃ mātāpitara dakkhāmī⁵ ti suniechitā. 23.
 Nārocesi pati⁶ mayhaṃ. Tadā tamhi pavāsīte⁷
 ekikā niggatā gehā gantaṃ⁸ Sāvattiyaṃ uttamaṃ. 24.
 Tato me sāmī⁹ āgantvā sambhāvesi¹⁰ pathe mamaṃ
 tadā me¹¹ kammajā vātā uppannā atidāruṇā. 25.
 Uṭṭhito ca mahāmegho pasūtisaṃmaye mama
 dabbatthāya tadāgantvā sāmī sabbena¹² mārito. 26.
 Tadā vijātadukkhena anāthā kapaṇā ahaṃ¹³
 kunnadīpūritaṃ¹⁴ disvā gacchantī sakulālayaṃ 27.
 balaṃ ādāya atariṃ¹⁵ pārakule ca ekikā
 pāhetvā¹⁶ bālakaṃ puttaṃ itaraṃ taraṇāya 'haṃ 28.
 nivattā, ukkuso hāsi¹⁷ taraṇaṃ vilapantaṃ
 itaraṃ ca vahi soto, sāhaṃ sokasamappitā. 29.
 Sāvattiyaṃ gantaṃ assosiṃ sajane¹⁸ mate
 tadā avoca sokattā mahāsokasamappitā : 30.

¹ agacchi 'haṃ, A.² pacchime ca tad evāhi, P.³ pure vare, A.⁴ yadā 'va, P.⁵ okkhāmī, A. ; okkāmī, B.⁶ narocesiṃ patiṃ, Ā.⁷ mamhi pav°, P.⁸ gantaṃ, P.⁹ te sāmī, P.¹⁰ sambhāsesi, P.¹¹ tadā maṃ, P.¹² sabbenā, A.¹³ kapaṇā mahaṃ, A.¹⁴ kunnadīpūritaṃ, B. ; kunnadīpurisaṃ, P.¹⁵ balaṃ ādāya acari, P.¹⁶ pāhetvā, P. ; pāyetvā, B. ; pātetvā, A.¹⁷ dasi, P.¹⁸ sajane pi, P.

Ubho puttā kālaṅkatā¹ panthe mayhaṃ pati mato
 pitā mātā ca bhātā ca ekacitaṃhi dayhare. 31.
 Tadā kisā ca paṇḍū ca anāthā dīnamānasā
 ito tato gamentī'ham² addasaṃ naraśārathīṃ. 32.
 Tato avoca maṃ satthā putte mā soci assasa
 attānaṃ te gavesassu³ kiṃ niratthaṃ vihaññasi.⁴ 33.
 Na santi puttā tāṇāya na nātī nāpi⁵ bandhavā
 antakenādhīpannassa n'atthi nātisu tāṇatā.⁶ 34.
 Taṃ sutvā munino vākyam paṭhamam phalam ajjhagam
 pabbajitvāna naciraṃ arahattam apāpuṇiṃ. 35.
 Iddhisu ca vasi homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 paracittāni jānāmi satthu sāsana-kārikā. 36.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhum visodhitam
 khepetvā āsave sabbe visuddh' amhi⁷ sunimmalā. 37.
 Tato'haṃ Vinayaṃ sabbam santike sabbadassino
 uggahim⁸ sabbavitthāraṃ vyāharim ca yathā tatham. 38.
 Jino tasmim guṇe tuṭṭho etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ
 aggam vinayadhārīnaṃ Paṭācārā 'va ekikā. 39.
 Paricīṇṇo⁹ mahāsatthā kaṭam buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā.¹⁰ 40.
 Yass'atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagāriyaṃ
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo. 41.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kaṭam buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 42.

Arahattam pana patvā sekkhakāle attano paṭipattiṃ
 paccavekkhitvā uparivisesassa nibbattitākāraṃ vibhāventi
 udānavasena :

Naṅgalehi kaṣaṃ¹¹ khettaṃ bījāni pavapaṃ¹² chamā
 puttadārāni posentā¹³ dhaṇaṃ vindanti mānavā. 112.

¹ kālakatā, P. ; mato panthe pati mama, P.

² gament'ahaṃ, A.

³ bhave sassu, P.

⁴ ki niratta viññasi, P.

⁵ na pitā nāpi, P.

⁶ tānatā, P.

⁷ visuddhāsim, A.

⁸ uggahetvā, P.

⁹ paricīṇṇo, P.

¹⁰ samohatā, P.

¹¹ kaṭam, ed.

¹² pavasaṃ, ed.

¹³ posento, ed. m.

Kim ahaṃ ¹ silasampannā satthu sāsana-kārikā
 nibbānaṃ nādhigacchāmi akusītā anuddhatā. 113.
 Pāde pakkhālayitvāna udakesu karom'ahaṃ
 pādodakaṃ ca disvāna thalato ninnam āgataṃ.
 tato cittaṃ samādhesi ² assaṃ bhaddraṃ va jāniyaṃ. ³ 114.
 Tato dīpaṃ ⁴ gahetvāna vihāraṃ pāvīsi ahaṃ
 seyyaṃ olokayitvāna mañcakamhi upāvīsi. 115.
 Tato sūciṃ ⁵ gahetvāna vaṭṭiṃ ⁶ okassayāmi' ahaṃ
 paḍipass' eva nibbānaṃ ⁷ vimokkha ahu cetaso ti. 116.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha ka sa n ti ka si ka mmaṃ
 ka roṇṭā. Puṭhutte hi idaṃ ekavacanaṃ. ⁸ Pa va pa n
 ti bi jā ni va paṇṭā. Cha mā ti cha mā yaṃ. Bhummatthe hi
 idaṃ paccatthavacanaṃ, ayaṃ h'ettha saṃkhepattho.
 Ime dhanavanto ¹⁰ sapattā naṃgalehi phalehi khettaṃ
 kasantā yathādhippāyaṃ khettaṃ bhūmiyaṃ pubbantā-
 parantabhedāni bi jā ni va paṇṭā taṃ he tuṃ ¹¹ taṃ ni mit taṃ
 attānaṃ puṭṭa dā rā dī ni pi po se n tā ¹² hutvā dha naṃ
 paṭilabhaṇti. ¹³ Evaṃ ima smiṃ lo ke yo ni so pa yut tā pa c-
 cattha pa ri sa kka ro nā ma sa phā lo sa u da yo.

Tattha ki m a haṃ si la sa m pa n nā sa t thu
 sā sa na ka ri kā ni b bā naṃ nā d hi ga c chā mi
 a ku si tā a nu d d ha ṭ ṭ ā ¹⁴ ti a haṃ su vi su d d ha si lā
 ā ra d d ha vi ri ya tā ya a ku si tā a j j ha t taṃ su sa mā hi ta ci t ta t tā ca
 a nu d d ha ṭ ṭ ā ¹⁵ ca hutvā ca tu sa c ca ka m ma t ṭ ṭ hā na b hā va nā-
 saṃ k hā taṃ sa t thu sā sa naṃ ka roṇṭi ka smā ni b bā naṃ
 nā d hi ga c chā mi nā d hi ga mi s s ā mi ? ¹⁶ evā ti evaṃ pa na
 ci n te n ti ¹⁷ vi pa s sa na ya ka m maṃ ka roṇṭi e ka di va saṃ
 pā da d ho va ne u da ke ni mit taṃ ga ṇ hiṃ. ¹⁸ Te nā ha : pā de

¹ kimahā, ed.² samādesi, ed.³ asso bhaddro va jāniyo, ed.⁴ divaṃ, ed.⁵ suci, ed.⁶ vaḍḍi, ed.⁷ parisayo nibbānaṃ, ed.⁸ ekaṃ vacanaṃ, ed.⁹ pavasaṃ, ed.¹⁰ dhānavā, ed.¹¹ taṃ so tuṃ, ed.¹² posento, ed.¹³ paṭilabhati, ed.¹⁴ anuddhatā, ed.¹⁵ anuddhatā, ed.¹⁶ adhigamissāmi, ed.¹⁷ cinto, ed.¹⁸ gaṇhi, ed.

pa k k h ā l a y i t v ā n ā ti ādi. Tass' att ho : ahaṃ pāde
dhovanti pādapakkhālanahetu¹ 'va tikkhattuṃ āsittesu
udakesu thalato ninnam āgataṃ pādodakaṃ disvā mimit-
taṃ karomi. Yathā sarīraṃ udakaṃ khayadhammaṃ
vayadhammaṃ² evaṃ sattānaṃ āyusaṅkhārā ti. Evaṃ
aniccalakkhaṇaṃ tadanusārena dukkhalakkhaṇaṃ ananta-
lakkhaṇaṃ ca upadhāretvā vipassanaṃ vadḍhenti. Ta to
pi cittaṃ samādhesi assaṃ bhaddraṃ va
jāniyaṃ. Kusalo sārathi sukhena sāreti evaṃ ahaṃ³
cittaṃ sukhen' eva samādhesi vipassanāsamādhinā
samāhitaṃ akāsi. Evaṃ pana vipassanaṃ vadḍhenti
utusappāya nijigimsāya ovarakaṃ pavisantī andhakāra-
vidhamanatt haṃ pa d ī p a ṃ ga h e t v ā mañcake nisī-
namattā 'va dīpaṃ vijjhāpetuṃ⁴ aggalasūciyā dīpavattim⁵
ākaddhi. Tāvad eva utusappāyalābhena cittaṃ samāhitaṃ
ahosi. Vipassanā vidhiṃ⁶ otarati magge ghaṭṭesi, tato
maggapaṭipāṭiyā sabbaso āsavānaṃ khayā aho si. Tena
vuttaṃ : ta to s ū c i ṃ⁷ ga h e t v ā n a —pa— vimokkha
ceta so a h ū ti. Tattha seyyaṃ oloka y i t v ā n ā ti
dīpālokena seyyaṃ passitvāna. Sūciṃ ti aggalasūciṃ⁸
ga hetvāna va ṭ ṭ i ṃ⁹ o k a s s a y ā m i ti dīpaṃ vijjhāpe-
tuṃ¹⁰ telābhimukhaṃ dīpavattim¹¹ ākaddhemī ti. Vi m o k k
h o ti¹² kilesaṃ vimokkha. So pana yasmā¹³ paramatthato
cittassa tasmā vuttaṃ cetaso ti. Yathā pana vaṭṭitelādi ke
paccaye sati uppajjanato padīpo tad abhāve anuppajjanato¹⁴
nibbuto ti vuccati, evaṃ kilesādīpaccaye sati up paj jan ā ra-
haṃ tad abhāvena anuppajjanato¹⁵ cittaṃ vimuttan ti
vuccatī ti āha : pa d ī p a s s' e v a n i b b ā n a ṃ v i m o k k
h o a h u c e t a s o ti.

Paṭācārāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ °pakkhālaheta, ed. ² viyadh, ° ed. ³ maham, ed.

⁴ vijjāpetuṃ, ed. ⁵ dīpavaddhi, ed. ⁶ vidhi, ed.

⁷ tato dīpaṃ, ed. ⁸ aggalasūci, ed. ⁹ vaddhi, ed.

¹⁰ vijjāpetuṃ, ed. ¹¹ ovatti, ed.

¹² °mokkhā ti, ed. ¹³ panāyasmā, ed.

¹⁴ anupajj°, ed. ¹⁵ anuppajjato tato, ed.

XLVIII.

Musalāni gahetvānā ti ādikā tīmsamattānaṃ therīnaṃ gāthā. Tā pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantīyo anukkamena ¹ upacitavimokkhasambhārā imasmim bud-dhuppāde sakammasañcoditā tattha tattha kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ patvā ² Paṭācārāya theriyā santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā pabbajitvā parisuddha-silā vattapaṭivattaṃ paripūrentīyo viharanti. Ath' ekadivasam Paṭācārā therī tāsam ovāde denti :

Musalāni gahetvāna dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti māṇavā puttadārāni posentā ³ dhanam vindanti māṇavā. 117.
Karotha buddhasāsanam yaṃ katvā nānutappati khippam pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisidatha, cetosamatham anuyuttā ⁴ karotha buddhasāsanam ti. 118.

Imā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tatthāyaṃ saṅkhepattho : ime sattā jīvītaḥetu musalāni gahetvā paresam dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti udukkhalakammaṃ karonti. Aññaṃ pi ekadivasam nisinnam kammaṃ katvā puttadāraṃ posentā ⁵ yathācāraṃ dhanam pi saṃharanti. Taṃ pana tesam kammaṃ hinakammaṃ pothujjanikaṃ anatthasaṃhitaṃ ca, tasmā edisaṃ saṅkilesikapapañcaṃ vajjetvā karotha buddhasāsanam sikkhattayasāṅkhātāṃ sammāsambuddhasāsanam karotha sampādetha. Attano santāne nibbattitvā tattha kāraṇam āha. Yaṃ katvā nānutappatī ti yassa karaṇaḥetu etarahi āyatiṃ ca anutāpaṃ nāpajjati. Idāni tassākarāṇe pubbakiccaṃ anuyogavidhim ca dassetum khippam pādāni dhovitvā ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha yasmā adhovitapādassa avikkhālitamukhassa ca nisajja sukhaṃ utusappāyalābho ca na hoti. Pāde pana dhovitvā mukhaṃ ca vikkhāletvā ekamante nisinnassa tad ubhayaṃ labbhati. Tasmā khippam imam yathāladdham khaṇam

¹ anukkamo, cd.² pattā cd.³ posento, cd.⁴ anuyutto, cd.⁵ posento, cd.

avirādhentiyo pādāni attano pāde dhovitvā ekamante vivitte okāse nisīdatha nipajjatha. Atthatiṃsāya ārammaṇesu yattha katthaci cittāruciye ārammaṇe attano cittaṃ upanibandhitvā cetosamatham anuyuttā samāhiteṇa cittaṇa catusaccakammaṭṭhānabhāvanāvasena buddhassa bhagavato sāsanaṃ ovādaṃ anudīṭṭhiṃ ¹ karotha sampādetthā ti. Atha tā bhikkhuniyo tassā theriyā ovāde ṭhatvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā bhāvanāya kammaṃ karontiyo ñāṇassa paripākamaṃ gatattā hetusampannatāya ca saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ ² paccavekkhitvā ovādagāthāhi sadhim :

Tassā ³ tā vacanaṃ sutvā Paṭācārāya sāsanaṃ pāde pakkhālayitvāna ekamantaṃ upāvisuṃ. ⁴ cetosamatham anuyuttā akaṃsu buddhasāsanaṃ. ⁵ 119.
Rattiyā purime yāme pubbaḷāṭṭhiṃ ⁶ anussaruṃ. ⁷ rattiyā majjhime yāme dibbacakkhumaṃ visodhayuṃ rattiyā pacchime yāme tamokkhandhaṃ padālayuṃ. 120.
Uṭṭhāya pāde vandiṃsu katā te anusāsaniṃ Indaṃ va devā tidaṣā saṃgāme aparāḷitaṃ purakkhatvā vihariyāma ⁸ tevijj' amha anāsava ti. ⁸ 121.

Imā gāthā abhāsiṃsu. Tattha tassā tā vacanaṃ sutvā Paṭācārāya sāsanaṃ ti tassā Paṭācārāya theriyā kilesapaṭipattiṃ ⁹ sāsanaṭṭhena sāsanaabhūtaṃ ovādavacanaṃ tā tiṃsamattā bhikkhuniyo sutvā paṭisutvā sirasā sampāṭicchitvā uṭṭhāya pāde vandiṃsu. Katā te anusāsaniṃ ti yathā sampāṭicchitaṃ tassā sāsanaṃ ¹⁰ aṭṭhikavā manasikavā yathā phāsukaṭṭhāne nisīditvā bhāventiyo bhāvanaṃ matthakaṃ pāpetvā attano adhigatavisesaṃ ārocetuṃ nisinnā āsanato ¹¹ uṭṭhāya tassā

¹ anudīṭṭhi, ed. ² patipatti, ed. ³ tassāsā, ed.

⁴ upāvisi, ed. ⁵ kataṃ buddhassa, ed.

⁶ pubbaḷāṭṭhi, ed. ⁷ anussaraṃ, ed.

^{8—8} om., ed. ⁹ °paṭipatti, ed. ¹⁰ tassāsanaṃ, ed.

¹¹ nisinnāsanato, ed.

santikam gantvā “mahātherī tathānusāsati yathānusittham amhehi katan”¹ ti vatvā tassā pāde pañcapatitthitena vandimsu. Indam ca devā tidasā saṅgāme aparājitaṃ ti devasaṅgāme² aparājitaṃ jitā Indam Tāvatisa devā viya mahātheriṃ³ mayan taṃ purakkhatvā vihariyāma. Aññassa kattabbassa abhāvato tasmā te vijj’ amhā anāsavā ti attano kataññūbhāvam pavedenti, idaṃ eva gāthaṃ aññaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ ahosi, yaṃ pan’ ettha atthato avibhattaṃ, taṃ heṭṭhā vuttanayaṃ eva.

Timsamattānaṃ therīnaṃ gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

XLIX.

Duggatāhaṃ pure āsiṃ ti ādikā Candāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena sambhāvitavimokkhasambhārā paripakkāññā imasmim buddhuppāde aññatarasmim brāhmaṇagāme apaññātassa brāhmaṇassa gehe paṭisandhiṃ gaṇhi. Tassā nibbattito paṭṭhāya taṃ kulaṃ bhogehi parikkhayaṃ gataṃ. Sā anukkamena viññutaṃ pattā dukkhe jīvati. Atha tasmim gehe ahivātarogo uppajjati, ten’ assā sabbe pi ñātakā maraṇavyasanaṃ⁴ pāpuṇimsu. Sā ñātikhaye jāte aññattha jīvitaṃ asakkonti kapālahatthā kule kule vicarivā laddhena bhikkhāhārena yāpentī ekadivasam Paṭācārāya theriyā bhattavissaggatthānaṃ agamāsī. Bhikkhuniyo taṃ dukkhiṭaṃ khudhābhībhūtaṃ disvāna sañjātakāruññāpiyasamudācārena saṅgahetvā tattha vijjamānena upacāramanosārena āhārena santappesum.⁵ Sā tasmaṃ ācārasile pasīdetvā theriyā santikaṃ upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, tassā therīdhammaṃ kathesi. Sā taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā sāsane abhippasannā saṃsāre ca

¹ katā, cd. ² devasusaṅgāme, cd. ³ mahātherī, cd.

⁴ parimaraṇavyasanaṃ, cd.

⁵ santappesum, cd.

sañjātasamvegā pabbaji, pabbajitvā ca theriyā ovāde tthatvā vipassanam paṭṭhapetvā bhāvanam anuyuñjanti katādhikāratāya nāṇassa ca paripākam gatattā nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arabhattam patvā attano paṭipattiṃ¹ paccavekkhitvā :

Duggatāham pure āsi vidhavā ca aputtikā
vinā mittehi nātihi bhattacolaṣṣa nādhigam.² 122.
Pattam daṇḍam ca gaṇhitvā bhikkhamānā kulā kulam
sītunhena ca dayhantī satta vassāni cārī'ham. 123.
Bhikkhunim³ pana disvāna annapānassa lābhiniṃ⁴
upasaṅkamma avoca : pabbaja⁵ anagāriyam. 124.
Sā ca maṃ anukampāya pabbājesi Paṭācārā
tato maṃ ovaditvāna paramatthe niyojayi. 125.
Tassā taṃ vacanam sutvā akāsi anusāsaniṃ⁶
amoghā ayyāya ovādo tevijj' amhi anāsavā ti. 126.

Udānavasena imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha duggatā ti daliddā. Pure ti pabbajitato pubbe, pabbajitakālate paṭṭhāya hi idha puggalo bhogehi aḍḍho daliddo ti na vattabbo. Guṇehi pana ayaṃ therī aḍḍhā yeva, tenāha : duggatāham pure āsin ti. Vidhavā ti. Dhavo vuccati sāmiko, tad abhāvā vidhavā matapatikā ti attho. Aputtikā ti puttarahitā. Vinā mittehi nātihi ti mittehi bandhavehi ca parihīnā rahitā. Bhattacolaṣṣa nādhigan ti bhattassa colaṣṣa ca pāripūriṃ⁷ nādhigacchi, kevalam pana bhikkhāpiṇḍassa pilotikākhaṇḍassa ca vasena ghāsacchādanamattam eva alatthan ti adhippāyo.

Tenāha : pattam daṇḍaṃ ca gaṇhitvā ti ādi. Tattha pattan ti mattikābhājanam.⁸ Daṇḍan ti goṇasunakhādipariharapaṇḍakam. Kulā kulanti kulato kulam. Sītunhena ca dayhantī ti vasana-gehābhāvato sītena ca unhena ca pīḷiyamānā.

¹ paṭipatti, ed. ² nādhikam, ed. ³ bhikkhunī, ed.
⁴ lābhini, ed. ⁵ pabbajja, ed. ⁶ anusāsani, ed.
⁷ pāripūri, ed. ⁸ mattikabh°, ed.

Bhikkhunī¹ ti Paṭācārātheriṃ² sandhāya vadati.
 Punā ti pacchā sattaṣaṃvaccharato aparabhāge. Para-
 matthe ti parame uttame atthe nibbānagāminiyā paṭipa-
 dāya nibbāne ca. Niyojayī³ ti kammaṭṭhānaṃ ācik-
 khanti yojesi. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Candāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

Pañcanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

L.

Chakkanipāte yassa maggaṃ na jānāsi ti ādikā
 pañcasatamattānaṃ therīnaṃ gāthā. Imā pi purimabud-
 dhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ
 kusalam upacinantīyo anukkamena upacitavimokkhasam-
 bhārā hutvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde tattha tattha kulagehe
 nibbattitvā vayappattā mātāpitūhi patikulam ānītā tattha
 putte labhitvā gharāvāsaṃ vasantiyo samānajatikassa⁴
 tādisassa kammassa katattā sabbe ca mataputtā hutvā
 puttāsokena abhibhūtā Paṭācārāya theriyā santikam upa-
 saṅkamitvā vanditvā nisinnā attano sokākāraṃ⁵ ārocesuṃ.
 Therī tāsam sokam vinodenti :

Yassa⁶ maggaṃ na jānāsi āgatassa gatassa vā
 taṃ kuto āgataṃ sattaṃ mama putto ti rodasi. 127.

Maggaṃ ca kho 'ssa⁷ jānāsi⁸ āgatassa gatassa vā
 na naṃ samanusocehi evaṃdhammā hi pāṇino.⁹ 128.

Ayācito¹⁰ tato gacchi ananuññāto ito gato
 kuto pi nūna āgantvā vasitvā katipāhakaṃ.¹¹ 129.

Ito pi aññena gato tato aññena gacchati
 peto manussarūpena saṃsaranto gamissati.

yathāgato tathāgato kā tattha paridevanā ti. 130.

¹ Bhikkhunī, ed.

² otherī, ed.

³ niyojasi, ed.

⁴ jātiyassa, ed.

⁵ sokokāraṃ, ed.

⁶ yassaṃ, ed.

⁷ kho 'sa, ed.

⁸ jānāmi, ed.

⁹ dhammāna pāṇino, ed.

¹⁰ āyācito, ed.

¹¹ katipāhataṃ, ed.

Imāhi catūhi gāthāhi dhammaṃ desesi, tā tassā dhammaṃ sutvā sañjātasamvegā theriyā santike pabbajimsu. Pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontiyo vimuttiparipācaniyānaṃ¹ dhammānaṃ paripākaṃ gatattā nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ paṭiṭṭhahimsu. Atha tā adhigatārahattā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena "yassa maggaṃ na jānāsī" ti ādikāhi ovādagāthāhi saddhiṃ :

Abbahi vata me sallam duddasaṃ hadayanissitaṃ
yā me sokaparetāya² puttasaṃ apānudi. 131.
Sājja abbūḷhasallāhaṃ³ niechātā parinibbutā
buddhaṃ dhammaṃ ca saṅghaṃ ca upemi⁴ saraṇaṃ
munin ti. 132.

Imā gāthā visuṃ visuṃ abhāsimsu. Tattha yassa maggaṃ na jānāsī āgataṃ gatassa vā ti yassa sattassa idha āgataṃ āgatamaggaṃ⁵ vā ito gatassa gatamaggaṃ vā taṃ na jānāsī anantarā atitānāgatā idhūpapattiyo sandhāya vadati. Taṃ kuto āgataṃ sattaṃ ti taṃ evaṃ abhiññāgatamaggaṃ kuto pi gatito āgatamaggaṃ gacchantena antarāmagge sabbena sabbaṃ āgataparicayasamāgatapurimasadisam sattaṃ. Kevalaṃ mama taṃ uppādetvā mama putto ti kuto kena kāraṇena rodasi? appaṭikārato mama puttassa ca akātabbato na ettha rodanakāraṇaṃ atthi ti adhippāyo.

Maggañ ca kho 'ssa jānāsī ti⁶ ayaṃ tava put-
tābhimatassa⁷ sattassa āgataṃ āgatamaggaṃ gatassa⁸
gatamaggañ ca atha jāneyyāsi. Na naṃ samanusocesi ti evaṃ pi naṃ na samanusocēyyāsi. Tasmā evaṃ dhammāhi pāṇino.⁹ Itṭhadhammo¹⁰ hi satta-
naṃ sabbehi piyeḥi nānābhāvo vinābhāvo tattha vasavat-
titāya abhāvato pag eva abhisamparāyaṃ. Ayā cito tato

¹ °paripācaniyā, cd.² °paretassa, cd.³ sambūḷha°, cd.⁴ upesi, cd.⁵ āgataṃ m°, cd.⁶ jānāsīti ti, cd.⁷ °abhimattassa, cd.⁸ gatassa om. cd.⁹ pāṇino, cd.¹⁰ itṭhadhamme, cd.

gacchī ti tato paralokato kena yācito¹ idha āgacchi. Āgato ti pi pāli. So ev' attho āgato. Ananuññāto ito gato ti idha lokato kenaci ananuññāto paralokaṃ gato. Kuto pi nirayādito yato kutoci gato.² Nūnā ti parisamkāyaṃ. Vasitvā katipāhakaṃ ti katipaya-divasamattam³ idha vasitvā.

Ito pi aññena gato ti ito pi bhavato aññena gato aññam pi bhavaṃ paṭisandhivasena upagato. Tato aññena gacchatī ti tato pi bhavato aññena gamissati aññam eva bhavaṃ upagamissati. Peto ti apeto. Taṃ taṃ bhavaṃ upapajjitvā apagato. Manussarūpenā ti nidassanamattam etaṃ. Manussabhāvena tiracchānādi-bhāvena cā ti attho. Saṃsaran to ti aparāparaṃ upapattivasena saṃsaran to. Yathā gato tathā gato ti yathāviññātagatito ca anāmantetvā āgato tathā viññātagatito ananuññāto na gato. Kā tattha paridevanā ti tattha tādise avasavattīni yathā kāmāvacare⁴ kā nāma paridevanā kiṃ paridevite na payojanan ti attho. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva. Ettha ca ādito catasso gāthā Paṭācārāya theriyā, sesānaṃ⁵ pañcamattānaṃ itthisatānaṃ sokavino-danavasena visuṃ visuṃ bhāsītā. Tassā ovāde ṭhatvā pabbajitvā adhigatavisesāhi tāhi pañcasatamattāhi bhikkhunīhi cha pi gāthā paccakaṃ bhāsītā ti daṭṭhabbā. Pañcasatā Paṭācārā ti Paṭācārāya theriyā santike laddha-ovādātāya Paṭācārāya vuttaṃ avedisun⁶ ti katvā Paṭācārā ti laddhanāmā pañcasatā bhikkhuniyo.

Pañcasatamattānaṃ therīnaṃ gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LI.

Puttasokenāhaṃ⁷ attā⁸ ti ādikā Vāsetṭhiyā theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upaci-

¹ kena cito, ed.

² gatito, ed.

³ omatam, ed.

⁴ kāmācāre, ed.

⁵ sesam, ed.

⁶ avedisū, ed.

⁷ sokenāyaṃ, ed.

⁸ attā, ed

nantī anukkamena sambhatavimokkhasambhārā devama-
nussesu saṃsarantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ ku-
lagehe nibbatitvā¹ vayappattā mātāpitūhi samānajatikassa
kulaputtassa diunnā patikulaṃ gantvā tena saddhiṃ sukha-
saṃvāsaṃ vasanti ekaṃ puttāṃ labhivā tasmiṃ ādhāvitvā
paridhāvitvā vicaraṇakāle kālāṃ kate puttāsokena aṭṭitā
ummattakā² ahosi. Sā ñātaḥkesu sāmike tikicchaṃ³ ka-
rontesu mosāṃ ajānantānaṃ yeva palāyivā yato tato
paribbhamantī Mithilanagaraṃ sampattā. Tatthāddasa⁴
bhagavantāṃ anantaravithiyaṃ⁵ gacchantāṃ dantaṃ gut-
taṃ saṃyatindriyaṃ. Nāgaṃ disvāna saha dassanena
buddhānubhāvato āgatummādā pakaticittaṃ paṭilabhi.
Ath'assā⁶ satthā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desesi. Sā
taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaṃvegā satthāraṃ pab-
bajjaṃ yācivā satthu āṇāya bhikkhunīsū pabbajitvā kata-
pubbakiccā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭṭenti⁷ vāyamanti
paripakkaññāpatāya nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhīdāhi ara-
hattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānava-
sena :

Puttasoken'aham aṭṭā khittacittā visaññinī
naggā pakinnakesī⁸ ca tena tena vicāri 'haṃ.⁹ 133.
Vithisaṅkārakūṭesu susāne¹⁰ rathiyāsu ca
acari tiṇi vassāni khuppiṇāsāsamappitā. 134.
Ath' addasāmi sugataṃ nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ gataṃ
adantānaṃ dametāraṃ¹¹ sambuddham akutobhayaṃ. 135.
Saṃ cittaṃ paṭiladdhāna vanditvāna upāvisi
so me dhammaṃ adesosi anukampāya Gotamo. 136.
Tassa dhammaṃ suṇitvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ
yuñjanti¹² satthu vacane sacchākāsi padaṃ sivaṃ. 137.
Sabbe sokā samucchinnā pahīnā etadantikā
pariññātā hi me vatthū¹³ yato sokāna sambhavo ti. 138.

¹ nibbattetvā, ed.

² aṭṭitvā ummataḥkā, ed.

³ saññātaḥkesu sāmike eā tik°, ed. ⁴ tatthāddasaṃ, ed.

⁵ °vidhiyaṃ, ed. ⁶ assa, ed. ⁷ ghaṭṭenti, ed.

⁸ pakinnakesī, ed. ⁹ vicāri taṃ, ed. ¹⁰ susānar°, ed.

¹¹ dametānaṃ, ed. ¹² yujjanti, ed. ¹³ vatthu, ed.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha aṭṭā ti aṭṭitā. Ayam eva vā pātho. Aṭṭitā pīlitā ti attho. Khittacittā ti sokummādena khittahadayā. Tato eva pakataññusaññāya vigamena visaññinī. Hirottappābhāvato apagatavatthatāya¹ naggā. Vidhūtakesatāya pakinnakesi.² Tena tenā ti gāmena gāmaṃ nagarena nagaraṃ vividhaṃ cari ahaṃ. Athā ti pacchā ummādasantati yassa kammassa parikkhaye. Sugataṃ ti sobhaṇagamanattā sundaraṃ thānaṃ gatattā sammā gatattā sugataṃ bhagavantaṃ. Mithilaṃ gataṃ ti³ Mithilābhimukhaṃ. Mithilanagarābhimukhaṃ gacchitan ti attho.

Samcittaṃ paṭiladdhānā ti buddhānubhāvena ummādaṃ pahāya attano pakaticittaṃ paṭilabhitvā. Yujanti satthu vacane⁴ ti satthu sammāsambuddhassa satthu sāsane yogaṃ karonti⁵ bhāvanaṃ anuyuñjanti. Sacchākāsi padamaṃ sivaṃ ti sivaṃ kemaṃ catūhi yogehi anupaddutaṃ⁶ nibbānaṃ padamaṃ sacchiakāsi.

Etadantikā ti etaṃ idāni mayā adhigataṃ arahattaṃ antopariyosānaṃ etesaṃ ti etadantikā⁷ sokā.⁸ Na dāni tesam sambhavo atthi ti attho. Yato sokāna⁹ sambhavo ti yato antoniyyānalakkhaṇānaṃ¹⁰ sokānaṃ sambhavo tesam c'upādānakkhandhasamkhātā vatthū adhiṭṭhānāni nānatīrapahānapariññāhi¹¹ pariññātā, tasmā sokā etadantikā ti yojanā.

Vāseṭṭhiyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LII.

Daharā tuvaṃ rūpavati ti ādikā Khemāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato

¹ vatthutāya, ed.

² pakinnakesi, ed.

³ gatī ti, ed.

⁴ Bhuñjanti satthu vane, ed.

⁵ yo karonti, ed.

⁶ anupadutaṃ, ed.

⁷ edantikā, ed.

⁸ sotā, ed.

⁹ sokana, ed.

¹⁰ olakkhaṇaṃ, ed.

¹¹ nānatīrapo, ed.

kāle Hamsavatīnagare parādhīnavuttikā paresaṃ dāsi
 ahosi. Sā paresaṃ veyyāvaccakaraṇena jīvitaṃ kappenti
 ekadivasam Padumuttarassa samnāsambuddhassa sāva-
 kaṃ Sujātatttheraṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā tayo modake
 datvā taṃ divasaṃ eva attano kese vissajjetvā therassa
 dānaṃ datvā “anāgate¹ mahāpaṇṇā buddhassa sāvika
 bhaveyyan” ti patthanam katvā yāvajīvaṃ kusalakamma
 aggappattā hutvā devamanussesu saṃsaranti anukkamena
 cha kāmāvacarānaṃ tesam tesam devarājūnaṃ mahesibhā-
 vena upapannā manussaloke pi anekavāraṃ cakkavattinaṃ
 maṇḍalarājūnaṃ ca mahesibhāvaṃ upagatā mahāsampat-
 tiyo anubhavitvā Vipassissa bhagavato kāle manussaloke
 uppajjitvā viññutaṃ patvā² satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā
 paṭiladdhasaṃvegā pabbajitvā dasa vassasahassāni brahma-
 cariyaṃ caranti bahussutā dhammakathikā hutvā bahuja-
 nassa dhammakathanādinā paṇṇāsavattaniyakammaṃ
 katvā tato cavitvā sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranti imasmiṃ
 kappe bhagavato ca Kakusandhassa bhagavato ca Konā-
 gamanassa kāle vibhavasampanne kule nibbattitvā viññu-
 taṃ patvā mahantaṃ saṅghārāmaṃ katvā buddhapamu-
 khassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyādesi. Bhagavato pana
 Kassapadasabalassa kāle Kikissa Kāsikaraṇṇo sabbajeṭ-
 ṭhikā Samaṇi nāma dhītā hutvā satthu santike dhammaṃ
 sutvā paṭiladdhasaṃvegā agāre yeva ṭhitā vīsati vassasa-
 hassāni komāriṃ³ brahmacariyaṃ caranti samaṇaguttādihi
 attano bhātihi saddhiṃ ramaṇiyaṃ pariveṇaṃ kāretvā
 buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyādesi. Evam
 eva tattha tattha bhava āyatanam gataṃ ulāraṃ puṇṇa-
 kammaṃ katvā sugatīsu yeva saṃsaritvā imasmiṃ bud-
 dhuppāde Magadharatṭhe Sāgalanagare rājakule nibbatti.
 Khemā ti ’ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Suvannaṇaṇṇā kaṇḍana-
 sannibhattacā⁴ veyappattā Bimbisāraraṇṇo gehaṃ gatā
 satthari Veluvane viharante rūpamattā hutvā rūpe dosaṃ
 dasseti ti, satthu dassanāya na gacchati. Rājā manussehi
 Veluvanassa vaṇṇe pakāsetvā deviyā⁵ viharadassanāya

¹ anāgato, ed.² pattā, ed.³ komāraṃ, ed.⁴ nibhattā, ed.⁵ vediyā, ed.

cittam uppādesi. Atha devī “vihāraṃ passissāmī” ti rājānaṃ paṭipucchi. Rājā vihāraṃ gantvā satthāraṃ adisvā “gantum na labhissasī” ti vatvā purisānaṃ saññānaṃ adāsī: “balakkārena devīnaṃ¹ dasabalaṃ dassethā ti.” Devī vihāraṃ gantvā divasabhāgaṃ khēpetvā nivattentī satthāraṃ adisvā va gantum āradhā. Atha naṃ rājapurisā aniechantīm² pi satthu santikaṃ nayimsu. Satthā taṃ āgacchantīm³ disvā iddhiyā devaccharāsadiṣaṃ itthīm⁴ nimminitvā tālapaṇṇaṃ⁵ gahe tvā vijamānaṃ akāsī. Khemā devī disvā cintesi: “evarūpā nāma devaccharāpaṭibhāgā⁶ itthiyo bhagavato avidūre tiṭṭhanti, ahaṃ etāsaṃ parivāritā na ppahomi manaṃ pi nikkāraṇapāpacittassa vasena naṭṭhā” ti nimittaṃ gahe tvā taṃ eva itthīm⁷ olokayamānā aṭṭhāsī. Ath’ assā passantiyā⁸ ’va satthu adhiṭṭhānabaleṇa sā itthī paṭhamavayaṃ atikkamma majjhimavayaṃ pi atikkamma pacchimavayaṃ patvā khaṇḍadantā palitakesā valitatacā hutvā saddhim tālapaṇṇena⁹ parivattitvā pati. Tato Khemā katādhikārattā evaṃ cintesi: “evaṃvidham pi sarīraṃ īdiṣaṃ vipattiṃ¹⁰ pāpuṇi, mayhaṃ pi sarīraṃ evaṃgatikaṃ eva bhavissati” ti. Ath’ assā cittākāraṃ¹¹ űnatvā satthā:

Ye rāgarattānupatanti so taṃ
 sayamkatam makkatāko va jālaṃ
 etaṃ pi chetvāna paribbajanti
 anapekkhino kāmasukhaṃ pahāyā ti. (Dhp. 347.)

gāthaṃ āha. Sā gāthāpariyosāne saha paṭisambhidāh arahattaṃ pāpuṇi ti aṭṭhakathāsu āgataṃ. Apadāne pana imaṃ gāthaṃ sutvā sotāpattiphale patitṭhitā rājānaṃ anujānāpetvā pabbajitvā arahattaṃ pāpuṇi ti āgataṃ. Tatthāyaṃ Apadānapāli:

¹ devī, cd. ² aniechantī, cd. ³ āgacchantī, cd.
⁴ itthī, cd. ⁵ tālapannaṃ, cd. ⁶ accharapo, cd.
⁷ itthī, cd. ⁸ vassantiyā, cd. ⁹ tālapannena, cd.
¹⁰ vippatti, cd. ¹¹ cittācāraṃ, cd.

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammesu cakkhumā
 ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
 Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatīyaṃ jātā seṭṭhikule ahuṃ
 nānāratanapajjote ¹ mahāsukhasamappitā. ² 2.
 Upetvā taṃ mahāvīraṃ assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ
 tato jātappasādāhaṃ upemi saraṇaṃ jinaṃ. 3.
 Mātaraṃ pitaraṃ cāhaṃ āyācivā vināyakaṃ
 nimantayitvā sattāhaṃ bhojayiṃ saha sāvakaṃ. 4.
 Atikkante ca sattāhe mahāpaññānaṃ uttamaṃ ³
 bhikkhuniṃ ⁴ etadaggamhi ṭhapesi naraśārathi. 5.
 Taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā puno tassa mahesino
 kāraṃ katvāna taṃ ṭhānaṃ paṇipacca paṇidahim. ⁵ 6.
 Tato mama jino āha sijjhaṃ paṇidhi tava
 Sasaṅge me kataṃ kāraṃ appameyyaṃ phalaṃ tayā. ⁶ 7.
 Satasahasse ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 8.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 etadaggaṃ anuppattā Khemā nāma bhavissasi. ⁷ 9.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsūpagā ahaṃ. 10.
 Tato cutā Yāmaṃ agaṃ ⁸ tato 'haṃ Tusitaṃ ⁹ gatā ¹⁰
 tato ca Nimmānaratiṃ Vasavattipurā tato. 11.
 Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi ¹¹ tassa kammaṃsā vāhasā
 tattha tatth' eva rājūnaṃ mahesittā akārayiṃ. 12.
 Tato cutā manussatte rājūnaṃ cakkavattiṇaṃ
 maṇḍalināṃ ca rājūnaṃ mahesittā akārayiṃ. 13.
 Sampattiṃ anubhotvāna ¹² devesu manujesu ca
 sabbattha sukhitā hutvā nekakappesu saṃsariṃ. 14.
 Ekanavute ito kappe Vipassī lokanāyako
 uppajji cārudassano sabbadhammavipassano. 15.

¹ °pajjoto, ed.² °sukhaṃ sam°, P.³ uttamā, P.⁴ bhikkhuni, P.⁵ paṇidhiṃ ca paṇidhahaṃ, P.; paṇiddahim, A.⁶ tassā, P. ⁷ bhavissati, edd. ⁸ Yāmasaggaṃ, P.⁹ Tussitaṃ, A. ¹⁰ gato, P. ¹¹ yatthūpajjānāmi, P.¹² anubhojetvā, P.

Tam ahaṃ lokanāyakam upetvā naraśārathim
 dhammavaram suṇitvāna ¹ pabbajim anagāriyam. 16.
 Asiti vassasahassāni tassa viraśsa sāsane
 brahmacariyam ² caritvāna yuttayogā bahussutā 17.
 Paccayākāraḥkusalā catusaccavisāradā
 nipuṇā cittakathikā satthu sāsanaḥkariḥkā. 18.
 Tato cutāham Tusitam ³ upapannā yasassinī
 atibhomi tahiṃ aññe brahmacāribalen' ⁴ aham. 19.
 Yattha yatthopapannāham mahābhogā mahādhanā
 medhāvinī ⁵ rūpajīvi ⁶ vinitapurisā ⁷ pi ca 20.
 Bhavāmi tena kammena yogena jinaśāsane
 sabbā sampattiyo mayham sulabhā manaso piyā. 21.
 Yo pi me bhavate ⁸ bhattā yattha yattha gatāya pi
 vimāneti na maṃ koci paṭipattibalena ⁹ me. 22.
 Imasmim bhaddake kappe brahmacandhu mahāyaso
 nāmena Koṇāgamano uppajji vadatam varo. 23.
 Tadāham Bārāṇasīyam susamiddhakulappajā ¹⁰
 Dhanañjāni Sumedhā ca ¹¹ aham pi ca tayo janā 24.
 Saṅghārāmaṃ adāsimha dānam sāhassikam ¹² pure
 saṅghassa ca vihāram pi uddissa kārīkā ¹³ mayam. ¹⁴ 25.
 Tato cutā mayam sabbā ¹⁵ Tāvatiṃsūpagā aham
 yasasā aggatam pattā manussesu tath'eva ca. 26.
 Imasmim yeva kappamhi brahmacandhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadatam varo. 27.
 Upatthāko ¹⁶ mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
 Kāsīrājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasipuruttame. 28.

¹ dhammam bhaṇitam sutvāna, A.

² brahmacaram, A.

³ Tusitam, A.

⁴ adhikāsi tato aññam brahmacāriphalen', P.

⁵ silavatī, A.

⁶ rūpavatī, B.

⁷ vinitaparisā, A.

⁸ yo pi bhavate, P.

⁹ ophalena, P.

¹⁰ susamiddham kulam pajā, P. ; asamiddhikulam, B.

¹¹ Sumedhāvi, P.

¹² dānā sahasikā, A. ; nekasahassike mukhe, P.

¹³ uddissikayikā, B.

¹⁴ vihāramhi uddissakassikā maham, P.

¹⁵ sagge, P.

¹⁶ upatthako, P

Tassāsiṃ ¹ jetṭhikā dhītā Samaṇi iti vissutā
 dhammaṃ sutvā jīnaggassa pabbajjaṃ samarocayiṃ. 29.
 Anujāni na no tāto agāre va tadā mayaṃ
 vīsaṃ ² vassasahassāni vicarimha atanditā 30.
 Komāriṃ ³ brahmacariyaṃ rājakaññā sukhedhitā
 buddhopatṭhānaniratā muditā satta dhītaro. 31.
 Samaṇi Samaṇaguttā ca + Bhikkhunī Bhikkhadāyikā
 Dhammā c'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṅghadāyikā. 32.
 Ahaṃ Uppalavaṇṇā ca Paṭācārā ca Kuṇḍalā
 Kisāgotamī ca Dhammadinnā Visākhā hoti ⁵ sattamī. 33.
 Kadāci so narādicco dhammaṃ desesi abbhutaṃ
 Mahānidānasuttantaṃ sutvā ; taṃ pariyāpuṇiṃ. 34.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpaṇidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agañchi'haṃ. 35.
 Pacchime ca bhava dāni Sāgalāyaṃ ⁶ puruttame
 rañño Maddassa dhīt' amhi ⁷ manāpā dayitā piyā. ⁸ 36.
 Saha me ⁹ jātamattamhi khemaṃ tamhi ¹⁰ pure ahū
 tato Khemā ti nāmaṃ me guṇato upapajjatha. ¹¹ 37.
 Yadāhaṃ yobbaṇaṃ pattā ¹² rūpavilāsabhūsitā ¹³
 tadā adāsi maṃ tāto ¹⁴ Bimbisārassa rājino. 38.
 Tassāhaṃ suppiyā āsiṃ rūpakelāyane ratā
 rūpānaṃ dosavādī ti ¹⁵ na upesiṃ mahādayaṃ. ¹⁶ 39.
 Bimbisāro tadā rājā mamānuggahabuddhiyā ¹⁷
 vaṇṇayitvā Veluvanaṃ gāyake pāpayi mamaṃ. 40.
 Rammaṃ Veluvanaṃ yena na diṭṭhaṃ sugatālayaṃ
 na tena Nandanaṃ diṭṭhaṃ iti ¹⁸ maññāmase mayaṃ. 41.
 Yena Veluvanaṃ diṭṭhaṃ naranandanananandanaṃ
 suditṭhaṃ nandaṃ nandena ¹⁹ amarindasunandanaṃ. 42.

¹ tassāpi, P.² vīsa, A.³ Komārī, A ; Komāraṃ, P.⁴ Samaṇarattā ca, P.⁵ Visākhā cāpi, P.⁶ Sākalāyaṃ, A.⁷ dhītāpi, P.⁸ dassitā pitā, P.⁹ yassā me, P.¹⁰ khepaṃ tamhi, P.¹¹ udapajjatha, P.¹² sattā, P.¹³ rūpalāviññabhūsikā, P.¹⁴ maṃ tāva, P.¹⁵ oṇārī ti, P.¹⁶ mahādeyaṃ, B. ; mahāyasaṃ, P.¹⁷ mahānuggo, A.¹⁸ na tena Nandaṃ diṭṭhaṃ ti, P.¹⁹ nandanaṃ tena, A.

Vihāya nandanam devā otaritvā mahītaḥ
 rammaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ disvā na tappanti suvimhitā.¹ 43.
 Rājapūñṇena nibbattaṃ buddhapūñṇena bhūṣitaṃ
 ko vattā tassa nissesam² vanassa guṇasañcayam. 44.
 Taṃ sutvā vanasamiddhiṃ³ mama sotam manoharam⁴
 datthukāmā tam uyyānam rañño ārocayim tadā. 45.
 Mahatā parivārena tadā ca so mahipati
 maṃ pesesi taṃ uyyānam dassanāya samussukam. 46.
 Gaccha passa mahābhoge vanam⁵ nettarasāyanam
 yaṃ sādā bhātī siriyaṃ sugatā bhānurañjitaṃ. 47.
 Yadā ca piṇḍāya muni Giribbajapuruttamaṃ
 pavittho 'haṃ⁶ tadā yeva⁷ vanam datthum upāgamiṃ. 48.
 Tadāhaṃ phullavipinam⁸ nānābhamarakūjitaṃ
 kokilagītasahitaṃ mayūraganañaccitaṃ 49.
 Appasaddam anākiṇṇam nānācaṇkamabhūṣitaṃ
 kuṭimaṇḍapasaṇkiṇṇam yogīvaravirājitaṃ⁹ 50.
 Vicarantī amaññissaṃ saphalam nayanam mama.
 Tatthāhaṃ taruṇam bhikkhum yuttaṃ disvā vicintayim : 51.
 Īdise vipine¹⁰ ramme tthito 'yaṃ navayobbane
 vasantam iva kantena¹¹ rūpena ca samanvito.¹² 52.
 Nisinno rukkhamaḥmi muṇḍo saṃghātipāruto
 jhāyate vat' ayaṃ bhikkhu¹³ hitvā visayaṃ ratim. 53.
 Nanu nāma gahaṭṭhena kāmam bhutvā yathāsukham
 pacchā jīṇṇena dhammo 'yaṃ caritabbo subhaddako. 54.
 Suññataṃ ti viditvāna gandhageham¹⁴ jinālayam
 upetvā jinam addakkhim udayantaṃ va bhākaram.¹⁵ 55.
 Ekekaṃ¹⁶ sukham āsinaṃ vijamānam¹⁷ varitthiyā¹⁸
 disvān'evaṃ vicintesi : nāyam lūkho narāsabho. 56.

¹ suvimhata, P. ² nisesam, P. ³ sāmiddhi, P.

⁴ sotamanoharam, A. ⁵ dhanam, P.

⁶ pavitthāhaṃ, A. ⁷ yena, B.

⁸ phullapavanam, P. B. ⁹ yativara°, P.

¹⁰ īdise pavane, P. ¹¹ vasantī niccakantena, B.

¹² samantato, P. ¹³ bhikkhum, P. ¹⁴ gandhagehe, P.

¹⁵ pabhākaram, B. ; pabharikaram, P. ¹⁶ ekakam, A.

¹⁷ bijamānam, A. ¹⁸ varattiyā, P.

Sā kaññā kanakābhāsā padumānanalocanā
 bimboṭṭhikundadassanā ¹ manonettarasāyanā 57.
 Hemadolā va savanā ² kalasākārasutthanī ³
 vedimajjhā ⁴ va sussonī ⁵ rambhorū cārubbhūsanā 58.
 Rattamaṣakūpasamaṇvyānā ⁶ nīlā maṭṭhanivāsanā
 atappaneyyarūpena hāsabhāvasamanvitā. 59.
 Disvā taṃ eva cintesiṃ : aho 'yaṃ abhirūpinī ⁷
 na mayānena nettena diṭṭhapubbā kudācanam. 60.
 Tato jarābhibhūtā sā vivaṇṇā vikatānanā ⁸
 chinnaḍaṇṭā setasirā salālā vadanāsucī 61.
 Saṃkhittakaṇṇā ⁹ setakkhī lambāsubhapaṇodharā
 valivitasabbaṅgī ¹⁰ sirāvitatadehinī ¹¹ 62.
 Natanāgā daṇḍadutiyaṃ uppāsulikā kisikā
 pavedhamānā patitā nissasanti muhuṃ muhuṃ. 63.
 Tato me āsi saṃvego abbhuto lomahaṃsano ¹²
 dhir atthu rūpaṃ asuciṃ ramante yattha bālisā. ¹³ 64.
 Tadā mahākāruṇiko disvā saṃviggamānasam
 udaggacitto sugato imā gāthā abhāsatha : 65.
 Āturaṃ asuciṃ pūtiṃ passa Kheme samussayaṃ
 uggharantaṃ paggharantaṃ bālānaṃ abhinanditaṃ. ¹⁴ 66.
 Asubhāya cittaṃ bhāvehi ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ
 sati kāyagatā ty atthu nibbidābahulā bhava. ¹⁵ 67.
 Yathā idaṃ tathā etaṃ yathā etaṃ tathā idaṃ
 ajjhattaṃ ca bahiddhā ca kāye chandaṃ virājaya. ¹⁶ 68.
 Animittaṃ ca bhāvehi mānānusayam ujjaḥa
 tato mānābhisamayā upasantaṃ carissasi. 69.
 Ye rāgarattānupatanti sotam
 sayamaṃkatam makkatako va jālam

¹ oḍasanā, A. ² dolābasavanā, A.; dolābhāvasanā, P.

³ kalakākāraso, A.; kalakāyasuttanī, P.; kālabbhākāraso, B.

⁴ vedimajjhā, A. ⁵ sussonī, A.

⁶ nukkamaṣabhāsusam dhitā, P. ⁷ aḥoramanirūpinī, P.

⁸ vigaṭo, P. ⁹ okannā, P.

¹⁰ valitatacā sabbaṅgā, P.; valivigatasabbaṅgī, B.

¹¹ sirāvigatadehinī, B. ¹² asubhora lomahaṃsano, P.

¹³ pālisā, P. ¹⁴ abhipatthitaṃ, P.

¹⁵ nibbudāphalavā bhava, P. ¹⁶ virājaye, P.

Ekam pi chetvāna paribbajanti
 anapekkhino kāmasukham pahāya. 70.
 Tato kallikacittam ¹ mam ñatvāna naraśārathi
 mahānidānam desesi suttantam vinayāya me. 71.
 Sutvā suttantam ² seṭṭhan tam ³ pubbasaññam anussarim
 tattha ṭhitā'va haṃsanti dhammacakkhum visodhayim. 72.
 Nipatitvā mahesissa pādamūlamhi tāvade
 accayam desanattāya idam vacanam abravim : 73.
 Namo te sabbadassāvī namo te karuṇākara ⁴
 namo te tiṇṇasaṃsāra namo te amatam dāda. ⁵ 74.
 Diṭṭhigahanapakkhannā ⁶ kāmarāgavimocitā ⁷
 tayā sammā ⁸ upāyena ⁹ vinītā vinaye ratā. 75.
 Adassanena vibhogā tādisānam ¹⁰ mahesinam
 anubhonti mahādukkham sattā saṃsārasāgare. 76.
 Yadāham lokasaraṇam araṇam araṇantagum ¹¹
 nāddassāmi ¹² adūratṭham desissāmi tam accayam. 77.
 Mahāhitam varadadam ahito ti visaṅkitā
 nopesiṃ rūpaniratā desissāmi tam accayam. 78.
 Tadā madhuranigghoso mahākāruṇiko jino
 avoca "tiṭṭha Kheme" ti siṅcanto amatena mam. ¹³ 79.
 Tadā paṇamya sirasā katvā ca nam padakkhiṇam
 gantvā disvā narapatim idam vacanam abravim : 80.
 Aho sammā upāyo te cintito 'yam arindama
 vanadassanakāmāya ¹⁴ diṭṭho nibbanatho ¹⁵ muni. 81.
 Yadi te ruccate ¹⁶ rāja sāsanaṃ tassa ¹⁷ tādino
 pabbajissāmi rūpe 'ham nibbinnā ¹⁸ munivādinā. 82.
 Añjalim paggahevāna tadāha ¹⁹ sa mahīpati :
 anujānāmi te bhadde pabbajjā tava sijjhatu. 83.

¹ kaṇṇikac°, B. ; kallita°, P.

³ seṭṭhan ti, P.

⁵ amatam padam, P.

⁷ °vimohitā, B.

⁹ sambuddhapāyena, B.

¹¹ aranantaggaṃ, P. ¹² nadassāmi, P. ; na dassāsim, B.

¹³ siṅcanto vacane manam, P.

¹⁵ nibbanito, P.

¹⁸ nibbinnam, P.

² suttantaseṭṭhan, A.

⁴ karuṇāsaya, P.

⁶ °pakkhandā, A. P.

⁸ samma, P.

¹⁰ vibhūtā adisvāna, P.

¹⁴ tava dass°, B.

¹⁷ sāsanaetassa, A.

¹⁹ tadāham, P.

Pabbajitvā tadā cāhaṃ addhamāse ¹ upatṭhite
 dīpodayaṇī ca bhedaṃ ca disvā saṃviggamānasā 84.
 Nibbinṇā ² sabbasaṃkhāre ³ paccayākāra-kovidā
 caturoghe ⁴ atikkamma arahattam apāpuṇim. 85.
 Iddhīsu ca vasī āsīm dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 cetopariyaññāssa vasī cāpi bhavām' ahaṃ. 86.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhu visodhitaṃ
 sabbāsavaṃ parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 87.
 Atthadhammaniruttisu paṭibhāne tath'eva ca
 parisuddhaṃ mama ñāṇaṃ uppannaṃ buddhasāsane. 88.
 Kusalāhaṃ visuddhīsu Kathāvatthuvisārādā
 Abhidhammanayaṇīññū ca vasī patt'amhi sāsane. 89.
 Tato Bhojanavatthusmiṃ ⁵ rañṇā Kosalasāminā
 pucchitā nipuṇe paṇhe vyākaronṭi yathātathaṃ. 90.
 Tadā pi rājā sugataṃ upasaṃkamma pucchatha
 tath'eva buddho vyākāsi yathā te vyākātā mayā. 91.
 Jino tasmiṃ guṇe tuṭṭho etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ
 mahāpaññānaṃ aggā ti bhikkhunīnaṃ naruttamo. 92.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ — pa — kataṃ buddhassa sāsana-
 naṃ ti. 93.

Sā imissā theriyā sati pi aññāsaṃ khīṇāsavatherīnaṃ
 puññavephullāpattiyā, tattha pana katādhikāratāya ma-
 hāpaññābhāvo pākaṭo ahosi. Tathā hi taṃ bhagavā Jeta-
 vanamahāvihāre ariyagaṇamajjhe nisinno paṭipāṭiyā bhik-
 khuniyo ṭhānantare ṭhapento: “etad aggaṃ bhikkhave
 mama sāvikanāṃ bhikkhunīnaṃ mahāpaññānaṃ yad idaṃ
 Khemā bhikkhunī ti mahāpaññāya aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi.
 Taṃ ekadivasaṃ aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle divāvihāraṃ
 nisinnaṃ Māro pāpimā taruṇarūpena upasaṃkamitvā kā-
 mehi palobhento :

Daharā tuvaṃ rūpavatī ahaṃ pi daharo yuvā
 pañcaṅgikena turīyena ehi Kheme ramāmase ti. 139.

¹ sattamāse, P.

² nibbindā, A. P.

³ oṣamsāre, P.

⁴ caturoge, A.

⁵ Kāranavatthusmiṃ, B. ; Torānavatthusmiṃ, A.

gātham āha. Tass' attho : Kheme tvam taruṇā¹ yobbane² thitā rūpasampannā, aham pi taruṇo,³ tasmā mayam⁴ yobbaññaṃ akhepetvā⁵ pañcaṅgikena turiyena vajjamānena chahi kāmakhiddhāratihi⁶ ramāma kilāmā ti. Tam sutvā sā kāmesu sabbadhammesu ca attano virattabhāvaṃ tassa ca Mārabhāvaṃ attābhinivesesu sattesu attano thāmagataṃ pasādakaṃ katakieccatañ ca pakāsenti :

Iminā pūtikāyena āturena pabhaṅgunā atṭhiyāmi harāyāmi. Kāmatapaṇhā samūhatā. 140.
Sattisūlūpamā⁷ kāmā khandhānaṃ⁸ adhikuṭṭanā yaṃ tvam kāmaratiṃ⁹ brūsi aratī dāni sā mama. 141.
Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito evaṃ jānāhi pāpima, nihato tvam asi antaka. 142.
Nakkhattāni namassantā aggiṃ¹⁰ paricaram vane yathābhuccaṃ ajānantā¹¹ bālā suddhiṃ¹² amaññatha. 143.
Ahañ ca kho namassanti sambuddhaṃ purisuttamaṃ parimuttā sabbadukkhehi satthu sāsanakārikā ti. 144.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha aggiṃ paricaram vane ti tapovane aggihuttaṃ paricaranto. Yathābhuccaṃ ajānantā ti pavattiyo yathābhūtaṃ aparijānantā.

Sesaṃ ettha heṭṭhāvuttanayena, sesaṃ uttānaṃ eva. Khemāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LIII.

Alaṅkatā suvasanā ti ādikā Sujātāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha

¹ taruṇāpattā, cd.

² yobbanā, cd.

³ taruṇo yutto, cd.

⁴ tasmāyaṃ, cd.

⁵ akhemetva, cd.

⁶ oratiyā, cd.

⁷ satthi^o, cd.

⁸ khandhāsaṃ, cd.

⁹ kāmarati, cd.

¹⁰ aggi, cd.

¹¹ pajānadantā, cd.

¹² suddhi, cd.

tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anuk-
 kamena sambhūtavimokkhasambhārā hutvā imasmiṃ
 buddhuppāde Sāketanagare seṭṭhikule nibbattā vayappattā
 mātāpitūhi samānajatikassa seṭṭhiputtassa dinnā hutvā
 patikulam¹ gatā tattha tena saddhiṃ sukhasamvāsaṃ va-
 santī ekadivasaṃ uyyānaṃ gantvā nakkhattakīlaṃ kīlitvā
 parijanaena saddhiṃ nagaraṃ āgacchantī Añjanavane sat-
 thāraṃ disvā pasannamānasā upasaṅkamitvā vanditvā
 ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Satthā tassā anupubbikathaṃ ka-
 thetvā kallacittam² ñatvā upari sāmukkamsikadhamma-
 desanaṃ pakāsesi. Sā desanāvasāne attano katādhikāra-
 tāya ñāṇaparipākam³ gatattā'va satthu desanāvilāsenā yathā
 nisinnā ca saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā satthāraṃ
 vanditvā gehaṃ gantvā sāmikaṃ ca mātāpitāro ca anujā-
 nāpetvā satthu ānāya⁴ bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā bhik-
 khunīnaṃ⁵ santike pabbajī. Pabbajitvā ca attano paṭi-
 pattim⁶ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Alaṅkatā suvasanā mālinī candanokkhitā
 sabbābharapaṇasañchannā dāsigaṇapurakkhatā.⁴ 145.
 Annapānañ ca ādāya khajjabhojjaṃ anappakaṃ
 gehato nikkhamitvāna uyyānaṃ abhihārayi. 146.
 Tattha ramitvā kīlitvā āgacchanti sakaṃ gharaṃ
 vihārarukkham⁵ pāvīsi Sākete Añjanaṃ vanam⁶. 147.
 Disvāna lokapajjotaṃ vanditvāna upāvīsi
 so me dhammaṃ adesesi anukampāya cakkhumā. 148.
 Sutvā ca kho mahesissa saccaṃ appaṭivijjī'haṃ
 tatth'eva virajaṃ dhammaṃ phusaṃ⁷ amatam⁸ padaṃ. 149.
 Tato viññātasaddhammā pabbajī anagāriyaṃ
 tisso vijjā anuppattā amoghaṃ buddhasāsaṇam⁹. 150.

ti imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha alaṅkatā ti vibhūsitā.
 Tam¹⁰ pana alaṅkatākāraṃ dassetuṃ suvasanā mālinī
 candanokkhitā ti vuttam¹¹. Tattha mālinī ti
 māladhārīnī. Candanokkhitā ti candanānulittā.

¹ paṭikulam, ed. ² ānāya, ed. ³ bhikkhūnaṃ, ed.

⁴ °purakkhitā, ed.

⁵ phussaya, ed.

Sa b b ā b h a r a ṇ a s a ñ c h a n n ā ti hatthūpagādīhi sabbehi ābharaṇehi alaṅkāravasena sañchāditasarīrā.

A n n a p ā n a m c a ā d ā y a k h a j j a b h o j j a m a n a p p a k a n ti sālīdanādiannaṃ ambapānādīpānaṃ piṭṭhakhādanīyādikhajjaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ āhārasaṅkhātāṃ bhojjaṇ ca pahūtaṃ gahetvā. U y y ā n a m a b h i h ā r a y i n ti nakkhattakiḷāvasena uyyānaṃ upanesi. Anna-pānādi tattha¹ ānetvā saha pariṇānena kiṇanti ramanti paricāriyanti ti adhippāyo.² S ā k e t e A ṇ j a n a m v a n a n ti Sāketasamīpe Añjanavane vihāraṃ pāvisi.

L o k a p a j j o t a n ti ñāṇapajjotena lokassa pajjotabhūtaṃ. P h u s a y i n ³ ti phusi. Adhikaṃ gacchan ti attho. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Sujātāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LIV.

U c c e k u l e ti ādikā Anopamāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena vimutti-paripācāniyena dhamme paribrūhitvā imasmiṃ buddhup-pāde Sāketanagare Majjhassa nāma seṭṭhino dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Rūpasampattiyā Anopamā ti nāmaṃ ahoṣi. Tassā vayappattakāle bahū seṭṭhiputtā rājamahāmattā rājāno ca pitu dūtaṃ pāhesuṃ : “attano dhītaraṃ Anopamam⁴ dehi, idaṇ c’idaṇ ca⁵ dassāmā” ti. Sā taṃ sutvā upanissayasampannatāya “gharāvāsena mayhaṃ attho n’atthi ti” satthu santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā ñāṇassa paripākaṃ gatattā desanānusārena vipassanaṃ ārabhitvā taṃ ussukkāpentī maggapaṭipāṭiyā tatiyaphale paṭiṭṭhāsi. Sā satthāraṃ pabbajjaṃ yācitvā satthu āṇāya bhikkhunū-passayaṃ upagantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ santike pabbajitvā sattame divase arahattaṃ sacchikatvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

¹ hattha, ed.

² paricāre santi adhippāyo, ed.

³ phussayin, ed.

⁴ Anūpamam, ed.

⁵ iñc’ idaṇca, ed.

Ucce kule ahaṃ jātā bahuvitte mahaddhane
 vaṇṇarūpena sampannā dhītā Majjhassa atrajā. 151.
 Patthitā rājaputtehi seṭṭhiputtehi gijjhītā
 pitū me pesayi dūtaṃ : “ Detha mayhaṃ Anopamaṃ. 152.
 Yattakaṃ ¹ tulitā esā tuyhaṃ dhītā Anopamā
 tato aṭṭhaguṇaṃ dassaṃ hiraññaṃ ratanāni ca.” 153.
 Sāhaṃ ² disvāna sambuddhaṃ lokajetṭhaṃ anuttaraṃ
 tassa pādāni vanditvā ekamante upāvisi. 154.
 So me dhammam adesesi ³ anukampāya Gotamo.
 Nisinnā āsane tasmim phusayi ⁴ tatiyaṃ phalaṃ. 155.
 Tato kesāni chetvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ
 ajja me sattamā ⁵ ratti yato taṇhā visositā. 156.

ti imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha ucce kule ti ulāranāme
 vessakule. Bahuvitte ti alaṅkāradibahuvittūpakaraṇe.
 Mahaddhane ti nidhānagate yeva. Cattārīsakoṭipari-
 māṇassa mahato dhanassa atthibhāvena mahaddhane ahaṃ
 jātā ti yojanā. Vaṇṇarūpena sampannā ti vaṇṇa-
 sampannā c’eva rūpasampannā ca. Siniddhabhāsuraṃ
 chavisampattiyā ābharaṇādisarīrāvayavasampattiyā ca
 sampannāgatā ti attho. Dhītā Majjhassa atrajā
 ti Majjhanāmassa seṭṭhino orasā dhītā. Patthitā rāja-
 puttehi ti: “Kathaṃ nu kho taṃ labheyyāma” ti
 rājakumārehi abhipatthitā. Seṭṭhiputtehi gijjhītā
 ti tathā seṭṭhikumārehi pi gijjhītā paccāsimsitā. Detha
 mayhaṃ Anopamaṃ ti rājaputtādayo “detha may-
 haṃ Anopamaṃ detha mayhaṃ” ti pitu santike dūtaṃ
 pesayimsu.

Yattakaṃ ⁶ tulitā esā ti tuyhaṃ dhītā Anopamā
 yattakaṃ dhanam agghatī ti tulitātulitā lakkaṇaṇṇūhi
 paricchinnā. Tato aṭṭhaguṇaṃ dassam ⁷ ti
 pitu me pesayi dūtaṃ ti yojanā. Sesaṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayaṃ
 eva.

Anopamāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

¹ yatthakaṃ, cd. ² sā maṃ, cd. ³ adesi, cd.

⁴ phussayi, cd. ⁵ sattamā, cd. ⁶ yatthakaṃ, cd.

⁷ aṭṭhaguṇaṃ deyaṃ dasso, cd.

LV.

Buddhāviraṇaṃ oṭṭhaṃ ti ādikā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi kira Padumuttarabhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññūtaṃ pattā satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇantī satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuṇiṃ rattaññūnaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā adhikāraṃ katvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ paṭṭhapetvā yāvajīvaṃ dānādāni puññāni katvā kappasatasahassaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaritvā Kassapassa ca bhagavato ambhākaṃ ca bhagavato antare buddhasuññe loke Bārāṇasīyaṃ pañcannaṃ dāsīsātānaṃ jeṭṭhikā hutvā nibbatti. Atha sā vassūpanāyikasamaye pañca pacekebuddhe Nandamūlakapabbhārato Isipatane otaritvā nagare piṇḍāya caritvā Isipatanaṃ eva gantvā vassūpanāyikakuṭiyā atthāya hatthakammaṃ pariyesante disvā tā dāsiyo tāsāṃ attano sāmike samādayitvā caṅkamanā diparicārasampannā¹ pañca kuṭiyā karetvā mañcapīṭhapāṇīyaparibhojanīyabhājanādāni upaṭṭhapetvā pacekebuddhe temāsāṃ tattha vasaṇatthāya paṭiññaṃ karetvā vārabhikkhaṃ paṭṭhapesuṃ. Sā attano vāradivase bhikkhaṃ dātuṃ na sakkoti. Tassā sayāṃ sakagehato niharitvā deti, evaṃ temāsāṃ paṭijaggitvā pavāraṇāya sampattāya ekekaṃ dāsi ekekaṃ sātakaṃ visajjāpesi. Pañca thūlasātakasātāni ahesuṃ, tāni parivattāpetvā pañcannaṃ pacekebuddhānaṃ ticīvarāni katvā adāsi. Pacekebuddhā tāsāṃ pasantīnaṃ yeva ākāseṇa Gandhamādanapabbataṃ agamaṃsu, tā pi sabbā yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā deva-loke nibbattiṃsu. Tāsāṃ jeṭṭhikā tato cavitvā Bārāṇasīyā avidūre pesakāragāme pesakārajeṭṭhikāya gehe nibbatti. Viññūtaṃ patvā Padumavatiyā putte pañcasate pacekebuddhe disvā sampiyāyamaṇā sabbe vanditvā bhikkhaṃ adāsi. Te bhaddakiccaṃ katvā Gandhamādanaṃ eva agamaṃsu. Sā pi yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu saṃsarantī ambhākaṃ satthu nibbattato puretaraṃ eva Devadahanagare Mahāsuppabuddhassa gehe paṭi-

¹ caṅkamāṇ°, cd.

sandhim gaṇhi. Gotamī ti'ssā ¹ gottākatam eva nāmaṇ
 ahosi, Mahāmāyāya kanitṭhabhaginī. Lakkhaṇapāṭhakā pi
 “imāsaṇ dvinnāṇ pi kucchiyaṇ vasiṭā dārakā cakkavattī
 bhavissanti” ti vyākariṃsu. Suddhodanamahārājā vāyap-
 pattakāle dve pi maṇḍalaṇ katvā attano gharaṇ atinesī.
 Aparabhāge ambhākāṇ satthari uppajjitvā pavattavara-
 dhammacakke anupubbenā tattha tattha veneyyānaṇ
 anuggahaṇ karonte Vesālīṇ ² upanissāya kūtāgārasālāyaṇ
 viharante Suddhodanamahārājā setacchattassa heṭṭhā
 arahattaṇ sacchikatvā parinibbāsī. Atha Mahāpajāpatī
 pabbajitukāmā hutvā satthāraṇ ekavāraṇ pabbajjaṇ
 yācamānā alabhitvā dutiyavāraṇ kesāṇ chindāpetvā
 kāsāyānī acchādetvā kalahavivādasuttantadesanāpariyo-
 sāne nikkhamitvā pabbajitānaṇ ³ pañcannaṇ Sakyakumā-
 rasatānaṇ pādaparicārīkāhi saddhim Vesālīṇ ⁴ gantvā
 Ānandattheraṇ satthāraṇ yācāpetvā aṭṭhaḥi garudham-
 mehi pabbajjaṇ ca ⁵ upasampadaṇ ca paṭilabhi. Itarā pana
 sabbā pi ekato upasampannā ahesuṇ, ayam ettha
 saṇkhepo. Vitthārato paṇ'etaṇ vatthupāḷiyaṇ āgatam
 eva. Evaṇ upasampannā pana Mahāpajāpatīgotaṇ
 satthāraṇ upasaṇkamitvā abhivādetvā ekamantaṇ aṭṭhāsī.
 Ath'assā satthā dhammaṇ desesi. Sā satthu santike
 kammaṭṭhānaṇ gaḥetvā bhāvaṇaṇ anuyūñjanti naci-
 rass'eva abhiññāpaṭisambhidāparivāraṇ arahattaṇ pā-
 puṇi. Sesā pana pañcasatā bhikkhuniyo nandakovāda-
 pariyoṣāne chaḷābhiññā ahesuṇ. Ath'ekadivaṇ satthā
 Jetavanamahāvihāre ariyagaṇamaḷḷhe nisinna bhikkhuniyo
 ṭhānantare ṭhapento Mahāpajāpatīgotaṇ ⁶ rattāññū-
 naṇ bhikkhunīnaṇ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesī. Sā phalasukhena
 nibbānasukhena vītināmentī kataññūtāya ṭhatvā ekadiva-
 saṇ satthu guṇābhittavanapubbakaupakaraṇābhāvaṇu-
 khena aññaṇ vyākaronṭi:

Buddhavīra namo ṭy atthu sabbasattānaṇ uttama ⁷
 yo maṇ dukkhā paṇocesi aññaṇ ca bahukaṇ jaṇaṇ. 157.

¹ ti sā, ed.

² Vesālī, ed.

³ pabbajjitānaṇ, ed.

⁴ Vesālī, ed.

⁵ pabbājāṇ, ed.

⁶ ogotamī, ed.

⁷ uttamaṇ, ed.

Sabbadukkham pariññātam hetutaṇhā visositā
 ariyatṭhaṅgiko¹ maggo nirodho phusito² mayā. 158.
 Mātā putto pitā bhātā ayyikā ca pure ahuṃ³
 yathābhuccam ajānanti⁴ saṃsari'ham anibbisam. 159.
 Diṭṭho hi me so bhagavā antimo'yaṃ samussayo
 nikkhīṇo jātisaṃsāro n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 160.
 Āraddhaviṛiye pahitatte niccam daḥhaparakkame
 samagge sāvake passa, esā buddhāna vandanā. 161.
 Bahunnam vata atthāya Māyā janayi Gotamam
 vyādhimaraṇatunnānam⁵ dukkhakkhandham vyapānudi
 ti. 162.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha buddhavīrā ti catu-
 saccabuddhesu vīrasabbaññubuddho hutvā uttamaviriyehi
 catusaccabuddhe vā catubbidhasamappadhānaviriyānibbat-
 tiyā vijitavijayattā vīrā nāma. Bhagavā pana viriyapāra-
 mīpāripūriyā caturaṅgasamannāgataviriyādhiṭṭhānena⁶
 sātisaṃsāro catubbidhasamappadhānakiccanibbattiyā tassā ca
 vinayasantāne sammad eva patitṭhāpitattā visesato viriya-
 yuttatāya vīro ti vattabbatam arahati. Nam o t y a t t h ũ
 ti namo namakkāro te hotu. S a b b a s a t t ā n a m
 u t t a m ā ti apadādhedhesu sattesu silādiguṇehi uttamo
 bhagavā. Tad ekasesam satthu pakāraguṇam dassetuṃ
 y o m a m d u k k h ā p a m o c e s i a ñ ñ a m c a b a h u -
 k a m j a n a n t i v a t v ā a t t a n o d u k k a p a m u t t a b h ā v a m
 bhāventī s a b b a d u k k h a n t i g ā t h a m ā h a . P u n a y a t o
 p a m o c e s i t a m t a t t h a d u k k h a m e k a d e s e n a d a s s e n t i m ā t ā
 p u t t o t i g ā t h a m ā h a .

Tattha y a t h ā b h u c c a m a j ā n a n t i⁷ ti pavatti-
 hetuādi yathābhūtam anavabojjhanti. S a m s a r i ' h a m
 a n i b b i s a n⁸ ti saṃsārasamuddapattitṭham avindanti
 alabhanti rāgādisu aparāparupattivasena saṃsari
 ahan ti kathenti āha “m ā t ā p u t t o⁹ ti ādi.”

¹ bhāvit' atṭh°, cd.

² phussito, cd.

³ ahu, cd.

⁴ pajānanti, cd.

⁵ maraṇacatu°, cd.

⁶ °sampannāgo, cd.

⁷ pajānanti, cd.

⁸ anibbisan, cd.

⁹ mātu putto, cd.

Yasmiṃ bhave etassa mātā ahosi tato aññasmiṃ bhavē hi tass'eva¹ putto, tato aññasmiṃ bhave pitā bhātā ahūti attho. Diṭṭho me ti gāthāya pi attano dukkhato pamuttabhāvaṃ eva vibhāveti. Tattha diṭṭho hi me so bhagavā ti so bhagavā sammāsambuddho attanā diṭṭhalokuttaradhammadassanena nāṇacakkhunā mayā paccakkhāto diṭṭho. Yo hi dhammaṃ passati bhagavantam passati nāma yathāha: "Yo kho Vakkhali dhammaṃ passati so maṃ passati" ti ādi.

Āraddhāviriye ti paggaḥitaviriye. Pahitatte ti nibbānaṃ pesitacitte. Niccaṃ daḥhaparakkame ti appattassa pattiya phalasamāpattattāya sabbakālaṃ thiraparakkame. Samagge ti sīladiṭṭhisāmaññena saṃhatabhāvena² samagge satthu desanāya savaṇatte jātattā. Sāvake ti ime maggaṭṭhā ime phalaṭṭhā ti yāthāvato passati. Esā buddhāna³ vandana ti sā satthu dhammasarīrabhūtaṃ ariyasāvakaṇaṃ ariyabhāvabhūtaṃ ca lokuttaradhammaṃ atthapaccakkhakiriyaṃ esā sammāsambuddhānaṃ sāvakabuddhānaṃ ca vandana yāthāvatoraṇaninnatā.

Bahunnaṃ vata atthāya ti osānagāthāya pi satthu lokassa bahūpakāraṇaṃ yeva vibhāveti. Yaṃ paṇ'ettha atthato na vibhattaṃ taṃ suviññeyyaṃ eva.

Ath' ekadā Mahāpajāpatigotamī satthari Vesāliyaṃ viharante mahāvane kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ sayamaṃ Vesāliyaṃ bhikkhūnūpassaye viharanti pubbaṇhasamayaṃ Vesāliyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā bhattaṃ bhuñjitvā attano divātṭhāne yathāparicchinnaḥkālaṃ phalasamāpattisukheṇa vitināmetvā phalasamāpattito vuṭṭhāya attano patipattiṃ⁴ paccavekkhitvā somanassajātaṃ attano saṅkhāre āvajjanti tesam khīṇāsavaḥbhāvaṃ⁵ ñatvā evaṃ cintesi: yaṃ nūnaṃ vihāraṃ gantvā bhagavantaṃ anujātā manobhāvayaṇa ca there sabbe va sabrahmacariye āpucchitvā⁶ idha āgacchantā parinibbāpeyyaṃ ti. Yathā ca theriyaṃ evaṃ tassā

¹ hi sseva, cd.

³ buddhānaṃ, cd.

⁵ khīṇābhāvaṃ, cd.

² samāṇhata°, cd.

⁴ patipatti, cd.

⁶ āpucchetvā, cd.

parivārabhūtānaṃ pañcannaṃ bhikkhunīsatānaṃ parivitaṅko ahoṣi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :—

Ekadā lokapajjoto Vesāliyaṃ mahāvane
 kūtāgāresu sālāyaṃ vasate naraśārathi.¹ 1.
 Tadā jinaṣṣa mātucchā Mahāgotamī bhikkhunī
 taṃ gate² pure ramme vasi bhikkhunūpassaye.³ 2.
 Bhikkhunūhi vimuttāhi satehi saha pañcahi
 rahogātāya tass'evaṃ cittaśāsi⁴ vitakkitam.⁵ 3.
 Buddhassa parinibbānaṃ⁶ sāvakaggayugassa⁷ vā
 Rāhulānandanandānaṃ⁸ nāhaṃ lacehāmi passitum 4.
 Buddhassa parinibbānaṃ sāvakaggayugassa vā⁹
 Mahākassapanandānaṃ Ānandarāhulāna ca.¹⁰ 5.
 Paṭipucchāhaṃ¹¹ saṅkhāre osajjitvāna nibbutiṃ
 gaccheyyaṃ¹² lokanāthena anuññātā mahesinā. 6.
 Tathā pañcasatānaṃ pi bhikkhunūnaṃ vitakkitam
 āsi Khemādikānaṃ pi etad eva vitakkitam. 7.
 Bhūmicālo tadā āsi nādītā¹³ devadudrabhi
 upassayādhivatthāyo¹⁴ devatā sokapīṭitā. 8.
 Vilapantā sukaruṇaṃ tatth'assūni pavattayaṃ
 mittā bhikkhuniyo tehi upagantvāna Gotamiṃ. 9.
 Nipacca sirasā pāde idaṃ vacanaṃ abravum¹⁵
 tattha toyalavāsittā mayam ayye¹⁶ raho gatā. 10.
 Sācalā calitā bhūmi nādītā¹⁷ devadudrabhi
 paridevā ca suyyante¹⁸ kim atthaṃ¹⁹ nūna Gotami. 11.
 Tadā avoca sā saddaṃ yathā parivitaṅkitam
 tāyo pi sabbā āhaṃsu²⁰ yathā parivitaṅkitam. 12.
 Yadi te rucitaṃ ayye nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sivaṃ
 nibbāyissāma sabbā pi buddhānuññāya subbate. 13.

¹ vasatena śārathi, P.

² taṃ gate, A.

³ bhikkhunūpassaye, P.

⁴ cittaśāsi, A. P.

⁵ vitakkitam, P. ⁶ parinibbānā, P. ⁷ sāvakaggayugassa, P.

^{8—9} Rāhul—yugassa vā, om. P.

¹⁰ rāhulo pi ca, P.

¹¹ opucchāyusaṅkh, A.

¹² āgacche, P.

¹³ aditā, P.

¹⁴ vatthāya, P.

¹⁵ abravī, P.

¹⁶ mayameyya, P.

¹⁷ āditā, P.

¹⁸ suyyante, P.

¹⁹ kim attha, P.

²⁰ āhaṃsu, A.

Mayam pahāya nikkhantā¹ gharā pi ca bhavā pi ca
 sahāye² va gamissāma nibbānam padam³ uttamam. 14.
 Nibbānāya vadantīnam kiṃ vakkhāmī ti sā vadi³
 saha sabbāhi niggañchi bhikkhunīlayanā tadā. 15.
 Upassaye yā 'dhiivatthā devatā tā khamantu me
 bhikkhunīlayanassedam pacchimam dassanam mama. 16.
 Na jarā maccu vā yattha + appiyehi samāgamo⁵
 piyehi na viyogo 'tthi tam vajissam asaṅkhatam. 17.
 Avitarāgā tam sutvā vacanam sugatorasā
 sokaṭṭa paridevimsu "aho no appapuññatā." 18.
 Bhikkhunīlayo suñño bhūto tāhi vinā ayam
 passa te viya tarāyo⁶ na dissanti jinorasā. 19.
 Nibbānam Gotamī yāti satehi saha pañcahi
 nadisatehi va sahā Gaṅgā pañcahi sāgaram. 20.
 Rathiyāya vajanti⁷ tam disvā saddhā upāsikā
 gharā nikkhamma pādesu nipacca idam abravum. 21.
 "Pasīdassu mahābhoge anāthāyo vilāya no ;
 tayā na yuttā nibbātum " icchaṭṭa vilapimsu tā. 22.
 Tāsam sokapahānattham avoca madhuram giram :
 ruditena alam puttā hāsakālo' yam ajja vo. 23.
 Pariññātam mahādukkham dukkhahetu vivajjito
 nirodho me sacchikato maggo cāpi subhāvito. 24.
 Pariciñño mayā satthā katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 olito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā. 25.
 Yass' atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānāgāriyam
 so me attho anuppatto sabbasaññojanakkhayo. 26.
 Buddhō tassa ca saddhammo anūno yāva tiṭṭhati
 nibbātum tāva kālo me mā mam socatha puttikā. 27.
 Koṇḍaññānandanandādī tiṭṭhanti Rāhulo jino
 sukhito sahito saṅgho hataadabbā ca titthiyā. 28.
 Okkākaṃsassa yaso ussito Māramaddano
 nanu sampati kālo⁸ me nibbānatthāya puttikā. 29.

¹ mayam sahā va nik°, A.² puram, P.³ sāsanaṃ, P. ; sā vadam, A.⁴ tam yatthi, P.⁵ samāgamā, P.⁶ tarāyo, B.⁷ vajantiyo, A.⁸ sampattakālo, B.

Cirappabhuti yaṃ mayhaṃ patthitaṃ ajja sījḥate
 Ānanda bherikālo 'yaṃ kiṃ vo assūhi puttikā. 30.
 Sace mayi dayā atthi yaḍi c' atthi kataññutā
 saddhammaṭṭhitiyā sabbā karoṭha viriyaṃ daḷhaṃ. 31.
 Thinaṃ adāsi pabbajjaṃ sambuddho yācito mayā
 tasmā yathāhaṃ nandissaṃ tathā taṃ anutiṭṭhatha. 32.
 Tā evaṃ anusāsivā bhikkhunihi purakkhatā
 upecca buddhaṃ vanditvā idaṃ vacanam abravi: 33.
 Ahaṃ Sugata te mātā tvaṃ ca vīra pitā mama
 saddhammasukhada nātha¹ tayā jāt'ambhi Gotama. 34.
 Saṃvaddhito² 'yaṃ Sugata rūpakāyo mayā tava
 anindito³ dhammatanu mama saṃvaddhito⁴ tayā. 35.
 Muhuttaṃ taṇhāsamaṇaṃ khīraṃ tvaṃ pāyito mayā
 tayāhaṃ⁵ santam accantaṃ dhammakhīraṃ pi pāyitā. 36.
 Bandhanā rakkhane mayhaṃ anaḥo tvaṃ mahāmune
 puttakāmā thiyo yācaṃ⁶ labhanti tādisaṃ sutam.⁷ 37.
 Mandhātādinārindānaṃ yā mātā sā bhavaṇṇave
 nimuggāhaṃ tayā⁸ putta tāritā bhavasāgarā. 38.
 "Rañño mātā mahesī" ti sulabhaṃ nāmaṃ itthinam⁹
 "Buddhamātā" ti yaṃ nāmaṃ etaṃ paramadullabhaṃ. 39.
 tañ ca laddhaṃ mahāvīra paṇidhānaṃ maman tayā¹⁰
 anukaṃ vā mahantaṃ vā taṃ sabbam pūritaṃ tayā.¹¹ 40.
 Parinibbātum icchāmi viḥayemaṃ kaḷevaram
 anujānāhi me vīra dukkhantakara nāyaka. 41.
 Cakkaṅkusadhajākiṇṇe pāde kamalakomale
 pasārehi. Paṇāman te karissaṃ puttauttame.¹² 42.
 Suvāṇṇarāsisaṅkāsaṃ sarīraṃ kuru pākataṃ
 katvā dehaṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ te santaṃ gacchāmi¹³ nāyaka. 43.
 Dvattiṃsalakkhaṇūpetam supabhālakaṇṭam tanuṃ
 sañjhāghana¹⁴ va bālakkam¹⁵ mātucchaṃ dassayi jino. 44.

¹ °sukhadam nātha, P.² saṃvaddhito, A.³ anindiyo, P. ⁴ saṃvaddhito, A. ⁵ tassāhaṃ, P.⁶ dhiyoyāca, P. ⁷ puttam, P. ⁸ tassā, P.⁹ nāmanimittinaṃ, P. ¹⁰ tiyā, P. ¹¹ mayā, P.¹² puttapemasā, P. ¹³ santi gacchāma, P.¹⁴ sañchā°, A.¹⁵ balattam, B.

Phullāravindasaṅkāse taruṇādiccasappabhe ¹
 cakkāṅkīte pādātale tato sā sirasā pati. 45.
 Paṇamāmi ² narādicca ādiccakulaketunaṃ
 pacchime maraṇe tuyhaṃ na taṃ ikkhāṃ'ahaṃ puno. 46.
 Itthiyo nāma lokagga sabbadosā karāma tā
 yadi ko c'atthi ³ doso me khamassu karuṇākara. 47.
 Itthikānaṃ ca pabbajjaṃ yaṃ' haṃ yāciṃ punappunaṃ
 ettha ce atthi ⁴ doso me taṃ khamassu narāsabha. 48.
 Mayā bhikkhuniyo vīra tavānuññāya sāsītā
 tatra ce atthi dunnītaṃ taṃ khamassu khamāpitā. ⁵ 49.
 Akkhante nāma khantabbaṃ ⁶ kimbhāve guṇabhūsaṇe
 kim uttaraṇaṃ te vakkhāmi nibbānāya vajantiyā. 50.
 Suddhe anūne mama bhikkhusaṅghe lokā ito nissaritaṃ
 khamante
 pabbhātakāle ⁷ vyasanaṅgatānaṃ disvāna niyyāti va canda-
 lekhā. 51.
 Tadetarā bhikkhuniyo jhāggaṃ tārā va candānugatā
 Sumeruṃ ⁸
 padakkhiṇaṃ kacca nipacca pāde tthitā ⁹ mukhantaṃ samu-
 dikkhamānā. 52.
 Na tittipubbaṃ ¹⁰ tava dassanena cakkhuṃ na sotāṃ tava
 bhāsitenā
 cittaṃ mama kevalaṃ ekam eva pappuyya ¹¹ taṃ dham-
 marasena tittiṃ. ¹² 53.
 Nadato parisāyaṇaṃ te ¹³ vāditabbapahārino
 ye te dakkhanti vadaṇaṃ ¹⁴ dhaññā ¹⁵ te narapuṅgava. 54.
 Dīghaṅguli tambanake subhe āyatapamhike
 ye pāde paṇamissanti ¹⁶ te pi dhaññā guṇandhara. ¹⁷ 55.
 Madhurāṇi pahaṭṭhāṇi dosagghāṇi hitāṇi ca
 ye te vākyāṇi suyyanti te pi dhaññā naruttama. 56.

¹ karuṇād°, P. ² panamāmi, P. ³ yadi ko pacatthi, P.

⁴ tattha, A. ⁵ khamāmī ti, B.

⁶ akkhantena akhaṇ°, A. ; akkhātāṃ āma khaṇ°, P.

⁷ pabbhātā°, P. ⁸ Sineruṃ, P. ⁹ dhītā, P.

¹⁰ titthip°, P. ¹¹ pabbuyya, A. P. ¹² titthi, P.

¹³ parisāyaṇto, P. ¹⁴ vadantaṃ, P. ¹⁵ paññā, P.

¹⁶ panamissanti, P. ¹⁷ guṇandharā, P.

dhaññāhan te mahāvīra mānapūjanatapparā ¹
 tiṇṇasaṃsāarakantārā ² suvākyena sirīmato. 57.
 Tato sā anumānetvā ³ bhikkhusaṅghaṃ pi subbatā
 Rāhulānandanande ca vanditvā idam abravi : 58.
 āsivisālayasame rogāvāse kaḷevare
 nibbinnā dukkhasaṅghāte ⁴ jarāmarañagocare 59.
 Nānākālamalākiṇṇe ⁵ parāyatte ⁶ nirīhake
 tena nibbātum icchāmi anumaññatha puttakā. 60.
 Nando Rāhulabhaddo ca vītasokā nirāsavā
 tṭhitācalaṭṭhitithirā ⁷ dhammatam anucintayum. 61.
 dhīr atthu saṅkhatam lolam asāram kadalūpamam
 māyāmarīcisadisam ittaram ⁸ anavaṭṭhitam. 62.
 Yattha nāma jinassāyam mātucchā buddhaposikā
 Gotamī nidhanam yāti aniccam sabbasaṅkhatam 63.
 Ānando ca tadā sekho sokaṭṭo jinavacchalo
 tatth'assūni karonto so karuṇam paridevati : 64.
 Hāsanti ⁹ Gotamī yāti nūna buddho ¹⁰ pi nibbutim
 gacchati naciren' eva aggi-r-iva ¹¹ nirindhano. 65.
 Evaṃ vilapamānan tam Ānandam āha Gotamī :
 sutisāgaragambhīra buddhopaṭṭhānatappara 66.
 Na yuttam socitum putta hāsakāle ¹² upaṭṭhite
 tayā me saraṇam ¹³ putta nibbānantam upāgatam. 67.
 Tayā ¹⁴ tāta samajjhīṭṭho ¹⁵ pabbajjam anujāni no
 mā putta vimano hohi ¹⁶ saphalo te parissamo. 68.
 Yam na diṭṭham purānehi ¹⁷ titthikācariyehi pi
 tam padam sukumārihi sattavassāhi ¹⁸ veditam. 69.
 Buddhasāsanapāletā ¹⁹ pacchimanam ²⁰ dassanam tava
 tattha gacchām' aham putta gato yattha na dissate. 70.

¹ °tamparā, P.² tinna°, P.³ anubhāvetvā, B.⁴ nibbiṇṇā dukkhasaṅkhāte, P.⁵ °kāla°, P.⁶ parāyatte, P.⁷ °dhitivarā, B.⁸ itaram, P. B.⁹ bhāsanti, P.¹⁰ nanu buddho, A. B.¹¹ aggi viya.¹² hāsakāre, P.¹³ maraṇam, P.¹⁴ tassā, P.¹⁵ samijjh°, P.¹⁶ hoti, P.¹⁷ purānehi, A.¹⁸ satav°, B.¹⁹ °pāleto, B.²⁰ khamantam, P.

Kadāci dhammaṃ desento khipi lokagganāyako
 tadāhaṃ āsisavācaṃ ¹ avocaṃ ² anukampikā : 71.
 “Ciraṃ jīva mahāvīra kappam tiṭṭha mahāmune
 sabbalokassa atthāya bhavassu ajārāmaro.” 72.
 Taṃ tathāvādinim ³ buddho mamaṃ so etaṃ abravi ⁴ :
 “na h’ evaṃ vandiyaṃ buddhā yathā vandasi Gotami.” 73.
 “Kathaṃ carahi sabbaññu vanditabbā tathāgatā
 kathaṃ avandiyaṃ buddhā taṃ me akkhāhi pucchito.” 74.
 “Āraddhaviriye pahitatte niccaṃ dāḥaparakkame
 samagge sāvake passa etaṃ buddhāna vandanaṃ.” ⁵ 75.
 Tato upassayaṃ gantvā ekikāhaṃ ⁶ vicintayim :
 samaggaṃ parisam nātho roceṭi ⁷ ti bhavantago. 76.
 Handāhaṃ parinibbissaṃ mā vipattitam addasaṃ. ⁸
 evāhaṃ cintayitvāna disvāna isisattamaṃ 77.
 parinibbānakālaṃ taṃ ārocesim ⁹ vināyakaṃ.
 tato so samanūññasi : kālaṃ jānāhi Gotami. 78.
 Kilesā —pa— anāsavā. 79.
 Svāgataṃ —pa— sāsanaṃ. 80.
 Paṭisambhidā —pa— sāsanaṃ. 81.
 Thīnaṃ dhammābhisamaye ye bālā vimatiṅgatā
 tesam diṭṭhippahānatthaṃ iddhiṃ dassehi Gotami. 82.
 Tadā nipacca sambuddhaṃ uppatitvāna ambaram
 iddhiṃ anekaṃ ¹⁰ dassesi buddhānuññāya Gotamī. 83.
 Ekikā bahudhā āsi ¹¹ bahudhā-c-ekikā tathā
 āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tironabhaṃ ¹² 84.
 Asajjamānā ¹³ agamā bhūmiyaṃ pi nimujjatha
 abhijjamāne udaye agāñchi mahiyā yathā. 85.
 Sakuṇi va yathākāse ¹⁴ pallaṅken’ agamī ¹⁵ tadā
 vasaṃ vattesi kāyena yāva brahmanivesanaṃ. 86.

¹ āsi vacanaṃ, P. B.² avocaṃ, P.³ tathāvādinī, P.⁴ mama so eta bravi, P.⁵ vandanā, P. B.⁶ ekakāhaṃ, A.⁷ rocesi, A.⁸ vipattitaṃ, A. ; vipattitamandassaṃ, P.⁹ arocesi, P.¹⁰ iddhi anekā, P.¹¹ ekikā bahudhā cāpi, P.¹² tirokuṭaṃ tironagaṃ, A.¹³ āsajjo, B.¹⁴ tathākāse, A.¹⁵ pallaṅkena kamī, A.

Sinerum daṇḍam katvāna chattam katvā mahāmahim¹
 samūlam parivattetvā dhārayam caṅkami nabhe. 87.
 Chasūrodayakālo va lokaṇ ca kāsī dhūmikaṃ²
 yugante³ viya lokam sā⁴ jālamālākulam akā. 88.
 Mucalindam⁵ mahāselam Merumūlanadantare⁶
 sāsapā-r-iva sabbāni eken'aggahi muṭṭhinā. 89.
 aṅgulaggena⁷ chādesi bhākaram sadisākaram
 candasūrasahassāni āveḷam⁸ iva dhārayi. 90.
 Catusāgaratoyāni dhārayi ekapāṇinā
 yugantajaladākaram⁹ mahāvassam pavassatha. 91.
 Cakkavattiṃ sapisam māpayi sā nabhatthale
 Garuḷam dviradam¹⁰ siham vinadantam padassayi.¹¹ 92.
 ekikā abhinimmitvā 'ppameyyam bhikkhunigaṇam
 puna antaradhāpetvā ekikā munim abravi : 93.
 Mātucchā te mahāvīra tava sāsana-kārikā
 anuppattā sakam attham¹² pāde vandāmi¹³ cakkhuma. 94.
 Dassetvā vividham iddhiṃ¹⁴ orohitvā nabhatthalā
 vanditvā lokapajjotam ekamantam nisīdi sā. 95.
 Sā¹⁵ vīsavassasatikā jātiyāham mahāmune
 alam ettāvata vīra nibbāyissāmi nāyaka.¹⁶ 96.
 Tadā ti¹⁷ vimhitā sabbā parisā sā katañjali
 avoc' ayye¹⁸ katham āsi atuliddhiparakkama.¹⁹ 97.
 Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammesu cakkhumā
 ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 98.
 Tadāham Haṃsavatiyaṃ jātāmaccekule ahuṃ
 sabbopakārasampanne iddhe phīte mahaddhane. 99.
 Kadāci pitunā saddhiṃ dāsigaṇapurakkhatā²⁰
 mahatā parivārena tam upecca narāsabham 100.

¹ mahī imam, P. ² dhūmakam, P. ³ yugandhe, P.

⁴ piyalokaṃsā, A.

⁵ Muñcalindam, A.

⁶ °mūlān°, P.

⁷ aṅguliggena, P.

⁸ avelam, P.

⁹ yugandhajalajā karā, P.

¹⁰ dvitudam, P.

¹¹ padassasi, P.

¹² attam, P.

¹³ vandāma, P.

¹⁴ vividhā iddhi, P.

¹⁵ sa, P.

¹⁶ nāyakam, P.

¹⁷ tadā tā, P.

¹⁸ avoceya, P.

¹⁹ °parakkamā, A.

²⁰ °purakkhitā, P

Vāsavaṃ¹ viya vassantaṃ dhammameghaṃ pavassayaṃ²
 sārādādiccasadisavaṃ raṃsijālasamujjalaṃ 101.
 disvā cittaṃ pasādetvā³ sutvā c'assa subhāsitaṃ⁴
 mātucchaṃ bhikkhuniṃ⁵ agge ṭhapentaṃ naranāya-
 kaṃ 102.

Sutvā datvā mahādānaṃ sattāhaṃ tassa tādino
 sasaṅghassa naraggassa paccayāni bahūni ca 103.
 nipacca pādamaḷamhi taṃ ṭhānaṃ abhipatthayaṃ.
 Tato mahāparisati avoca isisattamo : 104.
 Yā sasaṅgaṃ abhojesi sattāhaṃ lokanāyakaṃ
 taṃ ahaṃ kittayissāmi suṇātha mama bhāsato. 105.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 106.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Gotamī nāma nāmena hessati satthu sāvika. 107.
 Tassa buddhassa mātucchā jīvikāpādika⁶ ayaṃ
 rattaññūnaṃ ca aggattaṃ bhikkhuniṃ labhissati. 108.
 Taṃ sutvāhaṃ⁷ pamoditvā⁸ yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
 paccayehi upaṭṭhitvā tato kālakatā⁹ ahaṃ. 109.
 Tāvatiṃsesu devesu sabbakāmasamiddhisu
 nibbattā dasaḥ' aṅgehi¹⁰ aññe abhibhavi ahaṃ.¹¹ 110.
 Rūpasaddehi gandhehi rasehi phusanehi ca
 āyunāpi ca vaṇṇena sukhena yasaṃ pi ca. 111.
 Tath'evādhigateyyena adhiggaṃ¹² virocanaṃ
 ahoṣim amarindassa mahesī dayitā tahiṃ. 112.
 Saṃsāre saṃsaranti 'haṃ kammaṃvāyusameritā
 Kāsisā rañño visaye ajāyimaṃ dāsagāmake.¹³ 113.
 Pañca dāsasatānūnā nivasanti tahiṃ tadā
 sabbesaṃ tattha yo jeṭṭho tassa jāyā ahoṣ' ahaṃ. 114.
 Sayambhuno pañcasatā gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pāvisuṃ.
 te disvāna ahaṃ tuṭṭhā saha sabbāhi itthibhi 115.

¹ vasantam, A. ² pavassaram, P. ³ pasāditvā, P.

⁴ vassasubho, P. ⁵ bhikkhuni, P.

⁶ jīvitamātikā, B. ; jīvitāp°, P. ⁷ haṃ om. A.

⁸ pamuditā, P. ⁹ kālaṅkatā, A.

¹⁰ das'aṅgehi, P. ¹¹ aññehi nikkamī ahaṃ, P.

¹² atiggayha, A. ¹³ aññāsi gāmake, P.

Subhā bhavitvā ¹ sabbāyo ² catumāse upaṭṭhahum.³
 Ticivarāni datvāna saṃsarimha sasāmikā. 116.
 Tato cutā sabbā pi tā Tāvatisagatā mayam.
 pacchime ca bhava dāni jātā Devadahe pure. 117.
 Pitā Añjanasakko me mātā mama Sulakkhaṇā
 tato Kapilavatthusmiṃ Suddhodanagharam gata. 118.
 Sesā Sakyakule jātā Sakyānam gharam āgamum
 aham viṣiṭṭhā sabbāsaṃ jinassāpādikā ahum. 119.
 Mama putto' bhinikkhamma buddho āsi vināyako.
 Pacchāham pabbajitvāna satehi saha pañcahi 120.
 Sākiyānihi dhīrāhi saha ⁴ santi sukham phusim.
 ye tadā pubbajātiyaṃ amhākaṃ āhu sāmīno 121.
 Saha puññassa kattāro mahāsamayakārakā
 phusimsu ⁵ arahattan te sugatenānukampitā.⁶ 122.
 tadetarā bhikkhuniyo āruhimsu ⁷ nabhatthalam
 saṃgatā viya tārāyo virocimsu mahiddhikā. 123.
 Iddhim ⁸ anekā dassesum piḷandhavikatiṃ ⁹ yathā
 kammāro kanakass' eva ¹⁰ kammaññassa susikkhitā. 124.
 dassetvā pāṭiherāni ¹¹ cittāni ca bahūni ca
 tosetvā vā dipavaram munim sapariṣaṃ ¹² tadā 125.
 orohitvāna gaganā ¹³ vanditvā isisattamaṃ
 anuññatā naraggena yathā ṭhāne nisīdisum. 126.
 Aho 'nukampikā ¹⁴ amhaṃ saṃvāsaṃ cira ¹⁵ Gotamī
 vāsītā tava puññehi pattā no āsavakkhayaṃ. 127.
 Kilesā —pa— sāsanaṃ. 128.
 Iddhiyaṃ ca vasī homa ¹⁶ dībbāya sotadhātuyā
 Cetopariyaññassa vasī homa mahāmune. 129.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāma dībbacakkhum visodhitam
 sabbāseva parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 130.

¹ pugā bhavitvā, B. ; pugāva hutvā, A.

² saṇhāyo, B. ³ upaṭṭhaya, P. ⁴ vināhi saha, P.

⁵ phussimsu, P. ⁶ okampite, P.

⁷ arah°, A. ⁸ iddhisu, P. ⁹ piḷaddhanavikati, P.

¹⁰ kanakaṃ yeva, P. ¹¹ pāṭiherāni, A.

¹² purisasadisam, P. ¹³ gaganā, P.

¹⁴ 'nukampitā, P. ¹⁵ vira, P. ¹⁶ homi, P.

Atthe dhamme ca nerutte paṭibhāne ca vijjati¹
 nāṇaṃ aṇhaṃ mahāvīra uppannaṃ tava santike. 131.
 Asmābhipariciṇṇo 'si mettacittāhi nāyaka
 anujānāhi sabbāyo nibbānāya mahāmune. 132.
 Nibbāyissāma icc' evaṃ kiṃ vakkhāmi vadantiyo
 yassa dāni ca vo kālaṃ² maññathā ti jino bravi. 133.
 Gotamīādikā tāyo tadā bhikkhuniyo jinaṃ
 vanditvā āsanā tambā vuṭṭhāya āgamimsu tā. 134.
 Mahatā janakāyena saha lokagganāyako
 anusamsāvayī viro mātucchaṃ yāva koṭṭhakaṃ. 135.
 Tadā nipati pādesu Gotamī lokabandhuno
 sahetarāhi³ sabbāhi pacchimam pādavandanaṃ. 136.
 Idaṃ pacchimakaṃ⁴ mayhaṃ lokanāthassa dassanaṃ
 na puno amatākāraṃ passissāmi mukhaṃ tava. 137.
 Na ca me vadaṇaṃ⁵ vīra tava pādesu komale
 samphusissāmi lokagga⁶ ajja gacchāmi nibbutiṃ. 138.
 Rūpena kiṃ tavānena diṭṭhadhamme yathātathe⁷
 sabbam saṅkhatam ev'etaṃ anassāsikam ittaraṃ. 139.
 Sā saha tāhi gantvāna bhikkhunūpassayaṃ sakam
 addhapallaṅkam ābhujya⁸ nisīdi paramāsane.⁹ 140.
 Tadā upāsikā tattha buddhasāsanavacchalā¹⁰
 tassā pavattiṃ¹¹ sutvāna upesum pādavandikā. 141.
 Karehi uraṃ pahantvā chinnaṃulā yathā latā
 rodentā karuṇaṃ ravam¹² sokaṭṭā bhuvi¹³ pātītā.¹⁴ 142.
 Mā no saraṇade nāthe vihāya gami¹⁵ nibbutiṃ¹⁶
 nipatitvāna yācāma sabbāyo sirasā mayam. 143.
 Yā padhānatamā¹⁷ tāsam saddhāpaññā upāsikā
 tassā sīsam pamajjanti idaṃ vacanaṃ abravim¹⁸: 144.
 Alaṃ puttā visādena mārapāsānuvattinā
 aniccaṃ saṅkhatam sabbam viyogantaṃ¹⁹ calācalaṃ. 145.

¹ vijjāti, A. ² te kālaṃ, P. ³ sah' eva tāhi, A.
⁴ iman p°, P. ⁵ te vadaṇaṃ, P. ⁶ lokaggam, P.
⁷ yathātatham, P. ⁸ ābhujja, A. P.; āruhyaṃ, B.
⁹ varamāsane, P. ¹⁰ °vacchalo, P. ¹¹ pavatti, A.
¹² rāvaṃ, P. ¹³ bhūmi, B. ¹⁴ pātikā, P.
¹⁵ vihāyāgami, P. ¹⁶ nibbuti, P.
¹⁷ padānat°, P. ¹⁸ abravi, edd. ¹⁹ viyogandham, P.

Tato sā tā visajjitvā¹ paṭhamam jhānam uttamam
 dutiyañ ca tatiyañ ca samāpajji catutthakam. 146.
 Ākāśayatanañ ceva viññāṇayatanaṃ tathā
 ākiñcam² neva saññañ ca samāpajji yathākkamam. 147.
 Paṭilomena jhānāni samāpajjatha Gotamī
 yāvatā³ paṭhamam jhānam tato yāva catutthakam. 148.
 Tato vuṭṭhāya nibbāyi dīpacei va⁴ nirāsanā
 bhūmicālo mahā āsi nabhasmā⁵ vijjutā⁶ pati. 149.
 Panādītā⁷ dudrabhiyo paridevimsu devatā
 pupphavuṭṭhi ca gagaṇā abhivassatha mediniṃ. 150.
 Kampito Merurājā pi raṅgamajjhe yathā naṭo
 sokena cātidiṇo 'va⁸ viravo āsi sāgaro.⁹ 151.
 Devā nāgāsura brahmā samviggaḥimsu taṃ khaṇe
 aniccā vata saṅkhārā yathāyaṃ vilayaṃ gatā. 152.
 Yā cemaṃ parivāriṃsu satthu sāsana-kārikā
 tāyo pi anupādānā dīpacei¹⁰ viya nibbutā. 153.
 Hā yogā vippayogantā¹¹ hāniccam sabbasaṅkhatam
 hā jīvitam vināasantam iccāsi¹² paridevanā. 154.
 Tato devā ca brahmā ca lokadhammānuvattanaṃ
 kālānurūpaṃ kubbanti upetvā isisattamaṃ. 155.
 Tadā āmantayi satthā Ānandaṃ sutisāgaram¹³
 gacchānanda nivedehi bhikkhūnaṃ mātu nibbutiṃ.¹⁴ 156.
 Tadānando nirānando assunā puṇṇalocano
 gaggarena sarenāha¹⁵ "samāgacchantu¹⁶ bhikkhavo. 157.
 Pubbadakkhinapacchāsu uttarāyañ¹⁷ ca santike
 sunantu¹⁸ bhāsitaṃ mayhaṃ bhikkhavo sugatorasā. 158.
 Yā vandaḥ payattena sarīraṃ pacchimaṃ mune
 sā Gotamī gatā santiṃ¹⁹ tārā va suriyodayā²⁰ 159.

¹ sā taṃ vis°, P.² ākiñci, P.³ pabhavatā, P.⁴ dīpacchiva, P.⁵ nabhasā, A.⁶ vijjatā, P.⁷ sanādītā, P.⁸ oḍiṇo ca, P.⁹ vibhavo āsi sāgare, P.¹⁰ dīpacehi, P.¹¹ °gantvā, P.¹² icchasi, P.¹³ sutivisālam, P.¹⁴ nibbuti, P.¹⁵ sarenāham, P.¹⁶ sammāgo, P.¹⁷ uttarāya, A.¹⁸ sunantaṃ, A.¹⁹ santi, P.²⁰ suriyādayā, P.

Buddhamātā ti paññattam ṭhapayitvā gatāsamam
 na yattha pañcanetto pi gatiṃ¹ dakkhati² nāyako. 160.
 Yass' atthi sugate saddhā³ yo ca piyo⁴ mahāmune
 buddhamātuyā sakkāram karotu sugatoraso." ⁵ 161.
 Sudūrattā pi tam sutvā siṅgham⁶ āgañchu bhikkhavo
 keci buddhānubhāvena keci iddhisu kovidā. 162.
 Kūṭāgāravare ramme sabbasonṇamaye⁷ subhe
 mañcakam samaropesum⁸ yattha vuṭṭhāsi Gotamī.⁹ 163.
 Cattāro lokapālā te¹⁰ aṇṣehi samadhārayum
 sesā Sakkādikā devā kūṭāgāre samaggahum. 164.
 Kūṭāgārāni sabbāni āsum pañcasatāni pi¹¹
 saradādiccavaṇṇāni¹² visum kammakatāni hi. 165.
 Sabbā tā pi¹³ bhikkhuniyo āsum mañcesu sāyikā¹⁴
 devānam khandham¹⁵ ārūḥā niyyanti anupubbaso. 166.
 Sabbaso chāditaṃ¹⁶ āsi vitānena nabhatthalam
 satārā candasuriyā¹⁷ ca lañchitā¹⁸ kanakāmayā. 167.
 Paṭākā ussitā¹⁹ 'nekā cittaṃ pupphakañcukā²⁰
 ogatākāsapaddhā ca mahisā puppham²¹ uggataṃ. 168.
 Dissanti candasuriyā pajjalanti²² ca tārakā
 majjhagato pi cādicco na tāpesi sasi yathā. 169.
 Devā dibbehi gandhehi mālehi²³ surabhīhi ca
 vāditehi ca naccehi saṅgītihi ca pūjayum. 170.
 Nāgāsūrā ca brahmāno²⁴ yathāsatti yathābalaṃ
 pūjayimsu ca niyyantiṃ²⁵ nibbutam buddhamātaram. 171.
 Sabbāyo purato nitā nibbutā sugatorasā
 Gotamī niyyate pacchā sakkatā buddhaposikā. 172.

¹ gati, P. ² dakkhiti, P. ³ paṭṭhā, P.

⁴ yo vasi yo, P. ⁵ sagatoyaso, P.

⁶ siṅgham, A. ⁷ sabbasuvannaye, P.

⁸ saha ropesum, A. ⁹ yattha puttāpi Gotamī, P.

¹⁰ opālā ye, P. ¹¹ oni hi, P. ¹² saradānicca°, P.

¹³ tā hi, P. ¹⁴ maññesu sāyitā, P. ¹⁵ khattam, P.

¹⁶ caritaṃ, P. ¹⁷ candasūrā, A. ¹⁸ lañjitā, A.

¹⁹ vussitā, P. ²⁰ citakā pupphakam cutā, P.

²¹ pubbam, P. ²² vijjalanti, P. ²³ mallehi, P.

²⁴ brahmano, A ²⁵ nīyanti, P.

Purato devamanujā sanāgāsura brahmakā
 pacchā sasāvako buddho pūjattham yāti mātuyā. 173.
 Buddhassa parinibbānam nedisaṃ āsi yādisaṃ
 Gotamīparinibbānam ativ'acchariyaṃ ahū. 174.
 Buddho buddhassa nibbāne ¹ no paṭiyādi bhikkhavo
 buddho Gotamīnibbāne Sāriputtādikā tathā. 175.
 Citakāni karitvāna sabbagandhamayāni te
 gandhacūṇṇāni kiṇṇāni ² jhāpayimsu ³ ca tā tahiṃ. 176.
 Sesabhāgāni dayhimsu ⁴ atthisesāni sabbaso
 Ānando ca tadāvoca saṃvegajanakam vaco : ⁵ 177.
 Gotamī nidhanam ⁶ yātā daḥham ⁷ c'assā sarīrakam.
 saṃketam buddhanibbānam na cirena bhavissati. 178.
 Tato Gotamīdhātūni tassā pattagatāni so
 upanāmesi nāthassa Ānando buddhacodito. 179.
 Pāṇinā tāni paggayha avoca isisattamo :
 mahato sāravantassa yathā rukkhassa tiṭṭhato 180.
 yo so mahattaro khandho palujjeyya aniccata
 tathā bhikkhunisaṅghassa Gotamī parinibbutā. 181.
⁸ Aho acchariyaṃ mayham ⁸ nibbutāya pi mātuyā
 sarīramattasesāya ⁹ n'atthi sokapariddavo. ¹⁰ 182.
 Na sociyā paresam sā ¹¹ tiṇṇasamsārasāgarā
 parivajjitasantāpā sītibhūtā sunibbutā. 183.
 Paṇḍitā 'si ¹² mahāpaññā puthupaññā tath'eva ca
 rattaññū bhikkhunīnam sā evaṃ dhāretha bhikkhavo. 184.
 Iddhiyā ca vasi āsi dībbāya sotadhātuyā
 cetopariyaññassa vasi āsi ca Gotamī. 185.
 Pubbenivāsam aññāsi dībbacakkhum ca sodhitam
 sabbāsavā parikkhīṇā n'atthi tassā punabbhavo. 186.
 Attha dhammaniruttisu paṭibhāne tath'eva ca
 parisuddham ahū ñaṇam tasmā socaniyā ¹³ na sā. 187.

¹ na buddho buddhanibbāne, P.

² °cūṇṇapakiṇṇāni, A.

³ jhāpayisu, P.

⁴ dayhisu, P.

⁵ va te, P.

⁶ nibbutam, P.

⁷ dayham, A.

⁸—⁸ Ānandassa buddhassa, P.

⁹ sarīrapattasesāya, A.

¹⁰ °paridevo, P.

¹¹ na so viyāmaresamhi, P.

¹² paṇḍi si, P.

¹³ socariyā, P.

Ayoghanahatass'eva ¹ jalato jātavedaso ²
 anupubbūpasantassa yathā na ñāyate gati 188.
 evaṃ sammāvimuttānaṃ kāmabandhohghatārinaṃ ³
 paññāpetuṃ gati n'atthi pattānaṃ acalaṃ sukhaṃ. 189.
 Attadīpā ⁴ tato hotha satipaṭṭhānagocarā
 bhāvetvā satta bojjhaṅge dukkhass' antaṃ karissathā ti. 190.
 Itthaṃ sudaṃ Mahāpajāpatigotamī imā gāthāyo abhāsithā
 ti.
 Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LVI.

Gutte yadatthaṃ pabbajjā ti ādikā Guttāya
 theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā
 tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upaci-
 nantī anukkamena sambhūtavimokkhasambhārā hutvā
 paripakkakusalamūlā sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranti imasmiṃ
 buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ brāhmaṇakule nibbattā Guttā ⁵
 ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā viññutaṃ pattā upanissaya-
 sampattiyaṃ codiyamānā gharāvāsaṃ jigucchanti mātāpitāro
 anujānāpetvā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbajitvā ca
 vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā bhāvanaṃ anuyuñjanti tassā
 cittaṃ cirakālaparicayena bahiddhārammane vidhāvati.
 Ekaggaṃ nāsi satthā disvā taṃ anugaṇhanto gandhaku-
 ṭiyaṃ yathā nisinno 'va obhāsaṃ pharitvā tassā āsanne
 ākāse nisinnaṃ viya attānaṃ dassetvā ovaḍanto :

Gutte yadatthaṃ pabbajjā hitvā ⁶ puttāṃ samussayaṃ ⁷
 tam eva anubrūhehi ⁸ mā cittassa vasaṃ gami. 163.
 Cittena vañcitā sattā Mārassa visaye ratā
 anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvanti aviddasū. ⁹ 164.

¹ ayoghaṇa°, P.² jātavedasā, A.³ °tādināṃ, P.⁴ atthadīpā, A₂.⁵ Guttā om. cd.⁶ hitā, cd.⁷ samuppiyaṃ, m.; samappiyaṃ, cd.⁸ tamo anub°, cd.⁹ sandhāvantaṃ avindiṃsu, cd.

Kāmacchandañ ca vyāpādaṃ sakkāyadiṭṭhim ¹ eva ca
 sīlabbataparāmāsaṃ vicikicchañ ca pañcamam. 165.
 Saññojanāni etāni pajahitvāna bhikkhuni
 orambhāgamanīyāni ² na-y-idam punar ehisi. 166.
 Rāgaṃ mānaṃ avijjañ ca uddhaccaṃ ca vivajjiya
 sañyojanāni chetvāna dukkhass' antaṃ karissasi.³ 167.
 Khepetvā jātisaṃsāraṃ pariññāya punabbhavaṃ
 diṭṭh' eva dhamme niecchātā upasantā carissasī ti. 168.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha taṃ eva anubrūhehi ti
 yad atthaṃ yassa kilesaparinibbānassa khandhaparinib-
 bānassa ca atthāya. Hitvā+puttaṃ samupiyan
 ti piyāyitabbam nātiparivaṭṭabhogakkhandhañ ca hitvā.
 Mama sāsane pabbajjā brahmacariyavāso icchito taṃ eva
 vaḍḍheyyāsi sampādeyyāsi. Mā cittassa vasaṃ
 gami digharassarūpādīraṃmaṇassa paṇavaḍḍhitassa
 kuticittavasam mā gacchi. Yasmā cittaṃ nām'etaṃ
 māyūpamaṃ yena vañcitā andhaputhujjanā Māraśānugā
 saṃsāraṃ nātivattanti. Tena vuttaṃ cittaṃ vañ-
 citā ti ādi.⁵ Sañyojanāni etāni ti etāni kāmac-
 chandañ ca vyāpādan ti ādinā yathāvuttāni pañcabandha-
 natṭhena sañyojanāni. Pajahitvānā ti anāgāmimag-
 gena samucchinditvā. Bhikkhunī ti tassā ālapanam.
 Orambhāgamanīyānī⁶ ti rūpārūpadhātuto heṭṭhā-
 bhāge kāmādhātuyam manussajīvassayitāni upakārāni,
 tattha paṭisaṇḍhiyā paccayabhāvato. Makāro padasandhi-
 karo. Oraṃ āgamanīyānī ti pāli. So ev' attho.
 Na-y-idam puna-d-ehisī ti orambhāgīyānam
 saññojanānam pahānena idam kāmāṭṭhānam kāmabhavam
 paṭisaṇḍhivase na punar āgamissasi. Rakāro padasandhi-
 karo. Itthan ti vā pāli. Itthattaṃ⁷ kāmabhavam icc
 eva attho.

Rāgaṃ ti rūparāgañ ca arūparāgañ ca. Mānaṃ ti
 aggamaḡgavajjamānaṃ. Avijjaṃ uddhaccañ cā ti

¹ sakkāyam do, cd.

² orambhago, cd.

³ karissati, cd.

⁴ hetvā, cd.

⁵ vañcitādi ādi, cd.

⁶ orambhago, cd.

⁷ ittattham, cd.

etthāpi es' eva nayo. V i v a j j i y ā ti vipassanāya vikkhambhetvā. S a ñ y o j a n ā n i c h e t v ā n ā ti etāni rūparāgādini pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni arahattamaggena samucchinditvā. D u k k h a s s ' a n t a ṃ k a r i s s a s i ti sabbavaṭṭadukkhassa pariyaṇtapariyosānaṃ pāpuṇissasi.

K h e p e t v ā j ā t i s a ṃ s ā r a ṃ ti jātisamūlikasaṃsārappavattiṃ¹ pariyoṣāpetvā. N i c c h ā t ā ti nittaphā upasantā ti sabbaso kilesānaṃ vūpasamena upasantā. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Evam satthārā imāsu² gāthāsu bhāsītāsu gāthāpariyosāne therī saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā udānavasena bhagavatā bhāsitanīyāmen' eva imā gāthā abhāsi. Ten' etā theriyā gāthā nāma jātā.

Guttāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LVII.

C a t u k k h a t t u n ti ādikā Vijayāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena paribrūhitakusalamūlā devamanussesu saṃsarantī imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe aññatarasmiṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā Khemāya theriyā gihikāle sahāyikā ahoṣi. Sā tassā pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā "sāpi nāma rājamahesī pabbajissati kim aṅga panāhan" ti pabbajitukāmā yeva hutvā Khemātheriyā santikaṃ upasaṅkami. Therī tassā ajjhāsayāṃ ñatvā tathā dhammaṃ desesi yathā saṃsāre saṃviggamānasā sāsane sā abhippasannā bhavissati. Sā taṃ dhammaṃ sutvā saṃvegajātā paṭiladdhasaddhā ca hutvā pabbajjaṃ yāci. Therī taṃ pabbājesi. Sā pabbajitvā katapubbakiccā vipassapubbakiccā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā hetusampannatāya nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ³ pacavekkhitvā udānavasena :

¹ opavatti, ed.

² imāya, ed.

³ paṭipatti, ed.

Catukkhattum pañcakkhattum viharā upanikkhami
aladdhā¹ cetaso santim² citte avasavattinī. 169.

Bhikkhunim³ upasaṅkamma sakkaccaṃ paripucch' ahaṃ.
sā me dhammam adesesi dhātuāyatanāni⁴ ca. 170.

Cattāri ariyasaccāni indriyāni balāni⁵ ca
bojjhaṅgaṭṭhaṅgikam maggaṃ uttamattassa⁶ pattiya. 171.

Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā karontī anusāsaniṃ⁷
rattiyā purime yāme pubbañātīm anussari. 172.

Rattiyā majjhime yāme dibbacakkhum visodhayi
rattiyā pacchime yāme tamokkhandhaṃ padālayi. 173.

Pītisukhena ca kāyaṃ pharitvā vihari tadā
sattamiyā pāde pasāresi tamokkhandhaṃ padāliya ti. 174.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha bhikkhunin ti Khemā-
therim⁸ sandhāya vadati.

Bojjhaṅgaṭṭhaṅgikam aggaṃ ti sattabojjhaṅ-
gaṇ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṇ ca ariyamaggaṃ. Uttamattassa⁹
pattiya ti arahattassa nibbānassa vā¹⁰ pattiya adhiga-
māya.

Pītisukhenā ti phalasamāpattiya¹¹ pariyāpannāya
pītisukhena ca. Kāyaṃ ti taṃ sampayuttaṃ nāma
kāyaṃ yad anusārena rūpakāyaṇ ca. Pharitvā ti
phussetvā vyāpetvā vā. Sattamiyā pāde pasāresi¹²
ti vipassanāya āradhādivasato sattamiyaṃ pallaṅkaṃ
bhinditvā pāde pasāresi. Kathaṃ? Tamokkhandhaṃ
padāliya appadālitapubbaṃ mohakkhandhaṃ agga-
maggañāṇasīnā padāletvā. Sesam heṭṭhā vuttanayaṃ
eva.

Vijayāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Chakkanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

¹ laddhā, ed.

² santi, ed.

³ bhikkhunī, ed.

⁴ dhātuyo, ed.

⁵ phalāni, ed.

⁶ uttamattassa, ed.

⁷ anusāsani, ed.

⁸ Khemātherī, ed.

⁹ uttamattassa, ed.

¹⁰ nibbānassevā, ed.

¹¹ samāpatti, ed.

¹² pasārenti, ed.

LVIII.

Sattakanipāte musalāni gahetvānā ti Uttarāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena saṃropitakusalamūlā samupacitavi-mokkhasambhārā paripakkavimuttiparipācaniyadhammā hutvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ aññatarasmiṃ kulagehe nibbattitvā Uttarā ti laddhanāmā anukkamena viññutaṃ pattā Paṭācārāya theriyā santikaṃ upasaṅkamitvā therī tassā¹ dhammaṃ kathesi. Sā dhammaṃ sutvā saṃsāre jātasamvegā sāsane abhippasannā hutvā pabbaji.² Pabbajitvā 'va katapubbakiccā Paṭācārāya theriyā santike vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā bhāvanam anuyuñjanti upanissayasampannatāya indriyaṇaṃ paripākaṃ gatattā nacirass' eva vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā saha paṭisambhidaḥi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattim³ paccavekkhitvā udānavasena :

Musalāni gahetvāna dhaññaṃ koṭṭenti mānavā
puttadārāni posentā⁴ dhanam vindanti mānavā. 175.
Ghaṭatha buddhasāsane yaṃ katvā nānutappati.
khippaṃ pādāni dhovitvā ekamante nisidatha. 176.
Cittaṃ upaṭṭhapetvāna ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ
paccavekkhatha⁵ saṅkhāre parato no ca attato. 177.
Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā Paṭācārānusāsaṇim⁶
pāde pakkhālayitvāna ekamante upāvisi. 178.
Rattiyā purime yāme pubbajātim anussari,
rattiyā majjhime yāme dibbacakkhūṃ visodhayi, 179.
Rattiyā pacchime yāme tamokkhandhaṃ padālayi,
tevijjā atha vuṭṭhāsi⁷ katā te anusāsani. 180.
Sakkaṃ va devā tidaṣā saṃgāme aparājitaṃ
purakkhitvā vihissāmi⁸ tevijj' amhi anāsavā ti. 181.

¹ tassa, ed.² pabbajji, ed.³ paṭipatti, ed.⁴ posento, ed.⁵ paccavekkha, ed.⁶ osāsani, ed.⁷ vuṭṭhāti, ed.⁸ viharissāmi, ed.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha cittaṃ upaṭṭhapetvānā ti bhāvanācittaṃ kammaṭṭhāne upaṭṭhapetvā. Kathaṃ? Ekaggaṃ susamāhitaṃ. Paṭipattiṃ avekkhitasamsāre aniccāni pi dukkhāni anantāni pi lakkhaṇattayāni¹ vipassathā ti attho. Idañ ca ovādakāle attano aññesañ ca bhikkhunīnaṃ theriyādīnaṃ ovādassa anuvādanavasena vuttaṃ. Paṭācārānusāsana² ti Paṭācārāya theriyā anuppattaṃ. Paṭācārāsāsanān ti pi pātho. Atha vuṭṭhāsin ti tevijjābhāvappattito pacchā āsanato vuṭṭhāsin.

Ayaṃ pi therī ekadivasaṃ Paṭācārāya theriyā santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ sodhetvā attano vasaṇaṭṭhānaṃ pavisitvā pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisajja “na tāv’ imaṃ pallaṅkaṃ bhindissāmi yāva me na anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati” ti nicchayaṃ katvā sammāsanaṃ³ ārabhitvā anukamaṇa vipassanaṃ ussukkāpetvā maggapaṭipāṭiyā abhiññāpaṭisambhidāhi parivāraṃ arahattaṃ patvā ekūna⁴-vīsatiyā paccavekkhaṇapavattāya “idāni ’mhi katakiccā” ti somanassajātā imā gāthā udānetvā pāde pasāresi. Aruṇuggamanavelāyaṃ tato sammad eva vibhātāya rattiyaṃ theriyā santikaṃ upagantvā imā gāthā paccudāhāsi. Tena vuttaṃ : katā te anusāsana⁵ ti ādi. Sesam sabbam heṭṭhā vuttanayam eva.

Uttarāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LIX.

Satiṃ⁵ upaṭṭhāpetvānā ti ādikā Cālāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Magadhesu Nālakagāme Surūpasārībrāhmaṇiyā kucchimhi nibbatti. Tassā nāmagahanadivase Cālā ti nāmaṃ akaṃsu. Tassā kaniṭṭhāya Upacālā ti, ath’ assā kaniṭṭhāya Sīsūpacālā ti. Imā

¹ lakkhaṇattaya, ed.

² °sāsane, ed.

³ sammāsana, ed.

⁴ ekūna°, ed.

⁵ Sati, ed.

tisso pi dhammasenāpatissa ¹ kanitṭhabhaginiyo, imāsaṃ puttānaṃ pi tiṇṇaṃ idam eva nāmaṃ yā ² sandhāya theriyā gāthāya Cālā Upacālā Sīsūpacālā ³ ti āgataṃ. Imā pana tisso pi bhaginiyo dhammasenāpatipabbajitaṃ sutvāna “nūna ⁴ so oriko dhammavinayo na sā orikā pabbajjā, yattha amhākaṃ ayyo pabbajito” ti ussāhajātā tibbacchandā ⁵ assumukhaṃ rudamānaṃ ñātiparijanaṃ pahāya pabbajimsu. Pabbajitvā ‘va ghaṭentiyo vāyamantiyo nacirass’ eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇimsu. Arahattaṃ pana patvā nibbānasukhena phalasukhena viharanti. Cālā ⁶ bhikkhunī ekadivasam pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā Andhavanaṃ pavisitvā divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha taṃ Māro upasaṅkamitvā kāmehi upacchandesī, yaṃ sandhāya sutte vuttaṃ.

Atha kho Cālā bhikkhunī pubbanhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaraṃ ādāya Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya pāvīsī. Sāvattthiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkantā yena Nandavanaṃ ten’ upasaṅkami divāvihārāya. Upasaṅkamitvā Andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmim rukkhamaṇḍale divāvihāraṃ nisīdi. Atha kho Māro pāpimā yena Cālā bhikkhunī ten’ upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Cālaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etad avoca ⁷: Andhavanamhi divāvihāraṃ nisinnaṃ Māro upasaṅkamitvā brahmacariyavāsato vicchinditukāmo kaṃ nu uddissa muṇḍā si’ ti ādi pucchi. Ath’ assa satthu guṇe dhammassa ca niyyānikabhāvaṃ pakāsetvā attano katakiccabhāvavilbhāvanena tassa visayātikkaṃ pavedesi. Taṃ sutvā Māro dukkhī dummano tatth’ eva antaradhāsī. Ath’ assā ⁸ attanā Mārena ca ⁹ bhāsita-gāthā udānavasena kathenti :

Satiṃ upaṭṭhapetvāna bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā paṭivijjhi padaṃ santaṃ saṅkhārūpasamaṃ sukhaṃ. 182.
 Kan nu ¹⁰ uddissa muṇḍā si samaṇi viya dissasi

¹ dhammadesenāpātissa, ed.

² ye ed.

³ Cāle Upacāle Sīsūpacāle, ed.

⁴ sā nūna, ed.

⁵ tipacchandā, ed.

⁶ Sucālā, ed.

⁷ avocā ti, ed.

⁸ assa, ed.

⁹ ca om. ed.

¹⁰ kin nu, ed.

na ca rocesi pāsaṇḍe¹ kim idaṃ carasi momuhā.² 183.
 Ito bahiddhā pāsaṇḍā diṭṭhiyo upanissitā
 na te dhammaṃ vijānanti na te dhammassa kovidā. 184.
 Atthi Sakyakule³ jāto buddho appaṭipuggalo
 so me dhammaṃ adesesi diṭṭhināṃ samatikkamaṃ. 185.
 Dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
 ariyaṃ⁴ c'aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāmi-
 naṃ. 186.
 Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihari⁵ sāsane ratā
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 187.
 Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antakā ti. 188.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha satim⁶ upaṭṭhapet-
 vānā ti satipaṭṭhānaṃ bhāvanāvasena kāyādīsu asubha-
 dukkhānīcānantavasena satim⁷ suṭṭhu upaṭṭhitaṃ katvā.
 Bhikkhunī ti attānaṃ sandhāya vadati. Bhāvitin-
 driyā ti ariyamaggabhāvanāya bhāvitāni⁸ saddhādīpañcin-
 driyāni pativijjhi. Padamaṃ santānā ti santāṃ padamaṃ
 nibbānaṃ sacchikiriyāya paṭivedhena pativijjhi sacchākāsi.
 Saṅkhārūpasānaṃ ti sabbasaṅkhārānaṃ upasama-
 hetubhūtaṃ. Sukhaṃ ti accantasukhaṃ.

Kaṇṇu⁹ uddissa ti gāthā Mārena vuttā. Tatrāyaṃ
 saṅkhepattho : imasmiṃ loke bahū samayā tesaṃ ca¹⁰ de-
 setāro bahū evaṃ titthakārā. Yesu kaṇṇu kho tvamaṃ
 uddissa muṇḍā sī ti muṇḍitakesā asi. Na kevalaṃ
 muṇḍā 'va atha kho kāsāvadharane ca samaṇi viya-
 dissasi¹¹. Na ca rocesi¹² pāsaṇḍe ti tāpasaparib-
 bājakādīnaṃ ādayabhūte pāsaṇḍe te te samayantare n'eva
 rocesi. Kim idaṃ carasi momuhā¹³ ti kim nāma
 idaṃ yaṃ pāsaṇḍavihitaṃ pūjaṃ nibbānamaggaṃ

¹ pāsaṇḍo, cd.² momuhā, cd.³ kalyākule, cd.⁴ arim, cd.⁵ vihari, cd.⁶ sati, cd.⁷ sati, cd.⁸ bhāvitā, cd.⁹ kin nu, cd.¹⁰ ce, cd.¹¹ dissati, cd.¹² na rocesi, cd.¹³ momuhā, cd.

pabāya ajja kālikam kumaggam paṭipajjantī ati viya mūlam carasi paribbhamasī ti.

Tam sutvā therī paṭivacanadānamukhena tam tajjenti ito bahiddhā ti ādim āha. Tattha ito bahiddhā pāsaṇḍā nāma ito sammāsambuddhasāsanato bahiddhā ekabāhiratappavedikā hi satthāni tanhāpāyam diṭṭhi-pāsaṇ ca denti oḍḍenti ti pāsaṇḍā ti vuccanti. Tenāha diṭṭhiyo upanissitā¹ ti sassatadiṭṭhigatāni² upanissitā ādiyisū ti attho. Yad agghena ca diṭṭhisannissitā tad agghena pāsaṇḍasannissitā. Na te dhammam vijānantī ti ye³ pāsaṇḍino sassatadiṭṭhigatasannissitā ayaṃ pavatti eva pavatti ti dhammam pi yathābhūtam na vijānanti. Na te dhammassa kovidā ti ayaṃ nivattī ti nivattadhammassāpi akusalā pavatti dhammapatte pihite sammūlā kim aṅga pana nivattidhammehi evaṃ pāsaṇḍānam anīyyānikatan dassetvā idāni kam nu uddissa muṇḍā sī ti pañham vijjesum.

Atthi Sakyakule jāto ti ādi vuttam. Tattha diṭṭhinam samatikkaman ti sabbāsam diṭṭhinam samatikkamanupāyam diṭṭhijālaviniveṭhanam.⁴ Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva.

Cālāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

LX.

Satīmatī ti ādikā Upacālāya theriyā gāthā. Tassā vatthum Cālāya theriyā vatthumhi vuttam eva. Ayaṃ pi hi Cālā viya pabbajitvā vipassanam paṭṭhapetvā arahattam patvā udānentī :

Satīmatī cakkhumatī bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā
paṭivijjhi⁵ padam santam akāpurisasevitam ti. 189.

Imam gātham abhāsi. Tattha satīmatī ti satim⁶

¹ upaccanissitā, ed.

² sassatādo, ed.

³ ya, ed.

⁴ ovinivedhanam, ed.

⁵ paṭivijjhā, ed.

⁶ sati, ed.

sampannā pubbabhāge paramena satinepakkena samannā-gatā¹ hutvā pacchā ariyamaggassa bhāvitattā sativepulla-pattiyā uttamāya satiyā samannāgatā² ti attho. Ca k k h u-m a t i ti paññācakkhunā samannāgatā. Ādito uday-atthagāminiyā paññāya ariyāya nibbedhitāya samannā-gatā³ hutvā paññāvepullappattiyā paramena paññācakkhunā samannāgatā ti vuttaṃ⁴ hoti. A k ā p u r i s a-sevitaṃ ti alāmakapurisehi uttamapurisehi ariyehi buddhā-dīhi sevitaṃ. Kiṃ nu jātiṃ⁵ na rocesī ti gāthā theriṃ⁶ kāmesu pahāretukāmena Mārena vuttā. “Kiṃ nu tvaṃ bhikkhunī taṃ na rocesī”⁷ ti hi Mārena puṭṭhā⁸ therī āha “jātiṃ ahaṃ⁹ āvuso na rocesī” ti. Atha naṃ Māro āha : “jātassa nāma paribhogo, tasmā jāti pi icchitabbā. Kāmā hi paribhuñjitabbā” ti dassento :

Kiṃ nu jātiṃ¹⁰ na rocesī. Jāto kāmāni bhuñjati.¹¹
Bhuñjāhi kāmāratiyo māhu pacchānutāpinī ti. 190.

gāthaṃ āha. Tass’ attho : Kiṃ nu taṃ kāraṇaṃ yena tvaṃ Upacāle j ā t i ṃ na rocesī na roceyyāsi. Na taṃ kāraṇaṃ atthi yasmā j ā t o k ā m ā n i b h u ñ j a t i. Idha jāto kāmaguṇasaṃhitāni rūpādīni paṭisevanto kāmasukhaṃ paribhuñjati. Na hi ajātassa taṃ atthi. Tasmā b h u ñ j ā h i k ā m a r a t i y o k ā m a k h i ḍ ḍ a r a t i y o a n u b h a v a. M ā h u p a c c h ā n u t ā p i n i¹² yobbaññe¹³ sati vijjamānesu bhogesu “na mayā kāmasuskham anusayabhūtan”¹⁴ ti pacchānutāpinī mā ahosi. Imasmiṃ lokadhammā nāma yāvad eva atthā vigamattho attho ca kāmasukhattho ti pākaṭṭo ’yam attho ti adhippāyo.

Taṃ sutvā therī jātiyā dukkhanimittakaṃ attano ca tassa visayātikkamaṃ vibhāvetvā tajjentī :

¹ sampannāgatā, cd.

² sampannāgatā, cd.

³ sampannāgatā, cd.

⁴ sampannāgati v°, cd.

⁵ jāti, cd.

⁶ theri.

⁷ rocasī, cd.

⁸ puṭṭhā, cd.

⁹ jāticcāhaṃ, cd.

¹⁰ jāti, cd.

¹¹ bhuñjasi, cd.

¹² mātu pac°, cd.

¹³ yopaññe, cd.

¹⁴ anussabh°, cd.

Jātassa maraṇaṃ hoti hatthapādāna chedanāṃ ¹
 vadha-bandhapariklesāṃ, jāto dukkhaṃ nigacchati. 191.
 Atthi Sakyakule jāto sambuddho aparājito
 so me dhammaṃ adesesi jātiyā samatikkamaṃ. 192.
 Dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
 ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāmināṃ. 193.
 Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihari sāsane ratā
 tisso vijjā anuppattā, kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 194.
 Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvaṃ asi antakā ti. 195.

Imaṃ gāthaṃ abhāsi. Tattha jātassa maraṇaṃ
 hoti ti yasmā jātassa sattassa maraṇaṃ hoti na² ajā-
 tassa, na kevalaṃ maraṇaṃ eva atha kho jarārogādayo
 yattakā³ tattha sabbā pi te jātassa honti jātihetukā.
 Tenāha bhagavā: “jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ soka-
 paridevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti” ti. Ten’
 evāha: hatthapādāna chedanānaṃ ti hatthapāda-
 nakhachedanaṃ jātass’ eva hoti na ajātassa. Hat-
 thapādachedanāpadesena c’ettha battiṃsa kammakarā pi
 dassitā evā ti datṭhabbaṃ. Ten’ evāha: vadha-
 bandhapariklesāṃ jāto dukkhaṃ nigac-
 chati ti jivitaviyojanamutṭhippahārādisaṅkhātāṃ ⁴
 vadhapariklesāṃ c’eva addanabandhanādisaṅkhātāṃ ⁵
 bandhapariklesāṃ aññāṇaṃ ca yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ nāma
 taṃ sabbāṃ jāto eva nigacchati na ajāto. Tasmā jātiṃ ⁶
 na ⁷ rocemī ti. Idāni jātiyā kāmānaṃ ca accantaṃ eva
 attano samatikkantabhāvaṃ mūlato paṭṭhāya dassenti:
 atthi Sakyakule jāto⁸ ti ādim āha. Tattha
 aparājito ti kilesamārādinaṃ kenaci na parājito. Satthā
 hi sabbābhibhū sadevakaṃ lokaṃ aññad atthu abhibha-

¹ hatthāpadanucchedanaṃ, cd.² nā, cd.³ yatthakā, cd.⁴ °saṅkhātā, cd.⁵ addabandho, cd.⁶ jāti, cd.⁷ na om, cd.⁸ jātā, cd.

vitvā t̥hito. Tato¹ tassa parājayo. Sesam vuttanayattā uttānam eva.

Upacālāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Sattakanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXI.

Aṭṭhakanipāte bhikkhunī sīlasampannā ti ādikā Sīsūpacālāya theriyā gāthā. Imissā pi vatthum Cālāya² theriyā vatthumhi vuttam eva. Ayam pi āyasmato Dhammasenāpatissa pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā ussāhajātā³ pabbajitvā katabuddhakiccā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭentī vāyamantī nacirass' eva arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ patvā phalasamāpattisukhena viharantī ekadivasam attano paṭipattim⁴ paccavekkhitvā katapubbakiccā somanassajātā udānavasena :

Bhikkhunī sīlasampannā indriyesu susaṃvutā

adhigacche padaṃ santaṃ asecanakam ojaṇan ti. 196.

gātham āha. Sīlasampannā ti parisuddhena bhikkhunī sīlena samannāgatā⁵ paripuṇṇā. Indriyesu susaṃvutā ti manacchatṭhesu indriyesu suṭṭhu saṃvutā, rūpādiārammane iṭṭhe rāgaṃ anīṭṭhe dosaṃ samapekkhane mohaṇ ca pahāya suṭṭhu pihitindriyā.⁶ Asecanakam ojaṇan ti kenaci anāsittakaṃ ojaṇantaṃ sabhāvamadhuraṃ sabbassa pi kilesarogassa vūpasamato osadhabhūtaṃ ariyamaggaṃ nibbānam eva. Ariyamaggaṃ pi hi nibbānam atthi⁷ tehi paṭipajjitabbato kilesapariḷāho bhāvato ca padaṃ santaṃ ti vattum vaṭṭati.

Tāvatiṃsā ca Yāmā ca Tusitā cāpi devatā

Nimmānaratino devā ye devā Vasavattino

tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi yattha te vusitaṃ pure ti. 197.

¹ kato, ed.

² Chālāya, ed.

³ ayam pi uss°, ed.

⁴ paṭipatti, ed.

⁵ sampannāgatā, ed.

⁶ °indriyo, ed.

⁷ nibbānatthi, ed.

Ayaṃ gāthā “kāmasaggesu nikantiṃ uppādehi” ti tattha uyyojitavasena therī¹ samāpattiyā cāvetukāmena Mārena vuttā. Tattha sahapuññakārino tetthiṃsa janā yattha uppannā taṃ ṭhānaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ ti. Tattha nibbattā sabbe pi devaputtā Tāvatiṃsā. Keci pana Tāvatiṃsā ti tesāṃ devānaṃ nāmaṃ evā ti vadanti. Dvīhi devalokehi viṣiṭṭhaṃ dibbaṃ sukhaṃ yātā upayātā sampannā ti Yāmā, dibbāya sampattiyā tuṭṭhā pahaṭṭhā ti Tusitā. Pakatipaṭiyat-tārammaṇato atirekena nimmitakāmatākāle² yathāruce bhoge nimminivā ramantī ti Nimmānaratino.³ Cit-taruciṃ ñatvā parehi nimmitesu bhogesu vasaṃ vattanti ti Vasavattino. Tattha cittaṃ paṇidhehi ti tasmiṃ Tāvatiṃsādike devanikāye tava cittaṃ ṭhapeli, upapajjanāya nikantiṃ karohi. Cātummahārājikānaṃ bhogaṇaṃ itarehi nihīnā ti adhippāyena Tāvatiṃsādayo ’va vuttā. Yattha te vusitaṃ pure ti yesu devanikāyesu tayā pubbe upapannā ayaṃ kira pubbadevesu uppaj-janti Tāvatiṃsato paṭṭhāya pañca kāmagaṇe sodhetvā puna heṭṭhato otaranti Tusitesu ṭhatvā tato cavitvā idāni manussesu nibbattā.

Taṃ sutvā therī: “tiṭṭhatu Māra tayā vuttakāmaloko añño pi sabbo loko rāgaggiādīhi āditto sampajjalito, na tattha viññutaṃ cittaṃ ramatī” ti kāmato ca lokato ca attano vinivattitamānasataṃ dassetvā Māraṃ tajjenti:

Tāvatiṃsā ca Yāmā ca Tusitā cāpi devatā

Nimmānaratino devā ye devā Vasavattino 198.

Kālaṃ kālaṃ bhavā bhavaṃ sakkāyasmiṃ purakkhatā⁴ avitvattā sakkāyaṃ jātimaṇasārino. 199.

Sabbo ādipito loko sabbo loko paridipito⁵

sabbo pajjalito loko sabbo loko pakampito. 200.

Akampiyaṃ atuliyāṃ aputhujjanasevitaṃ

buddho ca dhammaṃ desesi tattha me nirato mano. 201.

¹ therī, ed.

² nimmituko, ed.

³ nimmānarati, ed. ⁴ sakāyasmiṃ purakkhato, ed.

⁵ parivuto, ed.; padipito, m.

Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā vihari sāsane ratā
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 202.
 Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima, nihato tvaṃ asi antakā ti. 203.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha kālaṃ kālān ti taṃ
 taṃ kālaṃ. Bhavā bhavan ti bhavato bhavaṃ. Sak-
 kāyasmin¹ ti khandhapañcake. Purakkhatā² ti
 purakkhārakārino. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: Māra tayā vuttā
 Tāvatiṃsādayo devā bhavato bhavaṃ upagacchantā anicca-
 tādianekādinavā kule sakkāye patitṭhitā. Tasmā tasmiṃ
 bhava upapattikāle vemajjhakāle³ pariyosānakāle ti tasmiṃ
 tasmiṃ kāle sakkāyaṃ eva purakkhitvā tṭhitā. Tato eva
 avītivattā sakkāyaṃ nissaraṇābhimukhā⁴ ahutvā
 sakkāyatiram eva anuparidhāvanta jātimaraṇasārino
 rāgādīhi anugatatā punappunaṃ jātimaraṇaṃ eva anusa-
 ranti. Tato na vimuccanti ti.

Sabbo ādīpito loko ti Māra na kevalaṃ tayā
 vuttakāmaloko yeva dhātuttayasaññito sabbo pi loko
 rāgaggiādīhi ekādasahi āditto, tehi yeva punappunaṃ
 ādīpitatāya paridīpito niranantaraṃ ekajālībhūtātāya
 pajjalito, taṇhāya sabbakilesehi ca ito e'ito ca kampita-
 tāya vicalitataya vikampito. Evaṃ āditte pajjalite pa-
 kampite ca loke kenaci pi kampetaṃ cāletaṃ asakkuṇeyya-
 tāya akampiyaṃ. Guṇato ettako ti tuletum asakku-
 ñeyyatāya attanā sadisassa abhāvato ca atuliyāṃ.
 Buddhādīhi ariyehi eva gocarabhāvanāhi arahato sevitattā
 aputhujjana sevitāṃ. Buddhobhagavā magga-
 phalanibbānappabhedāṃ navavidhāṃ lokuttaradham-
 māṃ mahākaruṇāya saṃcoditamānasā adese si sadeva-
 kassa lokassa kathesi pavedesi. Tattha tasmiṃ ariyadham-
 me mayhaṃ manoratho abhirato na tato vinivaṭṭati ti attho.
 Sesāṃ heṭṭhāvuttanayaṃ eva.

Sīsūpacālāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Atṭhakanipātavaṇṇanā nitṭhitā.

¹ sakāyasmiṃ, ed.

³ parivemajjhako, ed.

² purakkhato, ed.

⁴ sakkāyanisso, ed.

LXII.

Navanipāte mā su te Vaḍḍha lokasmin ti
 ādikā Vaḍḍhamātāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purima-
 buddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanis-
 sayāṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena sambhūtavimok-
 khasambhārā hutvā imasmim buddhuppāde Bhārūkac-
 chanagare kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappattā patikulaṃ gatā
 ekaṃ puttaṃ vijāyi. Tassa Vaḍḍho ti nāmaṃ ahosi. Tato
 patṭhāya sā Vaḍḍhamātā ti vohāriyittha.¹ Sā bhikkhūnaṃ
 santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā puttaṃ nātinaṃ
 niyyādetvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā pabbaji. Ito paraṃ
 yaṃ vattabbaṃ taṃ vaḍḍhetvā tassa vatthumhi āgataṃ
 eva, Vaḍḍhattheraṃ hi attano puttaṃ santaruttaraṃ²
 ekakaṃ bhikkhunūpassaye attano dassanatthāya upagataṃ
 ayaṃ therī “kasmā tvaṃ ekako santaruttaro ’va idhāgato”
 ti codetvā ovaḍanti :

Mā su te Vaḍḍha lokamhi vanatho ahu kudācanaṃ
 mā puttaka punappunaṃ ahu dukkhassa bhāgimā. 204.
 Sukhaṃ hi Vaḍḍha munayo anejā chinnaśaṃsayā³
 sītibhūtā damappattā⁴ viharanti anāsavā. 205.
 Teh’ ānucinnaṃ⁵ isibhi maggaṃ dassanapattiyā⁶
 dukkhass’ antakiriyāya tvaṃ Vaḍḍha anubrūhayā ti. 206.

Imā tisso gāthā abhāsi. Tattha mā su te Vaḍḍha
 lokamhi vanatho ahu kudācānaṃ ti. Sū ti-
 nipātamattaṃ. Vaḍḍha puttaka sabbasmim pi sattaloke
 saṅkhāraloke ca kilesavanatho tuyhaṃ kadāci pi mā ahu
 mā ahosi. Tattha kāraṇaṃ āha : mā puttaka pu-
 nappunaṃ ahu dukkhassa bhāgimā ti vacanaṃ
 anucinanto⁷ nimittassa punappunaṃ aparāparaṃ jātiādi-
 dukkhassa bhāgī mā hosi. Evaṃ vanathassa asamucchede
 ādīnavaṃ dassetvā idāni samucchede ānisaṃsaṃ dassenti

¹ voharittha, ed.² santanuruttaṃ, ed.³ chindasaṃsayā, ed.⁴ ramappattā, ed.⁵ ānucinnaṃ, ed.⁶ magga°, ed.⁷ anucchina°, ed.

sukham hi Vaḍḍhā ti ādim āha. Tass' attho :
 Puttaka Vaḍḍha moneyyadhammapasannāgamena ¹ mu-
 nayo, ejāsankhātāya taṇhāya abhāvena anejā, dassa-
 namaggen' eva pahīnavicikicchātāya chinnaśaṃsayā,
 sabbakilesapariḷāhābhāvena sītibhūtā, uttamassa da-
 mathassa adhigatattā damappattā, anāsavā khīṇā-
 savā sukham viharanti. Na tesam etarahi ceto duk-
 kham atthi, āyatiṃ pana sabbam pi dukkham na bhavissat'
 eva. Yasmā c'ete devatasmā teḥ' ānuciṇṇaṃ ² isībhi
 —pa— anubrūha ya. Tehi khīṇāsavehi isihi anuciṇṇaṃ ³
 paṭipannaṃ samathavipassanāmaggañānadassanassa adhi-
 gamāya sakalassa pi Vaḍḍha + dukkhassa antakiriya
 Vaḍḍha tvaṃ anubrūha ya vaḍḍheyyāsī ti.

Taṃ sutvā Vaḍḍhatthero "addhā me mātā arahattaṃ
 paṭiṭṭhitā" ti cintetvā taṃ atthaṃ pavedento :

Visāradā va bhaṇasi etam atthaṃ janetti me
 maññāmi nūna māmike ⁵ vanatho te na vijjati ti. 207.

gāthaṃ āha. Tattha visāradā va bhaṇasi etam
 atthaṃ janetti me ti. Mā su te Vaḍḍha
 lokamhi vanatho ahu kudācānanti etam
 atthaṃ etam ovādaṃ amma vigatasārajjā katthaci alaggā
 anālīnā 'va hutvā mayhaṃ vadasi, ⁶ tasmā maññāmi
 nūna māmike vanatho te na vijjati ti
 nūna māmike mayhaṃ amma gehasi pemapatto pi vanatho
 tuyhaṃ mayi na vijjati ti maññāmi. Na māmike ti attho.
 Taṃ sutvā therī anumatto pi kilesa katthaci pi visaye
 mama na vijjati ti vatvā attano katakiccatam pa-
 kāsentī :

Ye keci Vaḍḍha saṃkhārā hīnaukkaṭṭhamajjhimā
 aṇu pi aṇumatto pi vanatho me na vijjati. 208.

Sabbe me āsavā khīṇā appamattassa jhāyato
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. 209.

¹ māneyya°, ed.

² ānucinnaṃ, ed.

³ anucinnaṃ, ed.

⁴ Vaṭṭa, ed.

⁵ māpīke, ed.

⁶ vadati, ed.

Idaṃ¹ gāthādvayam āha. Tattha ye kecī ti atiyamānaṃ. Saṅkhārā ti saṅkhataḍḍhammā. Hīnā ti lāmakā patikuṭṭhā. Ukkatṭhamajjhimā ti paṇitā c'eva majjhimā ca. Tesu vā asaṅkhata hīnā jāti, saṅkhata ukkatṭhā, ubhayavimissitā majjhimā. Hīnehi vā chandādihi nibbattitā hīnā, majjhimehi majjhimā, paṇitehi ukkatṭhā, akusalā dhammā vā hīnā, lokuttarā dhammā ukkatṭhā, itarā majjhimā. Aṇumatto pi ti na kevalaṃ tayi eva atha kho ye keci hīnādibhedabhinnā saṅkhārā tesu sabbesu aṇu pi aṇumatto pi atiparittato pi vanatho mayhaṃ na vijjati.

Tattha kāraṇaṃ āha: sabbe me āsavā khīṇā appamattassa jhāyato ti appamattāya jhāyantiyā. Liṅgavipallāsaṇa h'etaṃ vuttaṃ. Ettha ca yasmā ti tisso vijjā anuppattā tasmā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. Yasmā appamattā jhāyini² tasmā sabbe me āsavā khīṇā aṇu pi aṇumatto pi vanatho me na vijjati ti yojanā.

Evam vuttaṃ ovādaṃ aṅkusaṃ katvā sañjātasamvego thero vihāraṃ gantvā divāthāne nisinno vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā arabattaṃ patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā sañjātasomanasso mātu santikaṃ gantvā aññaṃ vyākaraṇto:

Uḷāraṃ vata me mātā patodaṃ samavassari
paramatthasaññitā gāthā yathāpi anukampikā. 210.

Tassāhaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā anusitṭhiṃ³ janettiyā
dhammasamvegā⁴ āpādi yogakkhemassa pattiya. 211.

So'haṃ padhānapahitatto rattindivam atandito
mātarā codito santo aphusi⁵ santim uttaman ti. 212.

Imā tisso gāthā abhāsi. Atha therī attano vacanaṃ aṅkusaṃ katvā puttassa arabattupattiya ārādhita citta tena bhāsita gāthā sayam paccanubhāsi. Evan tā pi theriya gāthā nāma jātā. Tattha uḷāraṇ ti vipulaṃ mahantaṃ.

¹ imā, cd.

² jhāyī, cd.

³ anusitṭhi, cd.

⁴ tasmā samv°, cd.

⁵ aphussa, cd.

Patodaṇṭi ovādapatodaṇṭi. Samavassariṇi sam-pavattesi.¹ Vatāṇi yojanā. “Ko pana so patodo” ti āha. Paramatthasaññitā gāthāṇi. Māsu te Vaddhalokamhīṇi ādikā gāthā sandhāya vadati. Yathāpi anukampikāṇi yathā aññe pi anuggāhikā evaṃ mayhaṃ mātā pavattinivattivibhāvanagāthāsankhātāṃ ulāraṃ patodaṇṭi pājanadaṇṭakāṃ mama ñāṇavegasamuttejaṃ pavattesiṇi attho. Dhammasaṃvegaṃ² āpādinṇi ñāṇabhayaāvaṇṭam³ ati viya mahantaṃ bhimsanaṃ saṃvegaṃ āpajji. Padhānapahitaṇṭi catubbidhasammappadhānayogena nibbāṇaṃ pati pesitacitto. Aphusi⁴ santimuttamaṇi anuttaraṃ santinibbāṇaṃ phusiṃ⁵ adhigacchinṇi attho.

Vaddhamātāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Navakanipātavaṇṇanā samattā.

LXIII.

Ekādasanipāte kalyāṇamittatāṇi ādikā Kisāgotamiyā gāthā. Ayaṃ kira Padumuttarassa bhagavato kāle Haṃsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā ekadivasāṃ satthu santike dhammaṃ suṇanti sattharaṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuniṃ lūkhacīvaradharāṇaṃ aggatthāne tṭhapentaṃ disvā adbhikārakammaṃ katvā taṃ tṭhānantaraṃ patthesi. Sā kappasatasahassaṃ devamanussesu saṃsaraṇti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyaṃ duggatakule nibbatti. Gotamīṇi ’ssā nāmaṃ ahosi, kisasarīratāya pana Kisāgotamīṇi vohariyittha. Taṃ patikulaṃ gataṃ “duggatakulassa dhītā” ti paribhaviṃsu. Sā ekaṃ puttaṃ vijāyi. Puttalābhena c’assā sammānaṃ akāṃsu. So pan’ assā putto ādhāvitvā paridhāvitvā kilānakāle tṭhito kālam akāsi. Ten’ assā sokummādo uppajji. Sā ahaṃ⁶ pubbe paribhavappattā hutvā puttassa jātakālato patthāya sak-

¹ samāpavattesi, cd.

² tasmā saṃ°, cd.

³ āvaṇṭā, cd.

⁴ aphussaṃ, cd.

⁵ phussaṃ, cd.

⁶ mā ahaṃ, cd.

kāraṃ pāpuṇi. “Ime mayhaṃ puttāṃ bahi chaddetum pi vāyamantī” ti sokummādavaseṇa matakalevaram aṅke-
nādāya “puttassa me bhesajjaṃ dethā” ti gehadvārapaṭi-
pāṭiyā nagare vicarati. Manussā “bhesajjaṃ kuto” ti
paribhāsanti. Sā tesāṃ kathāṃ na gaṇhāti. Atha naṃ
eko paṇḍitapuriso “ayaṃ puttāsokena cittavikkhepaṃ
pattā, etissā bhesajjaṃ dasabalo jānissatī” ti cintevā
“amma tava puttassa bhesajjaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ upa-
saṅkamitvā pucchā” ti āha. Sā satthu dhammadesanā-
velāyaṃ vihāraṃ gantvā “puttassa me bhesajjaṃ detha
bhagavā” ti āha. Satthā tassā upanissayaṃ disvā “gaccha
nagaraṃ pavisitvā yasmiṃ gehe koci matapubbo n’atthi
tato siddhatthakaṃ āharā” ti āha. Sā “sādhū bhante” ti
tutthamanasā nagaraṃ pavisitvā paṭhamagehe yeva gantvā
“mama puttassa bhesajjatthāya siddhatthakaṃ āharāpemi,¹
sace etasmiṃ gehe koci matapubbo n’atthi siddhatthakaṃ
me dethā” ti āha. “Ko idha mate gaṇetum sakkotī” ti.
“Kiṃ tehi ahaṃ siddhatthakehī” ti dutiyaṃ tatiyaṃ
gharaṃ gantvā buddhānubhāvena vigatummādā pakaticitte
ṭhitā cintesi : “Sakale nagare ayaṃ eva niyāmo bhavissatī,
idaṃ hitānukampinā bhagavatā diṭṭhaṃ bhavissatī” ti
saṃvegaṃ labhitvā tato ca bahi nikkhamitvā āmakasusāne
chaddetvā imaṃ gāthāṃ āha :

Na gāmadhammo no nigamassa dhammo na cāpi ’yaṃ
ekakulassa dhammo
sabbalokassa sadevakassa es’eva dhammo yad idaṃ anic-
catā ti.

Evāṃ ca pana vatvā satthu santikaṃ agamāsi. Atha
naṃ satthā “laddho te Gotamī siddhatthako” ti āha.
“Niṭṭhitāṃ bhante siddhatthakena kammaṃ, patitṭhānaṃ
me hothā” ti āha. Ath’ assā satthā :

Taṃ puttapasusammattaṃ ² vyāsattamanasaṃ naraṃ
suttaṃ gāmaṃ mahogho va maccu ādāya gacchatī ti.

¹ āharāpeti, ed.

² osamattaṃ, ed.

gātham āha. Gāthāpariyosāne yathā t̥hitā 'va sotāpatti-phale patit̥ṭhāya pabbajjam yāci. Satthā pabbajjam anujānāsi. Sā satthāram tikkhattum padakkhiṇam katvā vanditvā bhikkhunūpassayam gantvā pabbajitvā upasampadam labhitvā na cirass' eva yonisomanasikāreṇa kamman karonti vipassanam vad̥dhesi ti. Ath' assā satthā :

Yo ca vassasatam jīve apassam amatam padam
ekāham jivitam seyyo passato amatam padan ti.

Imam obhāsagātham āha. Sā gāthāpariyosāne arahattam pāpuṇitvā parikkhāravalañje paramukkaṭṭhā hutvā tili lūkhehi samannāgatam cīvaram pārupitvā vicari. Atha nam satthā Jetavane nisinno bhikkhuniyo paṭipāṭiyā t̥hānantare t̥hapento lūkhacīvaradharānam aggaṭṭhāne t̥hapesi. Sā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā satthāram nissāya “mayā ayaṃ viṣeso laddho ” ti kalyāṇamittatāpasamsāmu-khena imā gāthā abhāsi :

Kalyāṇamittatā muninā lokam ādissa vaṇṇitā
kalyāṇamitte bhajamāno api bālo paṇḍito assa. 213.
Bhajitabbā sappurisā paññā samvaddhati bhajantānam
bhajamāno sappurise sabbehi pi dukkhehi pamucceyya. 214.
Dukkhañ ca vijāneyya dukkhassa ca samudayaṃ
nirodhañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikam maggañ cattāri pi ariyasac-
cāmi. 215.
Dukkho itthibhāvo akkhāto purisadammasārathinā
sapattikam pi dukkham appekaccā sakim vijātāyo. 216.
Gale ¹ apakantanti ² sukhumāliniyo visāni khādanti
janamārakamajjhagatā ubho pi vyasanāni anubhonti. 217.
Upavijaññā gacchanti ³ addasāham patim ⁴ matam panthe. ⁵
Vijāyitvāna appattāham sakam geham. 218.
Dve puttā kalamkatā pati ca me panthe mato
kapaṇikāya mātā pitā ca bhātā ca dāyanti ⁶ ekacitakā-
yam. 219.

¹ galale, ed.

² asakantanti, ed.

³ upajīva ubham gacchanti, ed.

⁴ pati, ed.

⁵ sapante, ed.

⁶ chaḍḍeyanti, ed.

Khīṇakulīne kapaṇe anubhūtan te dukkhaṃ aparimāṇaṃ
assu ¹ ca te pavattaṃ bahūni jātisahassāni. 220.

Passi taṃ susānamajjhe atho pi khāditāni puttamaṃsāni
hatakulikā sabbagarahitā matapatikā amatam adhigac-
chi. 221.

Bhāvito me maggo ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko amatagāmi
nibbāṇaṃ sacchikatam dhammādāsaṃ avekkhitam. 222.

Ahaṃ amhi kantasallā ² ohitabhārā kataṃ me karaniyaṃ
Kisāgotamī therī suvimuttacittā imaṃ bhaṇī ti. 223.

Tattha kalyāṇamittatā ti kalyāṇo bhaddo sundaro
mitto etassā ti kalyāṇamitto. Yassa silādiguṇasampanno
aghasa ghātāhitassa vidhānāni evaṃ sabbākāreṇa upakāro
mitto hoti so puggalo kalyāṇamitto, tassa bhāvo kalyāṇa-
mittatā kalyāṇamittavantatā. Muninā ti satthārā.
Lokaṃ ādissa vaṇṇitā ti kalyāṇamitte anuggahe-
tabbam. Sattalokaṃ uddissa sakalam eva h'idaṃ ³ Ānanda
brahmacariyaṃ yad idaṃ kalyāṇamittatā kalyāṇasahāyatā
kalyāṇasampavaṇkatā. Kalyāṇamittass' etaṃ Meghiya
bhikkhuno pāṭikaṅkhaṃ kalyāṇasahāyassa kalyāṇasampa-
vaṇkassa yaṃ silavā bhavissati ti pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃ-
vuto viharatī ti ca. Evamādinā pasamsitā kalyāṇa-
mitte bhajamāno ti ādi kalyāṇamittatāya ānisaṃsa-
dassanaṃ. Tattha api bālo paṇḍito assā ti kalyā-
ṇamitte bhajamāno puggalo pubbe sutādivirahena bālo pi
samāno sutasavaṇādinā paṇḍito bhaveyya. Bhajitabbā
sappurisā ti bālassa pi paṇḍitabhāva hetuto buddhādayo
sappurisā kālena kālaṃ upasaṅkamanādinā sevitabbā.

Paññā tathā pavaḍḍhati bhajantānaṃ ti
kalyāṇamitte bhajantānaṃ tathā paññā vaḍḍhati brūhati
pāripūriṃ gacchati. Yathā tesu yo koci khattiyādiko
bhajamāno sappurise sabbehi jātiādiduk-
khehi mucceyyā ti yojanā. Muñcanavītipatanakal-
yāṇamittavidhiṃ ⁴ dassetuṃ dukkhaṃ ca vijāneyyā
ti ādi vuttaṃ.

¹ asu, ed.

² tamhi kantisallā, ed.

³ h'itam, ed.

⁴ °vītipana°, ed.

Tattha cattāri pi ariyasaccānī ti dukkhañ ca dukkhasamudayañ ca nirodhañ ca aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggañ cā ti imāni cattāri ariyasaccāni vijāneyya paṭivajjeyyā ti yojanā.

Dukkho itthibhāvo ti ādikā dve gāthā aññatarāya yakkhiniyā itthibhāvaṃ garahantiyā bhāsītā. Tattha dukkho itthibhāvo akkhāto ti capalatā gabbhadhāraṇaṃ sabbakālaṃ parapaṭibaddhavuttitā ti. Evamādihi ādinavehi itthibhāvo dukkho ti purisadamma-sārathinā bhagavatā kathito. Sapattikaṃ pi dukkhan ti sapattavāso¹ sapattiyā saddhiṃ saṃvāso pi dukkho, ayaṃ pi itthibhāvo ādinavo ti adhippāyo. Appekaccā sakim vijātāyo ti ekaccā itthiyo ekavāram eva vijātā paṭhamagabbhe vijāyanadukkhaṃ asahantiyo gale² apakantanti attano gīvaṃ chindanti. Sukhumāliniyo visāni khādanti ti sukhumālasarīrā attano sukhumālabhāvena khedaṃ avisahantiyo visāni pi khādanti.

Janamāraṇakamajjhagatā ti janamārako vuccati mūlhaḡabbho mātugāmajanassa mārako, majjhagatā janamārakā kucchigatamūlhaḡabbhā ti attho. Ubho pi vyasanāni anubhonti ti. Gabbho gabbhinī cā ti dve pi janā maraṇamāraṇantikavyasanāni³ pāpuṇanti. Apadassa na gaṇanti ti janamārakā nāma kilesā. Tesam majjhagatā kilesasantānapatitā ubho pi jāyāpatikā idha kilesapariḷāhasena āyatim duggatiparikkilesavasena vyasanāni pāpuṇanti ti. Imā kira dve gāthā sā yakkhinī purimattabhāve attano anubhūtaḡabbhaṃ anussarivā āha.⁴ Therī pana itthibhāve ādinavavibhāvanāya⁵ paccanubhāsanti avoca: upavijāññā gacchanti ti ādikā dve gāthā Paṭācārāya theriyā pavattim⁶ ārabha bhāsītā. Tattha upavijāññā gacchanti ti upagatavijāyanakāle maggaṃ gacchanti appattā sakam gehaṃ panthe vijāyivā patiṃ⁷ mataṃ addasaṃ ahan ti yojanā.

Kapaṇikāyā ti varakāya.⁸ Imā kira dve gāthā Paṭā-

¹ sapakkavo, ch.

² galale, cd.

³ maraṇaṃ māraṇantikaṃ vyasanāni, cd.

⁴ cd. om. āha.

⁵ ādinavaṃ vibho, cd.

⁶ pavatti, cd:

⁷ pati, cd.

⁸ varakāya, cd.

cārāya tadā sokummādapattayā vuttā 'va vuttakāraṇa-anu-karaṇavasena¹ itthibhāve ādinavavibhāvanatthaṃ² eva theriyā vuttā. Ubhayaṃ p'etaṃ udāharaṇabhāvena ānetvā idāni attano anubhūtaṃ dukkhaṃ vibhāventī k h i ṇ a k u - l i n e ti ādim āha.

Tattha k h i ṇ a k u l i n e ti bhogādihi pārijuññappatta-kule. Kapaṇe ti³ kapanapaññātaṃ patte ubhayaṃ c'etaṃ attano eva āmantanavacanāṃ. Anubhūtan te dukkhaṃ aparimāṇaṃ ti imasmim attabhāve ito purimattabhāvesu vā anappakaṃ dukkhaṃ tassā anubhāvitāṃ.⁴ Idāni taṃ dukkhaṃ ekadesena vibhajitvā dassetuṃ a s s u c a t e p a v a t t a n ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tass' attho : imasmim anamatagge saṃsāre paribhavantiyā bahukāni jātisahassāni sokāni bhūtāya a s s u c a p a v a t t a m a v i s o s i t a m k a t v ā t a ṇ c' e t a m m a h ā s a m u d d a s s a u d a k a t o p i b a h u k a m e v a s i y ā.

Passi taṃ susāna majjhe ti. Manussamaṃsa-khādikā sunakhī siṅghālī ca hutvā vyagghadīpibīlārādīkāle puttamaṃsāni p i k h ā d i t ā n i.

Hatakulikā ti vinatṭhakulavaṃsā. Sabbehi p i g a r a h i t ā g a r a h a p p a t t ā. M a t a p a t i k ā v i d h a v ā. I m e p a n a t a y o p a k ā r e c a r i m a t t a b h ā v e a t t a n o a n u p p a t t e g a h e t v ā v a d a t i. E v a m b h ū t ā p i h u t v ā a d h i c c a l a d d h ā y a k a l y ā ṇ a m i t t a s e v ā y a a m a t a m a d h i g a c c h i n i b b ā n a m a n u p p a t t ā. I d ā n i t a m e v a a m a t ā d h i g a m a m p ā k a t a m k a t v ā d a s s e t u m b h ā v i t o⁵ ti ādi vuttaṃ.

Tattha b h ā v i t o⁶ ti vibhāvito uppādito vadḍhito bhāvanābhisamayavasena paṭiladdho. D h a m m ā d ā s a m a p e k k h i ' h a m ti dhammamayaṃ ādāsaṃ adakkhim apassim ahaṃ.

A h a m a m h i⁷ k a n t a s a l l ā⁸ ti ariyamaggena samucchinnarāgādisallā ahaṃ amhi. O h i t a b h ā r ā ti oropitakilesābhisamkhārā. K a t a m k a r a n i y a n ti pariññā-

¹ vuttāyavuttakārāyaanuk°, cd.

² ādinavaṃ vibh°, cd.

³ kapane ti om. cd.

⁴ anubhavitāṃ, cd.

⁵ bhāvitako, cd.

⁶ bhavitako, cd.

⁷ tamhi, cd.

⁸ kantisallā, cd.

dibhedam soḷasavidham pi kiccaṃ katam pariyoṣitam.
 Suvimuttacittā imam bhaṇī ti sabbaso vimut-
 tacittā ti Kisāgotamī¹ therī imam attham kaḷyāṇa mit-
 tatā ti ādinā abhaṇī ti attānaṃ paraṃ viya therī vadati.

Tatr' idam imissā theriyā Apadānaṃ :

Padumuttaro nāma jino sabbadhammāna pāragū
 ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.
 Tadāhaṃ Haṃsavatīyaṃ jātā aññatare kule
 upetvā taṃ naravaraṃ saraṇaṃ samupāgamiṃ. 2.
 Dhammañ ca tassa assosiṃ catusaccūpasamhitam
 madhuram paramassādaṃ vaṭṭasantisukhāvahaṃ.² 3.
 Tadā ca bhikkhunim viro lūkhacīvaradhārinim³
 ṭhapento etadaggamhi vaṇṇayi purisuttamo. 4.
 Janetvā 'nappakam pītim⁴ sutvā bhikkhuniyā guṇaṃ⁵
 kāraṃ katvāna buddhassa yathā sattim⁶ yathā balaṃ⁷ 5.
 Nipacca munivaraṃ⁸ taṃ taṃ ṭhānaṃ abhipatthayim.
 tadānumodi sambuddho ṭhānalābhāya nāyako. 6.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 7.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 Kisāgotamī nāmena⁹ hessasi¹⁰ satthu sāvikā. 8.
 Taṃ sutvā muditā hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
 mettacittā¹¹ paricarim paccayehi vināyakaṃ. 9.
 Tena kammena sukatena cetanāpanidhihi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agacchi 'ham. 10.
 Imamhi bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadataṃ varo. 11.
 Upaṭṭhāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
 Kāsīrājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasīpuruttame. 12.
 Pañcamī tassa dhītāsim¹² Dhammā nāmena vissutā
 dhammaṃ sutvā jinaggassa pabbajjam¹³ samarocayim. 13.

¹ kilesāgot °, cd ² cittasanti°, P. ; vittam santi°, B.

³ °dhārinam, P.

⁴ pīti, P.

⁵ guṇe, A.

⁶ satti, P.

⁷ munivāraṇ, B. P.

⁸ Gotamī nāma nāmena, A.

⁹ hessati, A.

¹⁰ mettacittam, P.

¹¹ dhītāpi, P.

¹² pabbajjam, A.

Anujāni na no tāto agāre ca ¹ tadā mayam
 vīsam vassasahassāni vicarimhā atanditā 14.
 Komāriṃ brahmacariyaṃ ² rājakañṇā sukhedhitā
 buddhopatṭhānaniratā muditā satta dhītaro 15.
 Samaṇī Samaṇaguttā ca Bhikkhuni Bhikkhadāyikā ³
 Dhammā c'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṅghadāyikā 16.
 Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ca Paṭācārā ca Kuṇḍalā
 ahaṃ ca Dhammadinnā ca Visākhā hoti sattamī. 17.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpanidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsaṃ agacchi 'haṃ. 18.
 Pacchime ca bhava dāni jātā seṭṭhikule ahaṃ
 duggate adhane natṭhe gatā ca sadhanaṃ kulam. 19.
 Paṭiṃ ṭhapetvā ⁴ sesā me dessanti ⁵ adhanā iti
 yadā ca pasutā ⁶ āsiṃ sabbesaṃ dayitā ⁷ tadā. 20.
 Yadā me taruṇo putto ⁸ komalako ⁹ sukhedhito
 sapāṇam iva ¹⁰ kanto me tadāyam avasaṅgato. 21.
 Sokatṭā dīnavadanā assunettā rudammukhā
 matam kuṇapam ādāya vilapanti gamām' ahaṃ. 22.
 Tadā ekena sandiṭṭhā upetvābhi Sakkuttamaṃ ¹¹
 avocaṃ ¹² dehi bhesajjaṃ puttasañjīvanan ti bho. ¹³ 23.
 "Na vijjante matā yasmiṃ ¹⁴ gehe siddhatthakaṃ tato
 āharā " ti jino āha vinayopāyakovido. 24.
 Tadā gamitvā Sāvattṭhiṃ na labhiṃ ¹⁵ tādīsaṃ gharaṃ
 kuto siddhatthakaṃ tasmā ¹⁶ tato laddhā satim ¹⁷ ahaṃ. 25.
 Kuṇapaṃ chaḍḍayitvāna ¹⁸ upesiṃ ¹⁹ lokanāyakaṃ.
 Dūrato 'va mamaṃ disvā avoca madhurassaro : 26.
 yo ca vassasataṃ jīve apassaṃ udayabbayaṃ
 ekāhaṃ jīvitaṃ ²⁰ seyyo passato udayabbayaṃ. 27.

¹ agāre va, A.

² Komārabrahmacariyā, P.

³ Bhikkhud°, A.

⁴ patitṭhapitvā, P.

⁵ dissanti, B.

⁶ passutā, P.

⁷ dassitā, P.

⁸ yadā so taruṇo bhaddo, A.

⁹ kāmaloṇo, P.

¹⁰ sapāṇam idha, P.

¹¹ upetvā abhibhuttamaṃ, P.

¹² avocaṃ, A.

¹³ °nantigo, P. ; °nantike, B.

¹⁴ mahāsmiṃ, P.

¹⁵ nālabhiṃ, P.

¹⁶ siddhatthakamasmā, P.

¹⁷ sati, P.

¹⁸ chaṭṭayitvāna, A.

¹⁹ upemi, P.

²⁰ jīvītā, A.

Na gāmadhammo no nigamassa dhammo
 na cāpi yaṃ ekakulassa dhammo
 sabbassa lokassa sadevakassa
 es'eva dhammo yad idaṃ aniccatā. 28.
 Sāhaṃ sutvān' ¹ imā gāthā dhammacakkhuṃ visodhayiṃ
 tato viññātasaddhammā pabbajiṃ anagāriyaṃ. 29.
 Tathā ² pabbajitā santī yuñjantī jinasāne
 na ciren' eva kālena arahattam apāpuṇiṃ. 30.
 Iddhīsu ca vasi homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 paracittāni jānāmi satthu sāsana-kārikā. 31.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhuṃ visodhayiṃ ³
 khepetvā āsave sabbe visuddhāsīṃ sunimmalā. 32.
 Pariciṇṇo mayā satthā katam buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ohito garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhatā. 33.
 Yass' atthāya pabbajitā agārasmānagāriyaṃ
 so me attho anupatto sabbasaññojanakkhaya. 34.
 Atthadhammaniruttisu paṭibhāṇe tath'eva ca
 nānaṃ me vimalaṃ suddhaṃ buddhaseṭṭhassa vāhasā. ⁴ 35.
 Saṅkārakūṭā āhitvā ⁵ susānāratiyā pi ca ⁶
 tato saṃghāṭikaṃ katvā lūkhaṃ dhāremi cīvaraṃ. 36.
 Jino tasmīṃ guṇe tuṭṭho lūkhacīvaradhāraṇe
 ṭhapesi etadaggamhi parisāsu vināyako. 37.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— katam buddhassa sāsana-
 ti. 38.

Kisāgotamītheriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Ekādasanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXIV.

Dvādasanipāte u b h o m ā t ā c a p i t ā c ā ti ādikā Uppa-
 lavaṇṇāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi Padumuttarassa
 bhagavato kāle Hamsavatīnagare kulagehe nibbattitvā viñ-
 ñutaṃ patvā mahājanena saddhiṃ satthu santikaṃ gantvā

¹ sahasutvān', A.

² tassā, P.

³ visodhitam, A.

⁴ buddhaseṭṭhasāvikā, P.

⁵ ahatā, P. B.

⁶ susānarathiyāhi ca, P. B.

dhammaṃ suṇantī satthāraṃ ekaṃ bhikkhuniṃ iddhi-
matinaṃ¹ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapentaṃ disvā sattāhaṃ buddhapa-
mukhassa saṅghassa mahādānaṃ datvā taṃ ṭhānantaraṃ
patthesi. Sā yāvajīvaṃ kusalaṃ katvā devamanussesu
saṃsaraṇtī Kassapabuddhakāle Bārāṇasīnagare Kikissa
rañño gehe paṭisandhiṃ gahetvā sattannaṃ bhaginīnaṃ
abbhantarā lutvā visati vassasahassāni brahmacariyaṃ
caritvā bhikkhuni-saṅghassa pariveṇaṃ kāretvā devalokaṃ
nibbattā. Tato cavitvā puna manussalokaṃ āgacchantī
ekasmiṃ gāmake sabatthā kammaṃ katvā jīvanakaṭṭhāne
nibbattā. Sā ekadivasaṃ khettakuṭiṃ gacchantī antarā-
magge ekasmiṃ sare pāto 'va pupphitaṃ padumapupphaṃ
disvā taṃ saraṃ oruyha taṃ eva pupphaṃ lājapakkhipa-
natthāya paduminipattaṃ gahetvā kedāre sālīsīsāni chin-
ditvā kuṭikāya nisinnā lāje bhajjitvā² pañca lājasatāni
katvā ṭhapesi. Tasmim khāṇe Gandhamādanapabbate
nirodhasamāpattito vuṭṭhito eko paccekabuddho āgantvā
tassā avidūre ṭhāne aṭṭhāsi. Sā paccekabuddhaṃ disvā
lājehi saddhiṃ padumapupphaṃ gahetvā kuṭito oruyha
lāje paccekabuddhassa patte pakkhipitvā padumapupphena
pattaṃ pidhāya adāsi. Ath' assā paccekabuddhe thokaṃ
gate etad ahosi : pabbajitā nāma pupphena anatthikā, ahaṃ
pupphaṃ gahetvā pilandhissāmī ti gantvā paccekabud-
dhassa hatthato pupphaṃ gahetvā puna cintesi : "sace
ayyo pupphena anatthiko bhavissa pattamatthake ṭha-
petuṃ nādassā" ti puna gantvā pattamatthake ṭhapetvā
paccekabuddhaṃ khamāpetvā "bhante imesaṃ lājānaṃ
nissandena lājagaṇanāya puṇṇā assu padumapupphanis-
sandena nibbattaṭṭhāṇe pade pade padumapupphaṃ
uṭṭhahatū" ti patthanaṃ akāsi.

Paccekabuddho tassā passantiyā 'va ākāseṇa Gandhamā-
danaṃ gantvā taṃ padumaṃ Nandamūlakapabbhāre pacce-
kabuddhānaṃ akkamanasopānasamīpe pādapūjanaṃ katvā
ṭhapesi. Sā pi tassa kammaṃ nissandena devaloke paṭi-
sandhiṃ gaṇhi. Nibbattakālato paṭṭhāya tassā pade pade
padumapupphaṃ uṭṭhāsi. Sā tato cavitvā pabbatapāde

¹ iddhimantānaṃ, cd.² tajjitvā, cd.

ekasmim padumasare padumagabbhe nibbatti. Tam nis-
 sāya eko tāpaso vasati. So pāto 'va mukhadhovanatthāya
 saram gantvā tam puppham disvā cintesi: "idam pup-
 pham sesehi mahantataram sesāni ca pupphitāni idam
 makulitam eva bhavitabbam ettha kāraṇenā" ti udakam
 otarivā tam puppham gaṇhi. Tam tena gahitamattam
 eva pupphitam. Tāpaso anto padumagabbhe nippannam
 dārikam addasa. Diṭṭhakālato paṭṭhāya dhitu sineham
 labhivā padumen' eva saddhim paṇṇasālam netvā mañ-
 cake nipajjāpesi. Ath' assā puññānubhāvena aṅgutṭhake
 khīram nibbatti. So tasmim pupphe milāte aññaṃ navam
 puppham āharivā tam nipajjāpesi. Ath' assā ādhāvana-
 vidhāvanena kīlitum samatthakālato paṭṭhāya padavāre
 padumapuppham utṭhāti. Kuṇkatṭharāsiyā viya sarīra-
 vaṇṇo hoti. Sā appattā devavaṇṇam atikkantā mānussa-
 vaṇṇam ahosi. Sā pitari phalāphalatthāya gate paṇṇasā-
 lāyam ohīyati. Ath' ekadivasam tassā vayappattakāle
 pitari phalāphalatthāya gate eko vanacariko tam disvā
 cintesi: "manussānam nāma evarūpam n'atthi, vimamsis-
 sāmī tam" ti tāpasassa āgamanam udikkhanto nisīdi. Sā
 pitari āgacchante paṭipatham gantvā tassa hatthato kājam
 kamaṇḍalum aggahesi. Āgantvā nisinnassa ca attano
 karaṇavantam dassesi. Tadā so vanacarako manussa-
 bhāvam ñatvā tāpasam abhivādetvā nisīdi. Tāpaso tam
 vanacarakam mūlaphalena pāṇīyena ca nimantetvā "bho
 purisa imasmim eva ṭhāne bhavissasi udāhu gamissasī" ti
 pucchi. "Gamissāmī bhante idha¹ kim karissāmī" ti.
 Idam tassā diṭṭhakāraṇam gatattṭhāne apānetum sakkhisī
 ti. Sace ayyo na icchati kimkāraṇā kathessāmī ti tāpasam
 vanditvā gamanakāle maggasañjānanattham sākḥasaññaṃ
 ca rukḥhasaññaṃ ca karonto pakkamī. So pi Bārāṇasim
 gantvā rājānam addasa. Rājā "kasmā āgato sī" ti pucchi
 "aham deva tumhākam vanacarako pabbatapāde acchari-
 yam itthiratanam disvā āgato 'mhī" ti sabbam pavattim
 kathesi. So tassa vacanam sutvā vegena pabbatapādam
 gantvā avidūre ṭhāne khandhavāram nivesetvā vanacara-

kena c'eva aññehi purisehi ca saddhim tāpasassa bhattachiceam katvā nisinnavelāya tattha gantvā abhivādetvā paṭisanthāram katvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Rājā tāpasassa pabbajitaparikkhārabhaṇḍaṃ pādamūle ṭhapetvā: “bhante imasmim ṭhāne kiṃ karoma gamissāmi” ti āha. “Gaccha mahārājā” ti. “Gacchāmi bhante ayyassa pana samipe visabhāgaparisā atthi” ti assu mahāpapañco¹ eva pabbajitānaṃ.” “Mayā saddhim gacchatu bhante” ti. Manusānaṃ nāma cittaṃ duṭṭho sayā kataṃ bahunnaṃ majjhe vasissāmā ti ambhākaṃ rucitakālato paṭṭhāya sesānaṃ jeṭṭhakaṭṭhāne ṭhapetvā paṭipajjitum.² So rañño kathaṃ sutvā daharakāle gahitaṇāmaṇasaṃ eva “amma Padumavati” ti dhītaṃ pakkosi. Sā ekavacanaṃ eva paṇṇasālato pitaraṃ abhivādetvā aṭṭhāsi. Atha naṃ pitā āha: “tvāṃ amma veyyapattā imasmim ṭhāne rañño diṭṭhakālato paṭṭhāya vasitum abhabbā, rañño saddhim gaccha amma” ti. Sā “sādhu tātā” ti pitu vacanaṃ sampaṭicchitvā abhivādetvā rodamaṇā aṭṭhāsi. Rājā “imissā catu-cittaṃ gaṇhissāmi” ti tasmim yeva ṭhāne kahāpaṇarāsīmhi ṭhapetvā abhisekaṃ akāsi. Atha naṃ gahetvā attano nagaraṃ ānetvā āgatakalato paṭṭhāya sesitthiyo anoloketvā tāya saddhim yeva ramati. Tā itthiyo issāpakatā rañño antare paribhīditukāmaṃ evaṃ āhaṃsu: “nāyaṃ mahārājā manussajātikā, kahaṃ nāma tumhehi manussānaṃ vicaraṇaṭṭhāne padumaṇi utṭhahantāni diṭṭhapubbāni. Addhā ayaṃ yakkhiṇi ti haratha naṃ mahārājā” ti. Rājā tasmaṃ kathaṃ sutvā tuṇhī ahosi. Ath' assāparena samayena paccanto kupito. So “garubhārā Padumavati” ti nagare ṭhapetvā paccantaṃ agamāsi. Atha tā itthiyo tassā upaṭṭhāyikāya lañcaṃ datvā: “imissā dāraṃ jātakamattam eva ānetvā ekaṃ dārugaṭikaṃ lohiteṇa makkhitvā santike ṭhāpēhi” ti āhaṃsu. Padumavatiyā pi nacirass' eva gabbhavutṭhānaṃ ahosi. Mahāpadumakumāro ekako 'va kucchiyaṃ vasi, avasesā ekūnapañcasatā dārakā Mahāpadumakumārassa mātu kucchito nikkhamitvā nipphannaṃ kāle saṃsedajātā hutvā nibbattiṃsu. Ath' assā nabhā va ayaṃ

¹ °papañcā, ed.² paṭipajjitum, ed.

satim¹ labhati ti ñatvā upatṭhāyikā ekaṃ dārughatīkaṃ lohiteṇa makkhitvā samāpe ṭhapetvā tāsāṃ itthiṇaṃ aññaṃ adāsi. Tā pi pañcasatā itthiyo ekeka ekekaṃ dārakaṃ gahetvā cundānaṃ santikaṃ pesetvā karaṇḍakaṃ āharāpetvā attanā gahitadārake tattha nipajjāpetvā bahi lañcanaṃ katvā ṭhapyimsu. Padumavati pi kho saññaṃ labhitvā taṃ upatṭhāyikaṃ “kiṃ vijāt’ amhi amṃā” ti pucchi. Sā taṃ santajjetvā “kuto tvaṃ dārakaṃ labhasī” ti vatvā “ayaṃ tava kucchito nikkhantadārako” ti lohitaṃ makkhitaṃ dārughatīkaṃ purato ṭhapesi. Sā taṃ disvā domanassappattā “sīghaṃ taṃ phāletvā apanehi, sace koci passeyya lajjitabbaṃ bhaveyyā” ti āha. Sā tassā kathaṃ sutvā attakāmā viya dārughatīkaṃ phāletvā uddhane pakkhipi. Rājā paccantato āgantvā nakkhattaṃ paṭimānento bahi nagare khandhavāraṃ katvā nisīdi. Atha tā pañcasatā itthiyo rañño paccuggamaṇaṃ āgantvā āhaṃsu: “tvaṃ mahārāja amhākaṃ na saddahasi, amhehi vuttaṃ akāraṇaṃ viya hoti, tvaṃ mahesiyā upatṭhāyikaṃ pakko-sapetvā paṭipuccha, dārughatīkaṃ devī vijātā” ti. Rājā taṃ kāraṇaṃ upaparikkhitvā “amanussajātikā bhavissati” ti taṃ gehato nikkadḍhi. Tassā rājagehato saha nikkhamanen’ eva padumapupphāni antaradhāyimsu, sarīracchavi pi vivaṇṇā ahosi. Sā ekikā ’va antaravithiyā pāyāsi. Atha naṃ ekā vayappattā mahallikā itthi disvā dhītu sinehaṃ uppādetvā “kehaṃ gacchasī” ti āha. “Āgantuk’ amhi vasanaṭṭhānaṃ olokeṇti carāmi” ti. “Idhāgaccha amṃā” ti vasanaṭṭhānaṃ datvā bhojanaṃ paṭiyādesi. Tassā iminā niyāmena tattha vasamānāya tā pañcasatā itthiyo ekacittā hutvā rājānaṃ āhaṃsu: “mahārāja tumhesu khandhavāraṃ gatesu amhehi Gaṅgādevatāya amhākaṃ deve jivitasāṅgāme āgate balikammaṃ katvā udakakīlaṃ² [karissāmā” ti patthitaṃ atthi. Etam atthaṃ deva jānāpema” ti. Rājā tesāṃ vacanena tuṭṭho gaṅgāya udakakīlikaṃ kātuṃ agamāsi. Tā pi attanā gahitakarandaṃ paṭicchannaṃ katvā ādāya nadiṃ gantvā tesāṃ karaṇḍakānaṃ paṭicchādanatthaṃ pārupitvā uduke

¹ sati, cd.² udakaṃ kīlaṃ, cd.

vissajjesuṃ. Te pi kho karaṇḍakā gantvā hetthāsote pasāritajālamhi laggiṃsu. Tato udakakīlaṃ kīḷitvā rañño uttiṇṇakāle¹ jālaṃ ukkhipitvā te karaṇḍake disvā rañño santikaṃ nayiṃsu. Rājā karaṇḍakaṃ oloketvā “kiṃ tāta karaṇḍakesū” ti āha. “Na jānāma devā” ti. So te karaṇḍake vivarāpetvā olokento paṭhamam Mahāpadumakumārassa karaṇḍakaṃ vivarāpesi. Tesam pana sabbesam pi karaṇḍakesu nipajjāpitadivasesu yeva puññiddhiyā aṅguṭṭhake khīraṃ nibbatti. Sakko devarājā tassa rañño nikkaṅkhabhāvatthaṃ antokaraṇḍake akkharāni likhāpesi : “ime kumārā Padumavatiyā kucchimhi nibbattā Bārāṇasirañño puttā, atha te Padumavatiyā sapattiyo pañcasatā itthiyo karaṇḍakesu pakkhipitvā udae khipiṃsu. Rājā imaṃ kāraṇaṃ jānātū” ti. Karaṇḍake vivaramatte rājā akkharāni vācetvā dārake disvā Mahāpadumakumaṃ ukkhipitvā : “vegena rathe yojitaasse kappetha, ahaṃ ajja antonagaram pavisitvā ekaccānaṃ mātugāmānaṃ piyaṃ karissāmi” ti pāsādavaram āruya hatthīgīvāya sahaṣṣabhaṇḍikaṃ ṭhapetvā bheriṃ carāpesi : “yo Padumavatiṃ² passati so imaṃ sahaṣṣaṃ gaṇhātū³” ti. Taṃ kathaṃ sutvā Padumavati mātu saññaṃ adāsi : “hatthīgīvato sahaṣṣaṃ gaṇha amma” ti. “Nāhaṃ evarūpaṃ gaṇhituṃ viśahāmi” ti āha. Sā dutiyaṃ pi vutte “kiṃ vatvā gaṇhāmi amma” ti āha. “Mama dhītā Padumavati devī nāma ti vatvā gaṇhāhi” ti. Sā “yaṃ vā taṃ vā hotū” ti gantvā sahaṣṣaṃ gaṇhi. Atha naṃ manussā pucchīṃsu : “Padumavatiṃ devī⁴ passasī” ti. “Ahaṃ pana na passāmi, dhītā kira pana me passatī⁵” ti āha. Te “kahaṃ pana sā amma” ti vatvā tāya saddhiṃ gantvā Padumavatiṃ⁶ sañjānetvā pādesu nipatiṃsu. Tasmim kāle sā Padumavati devī ayan ti ñatvā “bhāriyaṃ vata itthiyā kammaṃ kathaṃ yā evaṃvidhassa rañño mahesī samānā evarūpe ṭhāne niyārakkhā vasi” ti āha. Te pi rājapurisā Padumavatiyā nivesanaṃ setasāṇihi parikkhipā-

¹ uttinnak^o, cd.³ gaṇhātū, cd.⁵ passasī, cd.² Padumavati, cd.⁴ Padumavati devī, cd.⁶ Padumavati, cd.

petvā dvāre ārakkham ṭhapetvā gantvā rañño ārocesum. Rājā suvaṇṇasivikaṃ pesesi. Sā “aham evaṃ nāgamissāmi, mama vasanatṭhānato paṭṭhāya yāva rājagehaṃ etthantare varapotthakacittattharaṇe attharāpetvā upari-sovaṇṇatāarakavicittam celavitānaṃ bandhāpetvā pasādhanaṭṭhāya sabbālaṅkāresu pahitesu padasā’ va āgamissāmi, evaṃ me nāgarā sampattim¹ passissantī” ti āha. Rājā “Padumavatiyā ruciṃ karoṭhā” ti āha. ‘Tato Padumavati “sabbapasādhanaṃ pasādhetvā rājagehaṃ gamissāmi” ti maggaṃ paṭipajji. Akkantaṭṭhāne varapotthakacittattharaṇaṃ bhinditvā padumapupphāni utṭhahimsu. Sā mahājanassa attano sampattim dassetvā rājanivesanaṃ āruya sabbe pi te celacittattharaṇe tassā mahallikāya posāvayanikamūlaṃ² katvā dāpesi. Rājā pi kho tā pañcasatā itthiyo pakkosāpetvā: “imā te devī dāsiyo katvā demī” ti āha. “Sādhū mahārāja tāsam mayhaṃ dinnabhāvaṃ sakalanagare jānāpehi” ti. Rājā nagare bheriṃ carāpesi: “Padumavatiyā dūsikā pañcasatā itthiyo etissā’ va dāsiyo katvā dinnā ti.” So³ tāsam sakalanagare dāsibhāvo sallakkhito ti ñatvā “aham mama dāsiyo bhujisse kātuṃ labhāmi devā” ti rājānaṃ pucchi. “Tava icchā devī” ti evaṃ sante tam eva bhericārikaṃ pakkosāpetvā “Padumavatiyā deviyā attano dāsiyo katvā dinnā pañcasatā itthiyo sabbā’ va bhujissaṃ katā ti puna bheriṃ carāpethā” ti āha. Sā tāsam bhujissabhāve kate ekūnāni pañcaputtasatāni tāsam yeva hatthe posanattṭhāya datvā sayam Mahāpadumakumāraṃ yeva gaṇhi. Athāparabhāge tesam kumārānaṃ kilānavaye sampatte rājā uyyāne nānāvidhaṃ kilanattṭhānaṃ kāresi. Te attano soḷasavassuddesikakāle sabbe ekato hutvā uyyāne padumasañchannāya maṅgalapokkharāṇiyā kilantā navapadumāni pupphantāni purāṇapadumāni ca daḍḍato patantāni disvā “imassa tāva anupādiṇṇakassa evarūpā jarā pāpuṇāti kim aṅga pana amhākaṃ sarīrassa. Imaṃ hi etaṃ gatikaṃ eva bhavissati” ti ārammaṇaṃ gahetvā sabbe paccekabodhiñānaṃ nibbattitvā utṭhāyutṭhāya padumakaṇṇikāsu pallaṅkena nisidimsu. Atha

¹ sampatti, cd.² posāyanika°, cd.³ sā, cd.

tehi saddhim gatapurisā bahugataṃ divasaṃ ñatvā “ayya-puttā tumbhākaṃ velaṃ jānāthā” ti āhaṃsu. Te tuṇhī ahesuṃ, purisā gantvā rañño ārocesuṃ. “Kumārā devapadumakaṇṇikāsu nisinnā amhesu pi kathentesu vacibhedanā karonti ti.” “Yathā ruciyaṃ nesam nisīdituṃ dethā” ti. Te sabbarattim gahitārakkhā padumakaṇṇikāsu nisinnaniyāmen’ eva aruṇaṃ utthāpesuṃ. Purisā punadivase upasaṅkamitvā “devā¹ velaṃ jānāthā” ti āhaṃsu. “Na mayam devā paccekabuddhā nāma² amha. Ayyā tumhe bhāriyaṃ kathaṃ kathetha, paccekabuddhā nāma tumbhādisā na honti dvaṅgulakesamassu pana kāye paṭimukkaatṭha-parikkhārā honti ’ti. Tena tumhe bhāriyaṃ kathaṃ kathe-thā” ti.³ Te dakkhiṇahatthe sīsaṃ parāmasimsu, tāvad eva gihiliṅgaṃ antaradhāsi atṭha parikkhārā kāye paṭimukkā ca ahesuṃ. Tato passantass’ eva mahājanassa ākāsenā Nandamūlakapabbhāraṃ agamaṃsu. Sā pi kho Padumavati devī “ahaṃ bahuputtā hutvā niputtā jātā” ti hada-yasokaṃ patvā ten’ eva rogena kālaṃ katvā Rājagahana-gare dvāragāmake sahatthena kammaṃ katvā jīvanatṭhāne nibbatti. Athāparabhāge kulagharaṃ gatā ekadivasaṃ sāmikassa khette yāguṃ haramānā tesam attano puttānaṃ antare atṭha paccekabuddhe bhikkhācāra velāyaṃ ākāsenā āgacchante disvā sīghaṃ gantvā sāmikassa ārocesi: “passa ayye⁴ paccekabuddhe ete nimantetvā bhojeyyāmi” ti. So āha: “samaṇā sakuṇā nāma’ ete aññadā pi evaṃ caranti, na ete paccekabuddhā” ti. Te tesam kathentānaṃ yeva avidūre tṭhāne otariṃsu. Sā itthinaṃ divasaṃ attanā labhanakaṃ khajjaṃ tesam datvā “sve atṭha pi no mayhaṃ bhikkhaṃ gaṇhathā” ti āha. “Sādhu upāsike tava sakkāro ettako ’va hotu, āsanāni ca atṭh’ eva hontu. Aññe pana bahū pi paccekabuddhe disvā tava cittaṃ pasideyyāsi” ti. Sā puna divase atṭha āsanāni paññāpetvā atṭhannaṃ paṭiyādetvā nisīdi. Nimantitapaccekabuddhā sesānaṃ saññaṃ adamsu: “mārisā ajja aññattha agantvā sabbe ’va tumbhākaṃ mātu saṅghaṃ karoṭhā” ti. Tesam vacanaṃ

¹ deva, cd.² nāmassanti, cd.³ katheti, cd.⁴ ayyo, cd.

sutvā sabbe ekato ākāsenā āgantvā mātugāmagharadvāre pātur ahesuṃ. Sā pi paṭhamam laddhasaññāya bahū pi disvā na kampittha. Sabbe 'va te geham pavisitvā āsanesu nisīdāpesi. Tesu paṭipāṭiyā nisīdantesu navamo ahiṇāni aṭṭha āsanāni māpetvā sayam dhurāsane nisīdati. Yāva āsanāni vadḍhanti tāva geham vadḍhati. Evaṃ tesu sabbesu pi nisīnesu sā itthi aṭṭhannam paccekabuddhānam paṭiyāditam sakkāram pañcasatānam pi yāvadattham datvā aṭṭha niluppalahatthake āharitvā nivattitapaccekabuddhānam yeva pādamūle ṭhapetvā āha : “ mayham bhante nibbattatthāne sarīravanno imesam niluppalānam antogabbhavanṇo viya hotū ” ti. Paccekabuddhā mātu anumodanam katvā Gandhamādanam yeva agamaṃsu. Sā pi yāvajivam kusalam katvā tato cutā devaloke nibbattitvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Sāvatthiyam seṭṭhikule paṭisandhim gaṇhi. Niluppalagabbhasamānavanṇatāya c'assā Uppalavanṇā tveva nāmam akamṃsu. Atha tassā vayappattakāle sakalajambudīpe rājāno ca seṭṭhino ca seṭṭhissa santikam dūtam paṇiṃsu “ dhītaram amhākam detū ” ti. Apahināntā nāma nāhosi. Tato seṭṭhi cintesi : “ aham sabbesam manam gahetum na sakkhissāmi, upāyam pan' ekam karissāmi ” ti dhītaram pakkosāpetvā “ pabbajitum amma sakkhissasi ” ti āha. Tassā pacchimabhavikattānam vacanam sīse āsittasatapākatelam viya ahosi. Tasmā pitaram “ pabbajissāmi tātā ” ti āha. So tassā sakkāram katvā bhikkhunūpassayam netvā pabbājesi. Tassā acirapabbajitāya eva uposathāgāre kālavāro pāpuṇi. Sā padīpam jāletvā uposathāgāram sammajjitvā dīpasikhāya nimittam gaṇhitvā 'va punappunam olokiyamānā tejokasiṇam jhānam nibbattitvā tad eva pādakam katvā arahattam pāpuṇi. Phalena saddhim yeva abhiññāpaṭisambhidā pi ijjhiṃsu. Visesato pana iddhivikubbane ciṇṇavasi ahosi. Tena vuttam Apadāne :

Padumuttaro nāma jiṇho sabbadhammesu pāragū
ito satasahassamhi kappe uppajji nāyako. 1.

Tadāham Hamsavatiyam jātā seṭṭhikule ahum
nānāratanapajjote mahāsukhasamappitā. 2.

Upetvā taṃ mahāvīraṃ assosiṃ dhammadesanaṃ
 tato jātappasādāhaṃ upemi saraṇaṃ jinaṃ. 3.
 Bhagavā iddhimantānaṃ aggaṃ vaṇṇesi nāyako
 bhikkuniṃ lajjiniṃ tādīṃ samādhijhānakovidāṃ. 4.
 Tadā muditacittāhaṃ taṃ thānaṃ abhikaṇkhinī
 nimantitvā dasabalaṃ sasaṅghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ 5.
 Bhojayitvāna sattāhaṃ datvāna ca ticivaraṃ
 satta mālā gahetvāna uppalā devagandhikā 6.
 Satta pāde gahetvāna nāṇamhi abhipūjayiṃ.
 nipacca sirasā pāde idaṃ vacanaṃ abravi : 7.
 Yādisā vaṇṇitā dhīra ito aṭṭhamakā sāni
 tādīsāhaṃ bhavissāmi yadi vijjhati nāyaka. 8.
 Tadā avoca maṃ satthā visatthā hohi dārake
 anāgatamhi addhāne lacchas' etaṃ manorathaṃ. 9.
 Satasahassee ito kappe Okkākakulasambhavo
 Gotamo nāma nāmena satthā loke bhavissati. 10.
 Tassa dhammesu dāyādā orasā dhammanimmitā
 nāmen' Uppalavaṇṇā ti rūpena ca yasassinī 11.
 Abhiññāsu vasippattā satthu sāsana-kārīkā
 sabbāsavaparikkhīṇā hessasi satthu sāvīkā. 12.
 Tadāhaṃ muditā hutvā yāvajīvaṃ tadā jinaṃ
 mettacittā paricarīṃ sasaṅghalokanāyakaṃ. 13.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvātimsaṃ agacch' ahaṃ. 14.
 Tato cutāhaṃ manuje upapannā sayambhuno
 uppalehi paṭicchannaṃ piṇḍapātāma adās' ahaṃ. 15.
 Ekanavute ito ¹ kappe Vipassī nāma nāyako
 uppajji cārudassano sabbadhammesu cakkhumā. 16.
 Setṭhidhītā tadā hutvā Bārāṇasipuruttame
 nimantetvāna sambuddhaṃ sasaṅghaṃ lokanāyakaṃ 17.
 Mahādānaṃ daditvāna uppalehi vimissitaṃ ²
 pūjayitvā cetasā 'va ³ vaṇṇasobhaṃ apatṭhayiṃ. ⁴ 18.
 Imamhi bhaddake kappe brahmabandhu mahāyaso
 Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadatāṃ varo. ⁵ 19.

¹ ekanavut' ito, A.² vināyakam, A. B.³ ca teso ca, P. ⁴ apatṭhayi, B. ⁵ varatāṃ varo, P.

Upatthāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
 Kāsirājā Kikī nāma Bārāṇasipuruttame. 20.
 Tassāsim¹ dutiyā dhītā Samanaguttasavhayā
 dhammaṃ sutvā jinaggassa pabbajjaṃ² samarocayim. 21.
 Anujāni na no tāto agāre 'va tadā mayaṃ
 vīsaṃ vassasahassāni vicarimhā atanditā³ 22.
 Komāriṃ brahmacariyaṃ⁴ rājakaññā sukhedhitā
 buddhopatthānaniratā muditā satta dhītarō 23.
 Samaṇi Samanaguttā ca Bhikkhunī Bhikkhadāyikā
 Dhammā c'eva Sudhammā ca sattamī Saṅghadāyikā 24.
 ahaṃ Khemā ca sappaññā Patācārā ca Kuṇḍalā
 Kisāgotamī Dhammadinnā Visākhā hoti sattamī. 25.
 Tehi kammehi sukatehi cetanāpanidhīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatisaṃ agacchi 'haṃ. 26.
 Tato cutā manussesu upapannā mahākule
 pītaṃ maṭṭhaṃ varaṃ⁵ dussaṃ adamaṃ arahato ahaṃ. 27.
⁶ Tato cutāritthapure jātā vippakule ahaṃ
 dhītā Tiriṭivacchassa Ummādantī manoharā. 28.
 Tato cutā janapade kule aññatare ahaṃ
 pasutā nātiphītamhi sālīṃ gopem' ahan tadā.⁶ 29.
 Disvā paccekasambuddhaṃ⁷ pañca lājasatāni⁸ 'haṃ
 datvā padumachannāni pañca puttāsātāni 'haṃ 30.
 Patthayim.⁹ Te samijjhisuṃ¹⁰ madhuṃ datvā sayambhuno.
 tato cutā araññe 'haṃ ajāyim padumodare. 31.
 Kāsirañño mahesi 'haṃ¹¹ hutvā sakkatapūjitā
 ajanim¹² rājaputtānaṃ anūnaṃ satapañcakaṃ. 32.
 Yadā te yobbanappattā¹³ kilāntā jalakīlikāṃ
 disvā opattapadumaṃ āsuṃ paccekanāyakā 33.
 Sāhaṃ tehi vinā bhūtā sutavinābhisokinī¹⁴
 cutā Isigilipasse gāmakamhi ajāyi 'haṃ. 34.

¹ tassāpi, P. ² pabbajjaṃ, A. ³ atandikā, A.

⁴ komārabh°, P. ⁵ vantaṃ caraṃ, P. ^{6—6} om. P.

⁷ disvāna paccekab°, P. ⁸ lājās°, A.

⁹ patthayim, B. ¹⁰ te pi patthesuṃ, A.

¹¹ mahesīnaṃ, P. ¹² ajinaṃ, P. ¹³ yobbanam patvā, P.

¹⁴ satavīrehi sokinī, B. ; sutavīnarabh°, P.

Yadā buddhāsutamati puttānaṃ attano pi ca ¹
yāgum ādāya gacchanti atṭha paccekanāyake 35.
Bhikkhāya gāmaṃ gacchante disvā putte anussariṃ.
Khīradhārā ² viniggacchi tadā me puttapemasā. 36.
Tato tesam adam yāgum pasannā sehi pāṇihi
tato cutāhaṃ tidasaṃ Nandanaṃ upapajji 'haṃ. 37.
Anubhotvā ³ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ saṃsaritvā bhavābhava
tav' atthāya mahāvīra pariccattaṃ ca jīvitaṃ.
⁴ Dhītā tuyhaṃ mahāvīra paññavanta jutindhara. 38.
Bahum ⁵ ca dukkaraṃ kammaṃ kataṃ me atidukkaraṃ
Rāhulo ca ahaṃ c'eva nekajātisate bahu. 39.
Ekasmiṃ sambhave jātā ⁶ samānachandamānasā
nibbatti ekato hoti jātisu bahuso mama. 40.
Pacchime bhavasampatte ubho pi nānasambhavā
purimānaṃ jinaggānaṃ sammukhā ca parammukhā. 41.
Adhikāraṃ bahum ⁷ mayhaṃ tuyh' atthāya mahāmuni
mahāpurisaṃ kammaṃ kusalaṃ parame muni. 42.
Tav' atthāya mahāvīra puññaṃ upacittaṃ mayā
abhabbatṭhāne vajjetvā paripācento bahum ⁸ janam. ⁴ 43.
Tav' atthāya mahāvīra cattam ⁹ me jīvitaṃ bahu
evaṃ bahuvidhaṃ dukkhaṃ sampatti ca bahuvidhā. ¹⁰ 44.
Pacchime bhavasampatte jātā Sāvattiyaṃ pure
mahaddhane seṭṭhikule ¹¹ sukhite sajjite ¹² tathā 45.
Nānāratanapajjote sabbakāmasamiddhine
sakkatā pūjitā c'eva ¹³ mānitā pacitā tathā. 46.
Rūpasirim anuppattā ¹⁴ kulesu abhisammata ¹⁵
atīva patthitā ¹⁶ cāpi rūpabhogasirīhi ¹⁷ ca. 47.

¹ sutānaṃ bhattuno pi ca, A.

² khīradāra, B.; khīratarā, A.

³ anubhutvā, P. ^{4—4} Omitted in A. B.

⁵ bahulo, cd. ⁶ jāto, cd. ⁷ bahū, cd.

⁸ bahū, cd. ⁹ cittaṃ, cd.

¹⁰ sampattiṇ ca bahuvidhaṃ, A. ¹¹ mahāddhanas°, A.

¹² pajjite, P. ¹³ pūjitā cāpi, P.

¹⁴ rūpasobhaggasampattā, P. ¹⁵ abhisakkatā, A.

¹⁶ patthatā, P. ¹⁷ rūpasobhasirīhi, P.

Patthitā¹ setṭhiputtehi anekehi satehi pi
 agāraṃ pajahitvāna pabbajim anagāriyaṃ. 48.
 Adḍhamāse asampatte catusaccaṃ apāpunim.
 iddhiyā pi nimmitvāna² caturassaṃ rathaṃ ahaṃ
 buddhassa pāde vandissaṃ³ lokanāthassa tādino. 49.
⁴ Buddhiyā ca vasī homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
 cetopariyañāṇassa yathā kammūpage tathā. 50.
 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhūṃ visodhitaṃ
 sabbāsavaṃ parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 51.
 N'atthi dhammaniruttīsu paṭibhāṇe tath' eva ca
 ñāṇaṃ me vimalaṃ suddhaṃ sabhāvena mahesino. 52.
 Cīvaraṃ piṇḍapātañ ca paccayaṃ sayanāsaṇaṃ
 kāle kālaṃ uppādentī sahaṣṣāni samantato.⁴ 53.
 Supupphitaḡgaṃ upagamma bhikkhūni
 ekā tuvaṃ tiṭṭhasi sālamūle
 na c'atthi te dutiyā vaṇṇadhātu
 bāle na tvam bhāyasi dhuttakānaṃ. 54.
 Sataṃ sahaṣṣāni pi dhuttakānaṃ⁵
 idhāgatā tādisakā bhavēyyuṃ
 lomam na icchāmi na santasāmi
 na Māra bhāyāmi tam ekikā pi. 55.
 Esā antaradhāyāmi kucchiṃ vā pavisāmi te
 bhamukantarikāyaṃ pi tiṭṭhantiṃ maṃ na dakkhasi. 56.
 Cittasmiṃ vasibhū' amhi iddhipādā subhāvitā
 sabbabandhanaṃ utt' amhi na taṃ bhāyāmi āvuso. 57.
 Sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānaṃ adhikuṭṭānā⁶
 yaṃ tvam kāmaratiṃ brūsi arati dāni sā mama. 58.
 Sabbattha vihatā nandī tamokkhandho padālito.
 evaṃ jānāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antaka. 59.
 Jine tamhi guṇe⁷ tuṭṭho etadagge ṭhapesi maṃ

¹ patṭhitā, B. ; ulārā, P.

² iddhiyā abhinimmitvā, A.

³ vanditvā, P. ; vandisaṃ, B.

⁴—⁴ Only P. ⁵ dhuttakāni, A.

⁶ kuṭṭānā, A.

⁷ iddhiguṇe, P.

“ seṭṭhā iddhimatīnaṃ ” ti parisāsu vināyako. 60.

pari-ciṇṇo mayā satthā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ohito ¹ garuko bhāro bhavanetti samūhata. 61.

Yass’atthāya pabbajitā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ
so me attho anuppatto sabbasaṃyojanakkhayo. 62.

² Cīvaraṃ piṇḍapātaṃ ca paccayaṃ sayanāsaṇaṃ
khaṇena upanāmenti sahaṣṣāni samantato ² 63.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
ti. 64.

Ayaṃ pana therī yadā bhagavā Sāvattthīnagaradvāre
yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ kātuṃ gandhabbarukkhamūlaṃ upa-
gacchi tadā satthāraṃ upasaṃkamitvā vanditvā evaṃ āha :
“ ahaṃ bhante pāṭihāriyaṃ karissāmi, yadi bhagavā anu-
jānāti ” ti sīhanādaṃ nadi. Satthā taṃ kāraṇaṃ ñatvā
aṭṭhuppattiṃ katvā Jetavanamahāvihāre ariyagaṇamañjhe
nisinno paṭipāṭiyā bhikkhuniyo ṭhānantare ṭhapento imaṃ
theriṃ iddhimantānaṃ aggaṭṭhāne ṭhapesi. Sā jhānasu-
khena phalasukhena ca vitināmenti ekadivasaṃ kāmānaṃ
ādīnaṃ okāraṃ saṃkilesaṃ ca paccavekkhiyamānā Gaṇ-
gātiriyattherassa mātuyā dhītāya saddhiṃ sapattivāsaṃ
upadissa saṃvegajātāya gāthā ’va ³ vuttā paccanubhā-
santi :

Ubho mātā ca dhītā ca mayā aśuṃ sapattiyo
tassā me ahu saṃvego abbhuto ⁴ lomahaṃsano. 224.

Dhi-r-atthu kāmā asuci duggandhā babukaṇṭakā ⁵
yattha mātā ca dhītā ca sabhāriyā mayā ahuṃ. 225.

Kāmesvādīnaṃ disvā nekkhammaṃ dalhakhemato ⁶
sā pabbaji Rājagahe agārasmā anagāriyaṃ ti. 226.

Imā tisso gāthā abhāsi. Tattha ubho mātā ca dhītā
ca mayā aśuṃ sapattiyo ti. Mātā ca dhītā cā
ti ubho mayā aññamaññaṃ sapattiyo ahumha. Sāvatt-
thiyaṃ kira aññatarassa vāñjassa bhāriyāya paccūsavēlāya
kucchiyaṃ gabbho saṇṭhāsi. Sā taṃ na aññāsi. Vāñjo

¹ ohuto, P.

^{2—2} om. P.

³ gāthāya, ed.

⁴ abbhūto, ed.

⁵ kaṇṭako, ed.

⁶ daṭṭhukho, ed.

vibhātāya rattiyā sakātesu bhaṇḍaṃ āropetvā Rājagahaṃ uddissa gato. Tassa gacchantakāle gabbho vaddhetvā 'va paripākāṃ agamāsi. Atha naṃ sassū evaṃ āha : “mama putto cirappavuttho¹ tvaṃ ca gabbhinī, pāpakāṃ tayā katan ti. Sā “tava puttato aññaṃ purisaṃ na jānāmi” ti āha. Taṃ sutvā pi sassū asaddahantī taṃ gharato nikkadḍhi. Sā sāmikāṃ gavesantī anukkamena Rājagahaṃ sampattā. Tāvad eva c' assā kammajavātesu calantesu maggasaṃmipe aññataraṃ sālāṃ pavitṭhāya gabbhavutṭhānaṃ ahosi. Sā suvaṇṇabimbasaḍisaṃ puttāṃ vijāyitvā anāthasālāya sayāpetvā udakakiccaṃ kātum² bahi nikkhantā. Ath' aññataro aputtako satthavāho tena maggena gacchanto “asāmikāya dārako mama putto bhavissatī” ti taṃ dhātiyā hatthe adāsi. Ath' assa mātā udakakiccaṃ katvā udakāṃ gahetvā patinivattitvā³ puttāṃ apassantī sokābhībhūtā paridevitvā Rājagahaṃ apavisitvā 'va maggaṃ paṭipajji.⁴ Taṃ⁵ aññataro corajetṭhako antarāmagge disvā paṭibaddhacitto attano pajāpatim akāsi. Sā tassa gehe vasantī ekaṃ dhītaraṃ vijāyī. Atha sā ekadivasaṃ dhītaraṃ gahetvā ṭhitā sāmikena bhaṇḍitvā dhītaraṃ mañcake khīpi. Dārikāya sīsaṃ thokaṃ bhīndī. Tato sāmikāṃ bhāyitvā Rājagahaṃ eva paccāgantvā serivicāren' eva vicarati. Tassā putto paṭhamayobbane ṭhito mātā ti ajānanto attano pajāpatim akāsi. Aparabhāge taṃ corajetṭhakadhītaraṃ bhaginibhāvaṃ ajānanto vivāhaṃ katvā attano gehaṃ ānesi. Evaṃ so attano mātaraṃ bhaginiñ ca pajāpatī katvā vāsesi. Tena tā ubho pi sapattivāsaṃ⁶ vasiṃsu. Ath' ekadivasaṃ mātā dhītu kesavaṭṭim mocetvā ūkaṃ olokontī sīse vaṇaṃ disvā “app' eva nāmāyaṃ mama dhītā lhaveyyā” ti pucchitvā saṃvegajātā hutvā Rājagahe bhikkhuniupassayaṃ gantvā pabbajitvā katapubbakiccāvivakavāsaṃ vasantī attano ca pubbapaṭipattim paccavekkhitvā ubho mātā ti ādikā gāthā abhāsi. Tā pana tāya vuttagāthā 'va⁷ kāmesu ādinavadassanavasena pacca-

¹ cirappavutṭho, cd.² kātum om. cd.³ bahi niv°, cd.⁴ maggapaṭipajjitum, cd.⁵ taṃ om. cd. ⁶ sapativāsaṃ, cd. ⁷ vuttagāthāya, cd.

nubhāsantī ayaṃ therī ubho mātā ca dhītā cā ti āha.
Tena vuttam : sā jhānasukhena phalasukhena nibbāna-
sukhena vitināmentī imā tisso gāthā abhāsī ti.

Tattha asucī ti kilesāsucipaggharaṇe asucī. Du-
gandhā ti visagandhavāyanena ¹ pūtigandhā. Mahā-
kaṇṭakapāyikappavattiyā ² sucaritavinivijjhanatṭhena
bahuvīdhakilesakaṇṭakā. Tathā hi te sattisūlūpamā
kāma ti vuttā yathā ti yesu kāmesu paribhuñjitabbesu.
Sabhariyā ti samānabhariyā sapattiyo ³ ti attho.

4 Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhum visodhitam
ceto paricca ñāṇaṃ ca sotadhātu visodhitā. 227.
Iddhi pi me sacchikatā patto me āsavakkhaya
cha me abhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ b° sāsanam ti. 228.4

Pubbenivāsaṃ ti ādikā dve gāthā attano adhigata-
visesaṃ paccavekkhitvā pītisomanassa-jātāya theriyā vuttā.
Tattha ceto paricca ñāṇam ti cetopariyañāṇam.
Sacchikataṃ pattam ti vā sambandho.

Iddhiyā abhinimmitvā caturassaṃ ratham aham
buddhassa pāde vanditvā lokanāthassa sirīmato ti. 229.

Ayaṃ gāthā yadā bhagavā yamaka-pāṭihāriyaṃ kātuṃ
gandhabbarukkhamūlaṃ upasaṃkami tadā ayaṃ therī
evarūpaṃ ratham nimminitvāna tena saddhim satthu
santikam gantvā : “bhagavā aham pāṭihāriyaṃ karissāmi
tiṭṭhiyanimmathanāya, anujānāthā” ti vatvā satthu santike
atṭhāsī. Tam sandhāya vuttā.

Tattha iddhiyā abhinimmitvā caturassaṃ
ratham aham tam catūhi assehi ⁵ yojitam ratham
iddhiyā abhinimmitvā buddhassa bhagavato pāde vanditvā
ekamantaṃ atṭhāsin ti adhippāyo.

Supupphitaggaṃ upagamma pādapaṃ ekā tuvaṃ tiṭṭhasi
rukhamūle

¹ viyag°, ed. ² °kaṇṭakāyika°, ed. ³ sapayo, ed.

4—4 Omitted in ed.

⁵ ayyehi, ed.

na cāpi te dutiyo atthi koci na tvam bāle bhāyasi dhutta-
kānam. 230.

Tattha supupphita ggaṃ ti suṭṭhu pupphitaṃ
aggam. Aggato paṭṭhāya sabbapaliphullan¹ ti attho.
Pādapan ti rukkham. Idha pana sālurukkho adhip-
peto. Ekā tu van ti ekikā tvam idha tiṭṭhasi. Na
cāpi te dutiyo atthi koci ti tava sahāyabhūto
ārakkhako koci pi n'atthi. Rūpasampattiya² 'va tuyham
dutiyo koci pi n'atthi. Asadisarūpā ekikā 'va imasmim
janavivitte thāne tiṭṭhasi.

Na tvam bāle bhāyasi dhuttakānaṃ ti taru-
nake tvam dhuttapurisānaṃ katham na bhāyasi. Sakiñca-
nakārino dhuttā ti adhippāyo. Imam kira gātham Māro
ekadivasam therim supupphite² sālavane divāvihāraṃ
nisinnaṃ disvā upasamkamitvā vivekato vicchinditukāmo
vīmaṃsanto āha. Atha naṃ therī santajjentī attano ānu-
bhāvavasena :

Sataṃ sahaṣṣānaṃ³ pi dhuttakānaṃ samāgatā edisakā
bhaveyyuṃ

lomam na iñje na pi sampavedhe kiṃ me tuvaṃ⁴ Māra
karissas' eko. 231.

Esā antaradhāyāmi kucchim vā pavisāmi te
bhamukantare tiṭṭhāmi tiṭṭhantiṃ⁵ maṃ na dakkhasi. 232.

Cittamhi⁶ vasibhūtāhaṃ iddhipādā subhāvitā
cha me abhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 233.

Sattisūlūpamā kāmā khandhānaṃ⁷ adhikuṭṭanā⁸
yaṃ tvam⁹ kāmaratiṃ brūsi arati dāni sā¹⁰ mama. 234.

Sabbattha vihatā nandi tamokkhandho padālito
evaṃ janāhi pāpima nihato tvam asi antakā ti. 235.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha sata sahaṣṣānaṃ pi

¹ opāliphullan, cd.

³ sahaṣṣam, cd.

⁵ tiṭṭhantaṃ, cd.

⁷ khandhāsaṃ, cd.

⁹ yaṃ taṃ, cd.

² therīsupabbajite, cd.

⁴ kime tuvaṃ, cd.

⁶ cittāpi, cd.

⁸ adhikuddhanā, cd.

¹⁰ arati ati sā, cd.

dhuttakānaṃ samāgatā edisa kā bhaveyyuṃ
ti. Yādisako tvaṃ edisakā evarūpā anekasatasahassamattā
pi dhuttakā samāgatā yadi bhaveyyuṃ. Lomaṃ na
iñje na pi sampavedhe ti lomamattaṃ pi na iñ-
jeyya na sampavedheyya. Kiṃ me tuvaṃ¹ Māra
karissas' eko ti Māra tvaṃ ekako 'va mayhaṃ kiṃ
karissasi? Idāni Mārassa attano upari kiñci pi kātuṃ
asamatthataṃ yeva vibhāventī esā antara dhāyāmi
ti gāthaṃ āha. Tass' attho: Māra esāhaṃ tava purato
ṭhitā² 'va antaradhāyāmi adassanaṃ gacchāmi, ajānantass'
eva te kucchim vā pavisāmi, bhamukantare
vā tiṭṭhāmi, evaṃ tiṭṭhantiṃ ca maṃ tvaṃ
na passasi.

Kasmā ti ce cittaṃhi vasībhūtāhaṃ iddhi-
pādā subhāvitā? ahaṃ hi Māra mayhaṃ cittaṃ
vasībhāvappattā cattāro pi iddhipādā mayā suṭṭhu bhāvitā
bahulikātā, tasmā ahaṃ yathāvuttāya iddhivisayatāya³
pahomī ti. Sesam sabbam heṭṭhāvuttanayattā uttānam
eva.

Uppalavaṇṇāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Dvādasanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXV.

Soḷasanipāte udahārī ahaṃ⁴ sīte ti ādikā Puṇṇāya
theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā
tattha tattha bhave vivatṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinanti
Vipassissa bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ
pattā hetusampannatāya jātasamvegā bhikkhunīnaṃ san-
tikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā laddhappasādā pabbajitvā
parisuddhasilā tīni piṭakāni uggahetvā bahussutā dhamma-
dharā dhammakathikā ca ahosi. Yathā Vipassibhagavato⁵
sāsane evaṃ Sikhissa, Vessabhussa, Kakusandhassa, Ko-

¹ kime tuvaṃ, ed. ² ṭhito, ed. ³ iddhivisavitāya, ed.

⁴ udahāriyahaṃ, ed.

⁵ Vipassabhāvato, ed.

nāgamanassa Kassapassa ca bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā
 sīlasampannā bahussutā dhammadharā dhammakathikā
 ca ahosi. Mānadhātukattā pana kilese samucchinditum
 nāsakkhi, mānopanissayavasena kammassa katattā imas-
 sim buddhuppāde Anāthapiṇḍikassa seṭṭhino gharadāsiyā
 kucchimhi nibbatti. Puṇṇā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Sā
 sīhanādasuttantadesanāya sotāpannā hutvā pacchā Udaka-
 suddhikaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ dametvā seṭṭhino sambhāvitā hutvā
 tena bhujissabhāvaṃ pāpitā taṃ pabbajjaṃ anujānapetvā
 pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karontī na cirass' eva
 saha patisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ
 Apadāne :

Vipassino bhagavato Sikhino Vessabhussa ca
 Kakusandhassa munino Koṇāgamanatādino 1.
 Kassapassa ca buddhassa pabbajitvāna sāsane
 bhikkhunī sīlasampannā nipakā samvutindriyā 2.
 Bahussutā dhammadharā attatthapaṭipucchikā ¹
 uggahetā ca ² dhammānaṃ sotā payirūpāsikā ³ 3.
 Desentī janamajjhe 'haṃ ahoṣim ⁴ jinasāsanaṃ ⁵
 Bahusaccena tenāhaṃ pesalā abhimaññisaṃ ⁶ 4.
 Pacchime ca bhavē'dāni Sāvattiyaṃ puruttame
 Anāthapiṇḍino gehe jātāhaṃ kumbhadāsiyā. 5.
 Gatā udakahāriyaṃ sotthiyaṃ ⁷ dijaṃ addasaṃ
 sītattā ⁸ toyamajjhamhi. Taṃ disvā idaṃ abravim : 6.
 udakahāri ahaṃ sīte ⁹ sadā udakam otarim ¹⁰
 ayyānaṃ daṇḍabhayaabhītā vācādosabhayaṭṭitā ¹¹ 7.
 Kassa ¹² brāhmaṇa tvam bhīto sadā udakam otari?
 vedhamānehi gatthehi sītā ¹³ vedayase bhusaṃ. 8.
 Jānanti ca tuvaṃ ¹⁴ bhoti Puṇṇike paripucchasi

¹ atṭhatthaparipucchikā, P.

² uggatetā 'va, P.

³ sokayirupāyikā, P.

⁴ assosim, P.

⁵ jinasāsane, A. B.

⁶ nātimaññisaṃ, P. ; atimaññissaṃ, B.

⁷ kittiya, B. ; sotthiyaṃ, A.

⁸ sītattī, P.

⁹ pi te, P.

¹⁰ āhari, B.

¹¹ codanabhayaatṭitā, B.

¹² tassa, P.

¹³ sutā, P.

¹⁴ jānanti vata maṃ, A.

karontam kusalam kammam rundhantam ¹ kamma pāpa-
kam. ² 9.

Yo ce vuddho ³ daharo vā pāpakammam pakubbati
udakābhisecanā so pi ⁴ pāpakammā pamuccati. 10.

Uttarantassa ⁵ akkhāsim dhammatthasamhitam padam
tam ca sutvāna ⁶ samviggo pabbajitvārahā ⁷ ahu. 11.

Pūrenti ūnakasatam ⁸ jātā dāsikule yato
tato Puṇṇā ti nāmam me bhujissañ ca ⁹ akaṃsu te. 12.

Seṭṭhim tato 'numodetvā ¹⁰ pabbajim anagāriyam
aciren' eva kālena arahattam apāpuṇim. 13.

Iddhīsu ca vasī homi dibbāya sotadhātuyā
cetopariyañāṇassa vasī homi mahāmune. 14.

Pubbenivāsam jānāmi dibbacakkhum visodhitam
sabbāsavā parikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 15.

Atthadhammaniruttīsu paṭibhāṇe tatth' eva ca
ñānam me vimalam suddham buddhasēṭṭhassa vāhasā. 16.

Bhāvanāya mahāpaññā suten' eva sutāvinī
mānena nīcakulajā na hi kammam vinassati. 17.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayham —pa— katam buddhassa sāsanam
ti. 18.

Arahattam pana patvā attano paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā
udānavasena :

Udahārī aham site ¹¹ sadā udakam otari
ayyānam daṇḍabhayabhītā vācādosabhayatṭhitā. 236.

Kassa brāhmaṇa tvam bhīto sadā udakam otari ?
vedhamānehi gatthehi sītam vedayase blusam. 237.

Jānantī ca tuvaṃ bhoti Puṇṇike paripucchasi
karontam kusalam kammam rundhantam ¹² kamma pāpa-
kam. 238.

¹ rudantam, P.

² katapāpakam, A.

³ buddho, A.

⁴ udakābhisīcānā bhoti, A.

⁵ udarantassa, B. ; uttaranassa, P.

⁶ sutvā sa, A.

⁷ pabbajitvāna sā, P.

⁸ udakasatam, P. B.

⁹ bhujissam me, A.

¹⁰ numānetvā, A.

¹¹ pite, cd.

¹² rudantam, cd.

Yo ca vuḍḍho daharo vā pāpakammaṃ pakubbati
 udakābhisecanā so pi pāpakammā pamuccati. 239.
 Ko nu te idam ¹ akkhāsi ajānantassa ajānako ²
 udakābhisecanā nāma pāpakammā pamuccati? 240.
 Saggam nūna gamissanti sabbe maṇḍūkakacchapā ³
 nāgā ca ⁴ suṃsumārā ca ye c' aññe udakecarā. 241.
 Orabbhikā sūkarikā macchikā migavadhikā
 corā ca vajjaghātā ca ye c'aññe pāpakammīno
 udakābhisecanā te pi ⁵ pāpakammā pamuccare. ⁶ 242.
 Sace imā nadiyo te pāpaṃ pubbekataṃ vaheyyuṃ ⁷
 puññaṃ p'imā ⁸ vaheyyuṃ te tena tvaṃ paribāhiro. ⁹ 243.
 Yassa brāhmaṇa tvaṃ bhīto sadā udakaṃ otari
 tam eva brahme ¹⁰ mā kāsi mā te sītaṃ chaviṃ hane. 244.
 Kumaggam ¹¹ paṭipannaṃ maṃ ariyamaggam samānaya
 udakābhisecanaṃ ¹² bhoti imaṃ sātāṃ ¹³ dadāmi te. 245.
 Tuyh' eva sātako hotu nāhaṃ icchāmi sātakaṃ.
 Sace bhāyasi dukkhassa ¹⁴ sace te dukkhaṃ appiyaṃ 246.
 mā kāsi pāpakaṃ kammaṃ āvi vā yadi vā raho.
 Sace ca pāpakaṃ kammaṃ karissasi karosi vā 247.
 na te dukkhā pamuty ¹⁵ atthi upeccāpi palāyato.
 Sace bhāyasi dukkhassa sace te dukkhaṃ appiyaṃ 248.
 upehi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ
 samādiyāhi silāni taṃ te atthāya hehiti. ¹⁶ 249.
 Upemi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ
 samādiyāmi silāni taṃ me atthāya hehiti. ¹⁷ 250.
 Brahmabandhu pure āsi ajj' amhi saccaṃ brāhmaṇo
 tevijjo vedasampanno ¹⁸ sotthiyo c'amhi ¹⁹ nhātako ²⁰ ti. 251.

¹ idhaṃ, ed.² jānato, ed. ; jānako, m.³ maṇḍakak°, ed.⁴ nāgā 'va, ed.⁵ te hi, ed.⁶ pāmuñcati, ed.⁷ vahuṃ, m.⁸ puññān' imā, ed.⁹ paribāhiro assa, edd. ; assa om. m.¹⁰ piṭaṃ chavi māne, ed.¹¹ Kummaggam, ed.¹² °secanā, ed.¹³ sātāṃ, ed.¹⁴ bhāyasi pi d°, ed.¹⁵ samuty, ed.¹⁶ hotīti, ed.¹⁷ hotīti, ed.¹⁸ devasamp°, ed.¹⁹ dhamhi, ed.²⁰ nāhako, ed.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha udakam āharīti ghaṭena udakavāhaṃ¹ akāsi. Tena sadā udakam otarin ti sītakāle pi sabbadā rattim divaṃ udakam otari. Yadā yadā ayyakānaṃ udakena attho tadā tadā udakam pāvisi, udakam otarivā udakam upanesī ti adhippāyo.

Ayyānaṃ daṇḍabhayabhītā ti ayyakānaṃ daṇḍabhayena bhītā. Vācādosabhayatṭhitā ti vacīdaṇḍabhayena c'eva dosabhayena ca atṭhitā pīlitā site pi udakam otarin ti yojanā. Ath' ekadivasam Puṇṇā dāsi ghaṭena udakam ānetuṃ udakatittham gatā. Tattha addasa aññataraṃ brāhmaṇaṃ udakasuddhikaṃ himapāta-samaye mahati site vattamāne pāto va udakam otarivā sasisaṃ nimujjitvā mante japitvā udakato utṭhahitvā allavattam allakesaṃ pavedhantaṃ dantaviṇaṃ vādayamaṇaṃ. Taṃ disvā karuṇasañcoditamānasā tato naṃ diṭṭhigatā vivecetukāmā: kassa brāhmaṇa tvam bhīto ti gātham āha. Tattha kassa brāhmaṇa kuto ca nāma bhaya hetuto bhīto hutvā sadā udakam otari sabbakālaṃ sāyampātaṃ otarivā ca. Vedhamānehi kampamānehi sarīrāvayavehi sītaṃ vedayase bhusaṃ sītaṃ dukkhaṃ ativiya dukkhaṃ paṭivedayasi paccanubhvasi.

Jānantī ca tuvaṃ bhoti ti bhoti Puṇṇike tvam katūpacitaṃ pāpakammaṃ rundhantaṃ² nīvaraṇasamatthaṃ kusalaṃ kammaṃ iminā udakaro-hanena karontaṃ maṃ jānantī ca paripucchasi. Nanu ayam attho loke pākato. Evaṃ tathāpi yaṃ mayhaṃ vadāmi ti dassento so vuḍḍho cā ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: vuḍḍho vā daharo vā majjhimo vā yo kocī ti sadisaṃ pāpakammaṃ pakubbati ativiya karoti so pi bhusaṃ pāpakammaṃ nivārako. Dakābhiseca nā sinānena. Tato pāpakammā pamuccati accantaṃ eva vimuccati ti.

Taṃ sutvā Puṇṇikā tassa paṭivacanaṃ denti: ko nu te ti ādim āha. Tattha ko nu te idam akkhāsi

¹ udakavāhi, ed.

² rudantaṃ, ed.

ajānantassa ajānako¹ ti kammavipākam ajānantassa te sabbena sabbam kammavipākam ajānako² aviddasu³ bālo. Uda kābhise cana hetu pāpakammato pamuccatī ti idam atthajātam ko nu nāma akkhāsi? Na so saddheyyavacano nāpi c'etaṃ yuttan ti adhippāyo. Idāni tam eva yuttiabhāvaṃ vibhāventi saggam nūna gamissantī⁴ ti ādim āha.

Tattha nāgā ti vajjhasā. Sumsumārā ti kumbhīlā. Ye c'aññe uda ke carā ti ye c'aññe pi vārigocarā macchamakaranandiyādayo ca. Te pi saggam nūna gamissantī devalokam upapajjissanti maññe, udakābhise canā pāpakammato mutti hoti ce ti attho.

Orabbhikā ti urabbhaghātakā. Sūkarikā ti sūkaraghātakā. Maccharikā ti kevaṭṭā. Migavādhikā ti māgavikā. Vajjhaghātakā ti vajjhaghātakamme niyuttā.

Puññaṃ p'imā⁵ vaheyyuṃ ti imā Aciravatī ādayo nadiyo yathā tayā pubbekataṃ pāpaṃ tattha udakābhise canena sace vaheyyuṃ nihareyyuṃ tathā tayā kataṃ puññaṃ pi imā nadiyo vaheyyuṃ pavāheyyuṃ. Tena tvam paribāhiro assa tathā pahitena puñña-kammena paribāhiro virahi vināseti. So tassa paṭipakkho yathā āloko andhakārassa vijjā ca avijjāya. Na evaṃ nahānaṃ pāpassa tasmā niṭṭham ettha gantabbaṃ udakābhise canā pāpaparimuttī ti. Tenāha bhagavā :

Udakena sucī homa hutana hāyati jāyato

yamhi saccañ ca dhammo ca so suci so ca brāhmaṇo ti.

Yadi pāpaṃ pavāhetukāmo pi sabbena sabbam pāpaṃ Māro hī ti dassetuṃ yassa brāhmaṇā ti gātham āha. Tattha tam eva⁶ brahme mā kāsī ti yato pāpato tvam bhito tam eva pāpaṃ brahme brāhmaṇa tvam mā kāsī.⁷ Uda karohanam pana idise sītakāle kevalam sarīram

¹ jānato, cd.

² ajānato, cd.

³ avindisu, cd.

⁴ gamissasi, cd.

⁵ puññān' imā, cd.

⁶ kam eva, cd.

⁷ tvam ākāsī, cd.

eva dhovati. Tenāha : mā te sītaṃ chaviṃ hane¹ ti idise sītakāle udakābhisecanena jātasītaṃ tava sarīraṃ chaviṃ² mā haneyya mā bādhesī ti attho.

Kumaggam³ paṭipannan ti udakābhisecanena suṭṭhu hotī ti imaṃ kumaggam⁴ micchāgāhaṃ paṭipannaṃ paggayha⁵ tvaṃ⁶ maṃ ariyamaggam samānaya⁷ ti sabbapāpassa akaraṇaṃ kusalassa upasampadā ti imaṃ buddhādihi ariyehi gatamaggam samānesi. Tasmā bhoti imaṃ sātakaṃ tuṭṭhidānaṃ ācariyabhāgaṃ tuyhaṃ da⁸ dāmi, taṃ paṭigaṇhā ti attho.

So taṃ paṭikkhipitvā dhammaṃ kathetvā saraṇesu sīlesu ca paṭiṭṭhāpetuṃ tuyh' eva sātako hotu nāham icchāmi sātakan ti vatvā sace bhāyasi dukkhassā ti ādim āha. 'Tass' attho : yadi tuyhaṃ sakalāpāyike sugatiyañ ca aphāsukanādo sakkatādibhedam⁷ dukkhaṃ bhāyasi yadi tesam appiyaṃ na iṭṭhaṃ āvi vā paresaṃ pākātabhāvena appaṭichannaṃ katvā kāyena vācāya vā pānātipātā divasena yadi vā raho apākātabhāvena paṭicchannaṃ katvā manodvāre yeva abhiijhādivasena anumattam pi pāpakaṃ lāmaka-kammaṃ mā kāsi mā kari. Atha pana taṃ pāpaka-mmaṃ āyati karissasi etarahi karosi vā nira-yādisu catūsu apāyesu manussesu ca tassa phalabhūtaṃ dukkhaṃ ito etto vā palāyante⁸ mayi nānubandhissatī ti adhippāyo.

Upecca⁹ sañcecca. Palāyato pi te tato pāpato mutti makkho n'atthi. Gatikālādipaccayantarasaṃavāye sati vipaccate vā ti attho. Upaccāti vā pāṭho. Upa-netvā ti attho. Evaṃ pāpassa akaraṇena dukkhabhāvaṃ dassetvā idāni puññassa karaṇena pi taṃ dassetuṃ sace bhāyasi¹⁰ ti ādi vuttaṃ.

Tattha tādinaṃ ti diṭṭhādisutādibhāvappattaṃ yathā vā purimakā sammāsambuddhā passitabbā tathā passi-

¹ chaviṃ āne, ed.

² chavi, ed.

³ kummaggam, ed.

⁴ kummaggam, ed.

⁵ paggayhati, ed.

⁶ taṃ, ed.

⁷ saggatādi⁹, ed.

⁸ phalāyante, ed.

⁹ upacca, ed.

¹⁰ bhāyati, ed.

tabbato tādīsaṃ buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ upehī ti
 yojanā. Dhammasaṃghesu pi es'eva nayo. Tādinam
 varabuddhādīnaṃ dhammaṃ atthannaṃ ariyapuggalānaṃ
 saṃghasaṃūhaṃ ti yojanā. Tan ti saraṇaṃgamaṇaṃ
 sīlānaṃ samādānañ ca. He hiti bhavissati ti. So brāh-
 maṇo saraṇesu sīlesu ca patitthāya aparabhāge satthu
 santikaṃ dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā
 ghaṭento vāyamanto nacirass'eva tevijjo hutvā attano
 paṭipattim paccavekkhitvā udānento brahmacārida-
 ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: ahaṃ pubbe brāhmaṇa-
 kulena uppattimattena brahmabandhu nāmāsi. Tathā
 arubhedādīnaṃ ajjhenādimattena tevijjo vedasam-
 panno¹ sotthiyo ṇhātako ca nāmāsi. Idāni sabbaso
 bāhitapāpitatāya brāhmaṇo paramatthabrāhmaṇo vijjat-
 tayādhiḡmena tevijjo maggañāṇasaṃkhātena vedena²
 samannāgatattā³ vedasampanno nirattasabbapāpatāya⁴
 ṇhātako ca amhī ti. Ettha ca brāhmaṇena vuttagāthā pi
 attanā vuttagāthā pi pacchā theriyā paccakabhāsita ti sabbā⁵
 theriyā gāthā eva jātā.

Puṇṇāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

Soḷasanipātavaṇṇanā nitthitā.

LXVI.

Vīsatinipāte kālābhamaravaṇṇasaḡisā ti ādikā
 Ambapāliya theriya gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu
 katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ ku-
 salaṃ upacinanti Sikhissa bhagavato sāsane pabbajitvā
 upasampannā hutvā bhikkhunīsikkhāpadaṃ samādāya
 viharanti ekadivasam sambahulāhi bhikkhunīhi saddhiṃ
 cetiyaṃ vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ karonti puretaraṃ gacchan-
 tiyā khīṇāsavatheriya khipantiyā sahasā khelapiṇḡaṃ
 cetiyaṅgaṇe pati. Taṃ khīṇāsavatheriṃ apassitvā gantvā

¹ bedas°, cd.

² bedena, cd.

³ sampannāg°, cd.

⁴ nirattis°, cd.

⁵ sabba, ed.

sayam pacchato gacchantī taṃ khelapiṇḍaṃ disvā “kā nāma gaṇikā imasmim̐ thāne khelapiṇḍaṃ pātesi” ti akkosi. Sā bhikkhunīkāle sīlaṃ rakkhanti gabbhavāsaṃ jigucchitvā upapātikattabhāve cittaṃ thapesi. Tena carimattabhāve Vesāliyaṃ rājauyyāne ambarukkhamūle opapātikā hutvā nibbatti. Taṃ disvā uyyānapālo nagaraṃ upanesi. Ambarukkhamūle nibbattatāya sā Ambapālī tveva vohariyittha. Atha naṃ abhirūpaṃ dassanīyaṃ pāsādikāṃ vilāsakantukādiguṇavisesamuditaṃ disvā sambahulā rājakumārā attano pariggahaṃ kātukāmā aññamaññaṃ kalahaṃ akaṃsu. Tesāṃ kalahavūpasamatthaṃ¹ tassā kammasañcoditā vohārikā sabbesaṃ hotū ti gaṇikāthāne thapesuṃ. Sā satthari paṭiladdhasaddhā attano uyyāne vihāraṃ katvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa niyyādetvā pacchā attano puttassa Vimalakoṇḍaññatherassa santike dhammaṃ sutvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti attano sarīrassa jarājīṇṇabhāvaṃ nissāya saṃvegajātā saṅkhārānaṃ aniccataṃ eva bhāventī :

Kālabhamaravaṇṇasadisā² vellitagga³ mama muddhajā
ahum

te jarāya sāṇavākasadisā.⁴ Saccavādivacanam anaññ-
athā. 252.

Vāsito va surabhikaraṇḍako pupphapūraṃ mama⁵ utta-
maṅgabhūto

taṃ jarāya sasalomagandhikaṃ.⁶ Saccavādi°. 253.

Kānanam va sahitaṃ suropitaṃ kocchasūcivicitaggaso-
bhitaṃ

taṃ jarāya viralaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ. Saccavādi° 254.

Kaṇhagandhakasuvāṇṇamaṇḍitaṃ⁷ sobhate su veṇihi 'la-
ñkataṃ

taṃ jarāya khalitaṃ sirāṃ kataṃ. Saccavādi° 255.

Cittakārasukatā va lekhitā sobhate⁸ su bhamukā pure
mama

¹ te taṃ kalahaṃ, cd. ² kālakā bh°, cd. ³ vallitagga, cd.

⁴ sāna°, cd. ⁵ °pūra mama, cd. ⁶ jarāyatha salomago°, cd.

⁷ kaṇhakhandh°, cd.

⁸ sobhare, m.

tā jarāya valihi palambitā.¹ Saccavādi° 256.

Bhassarā surucirā yathā maṇi nettāhesuṃ abhinīla-m-
āyatā

te jarāy' abhihatā na sobhate. Saccavādi° 257.

Sanhatuṅgasadisī ca nāsikā sobhate su abhiyobbanam
pati²

sā jarāya upakūlitā viya.³ Saccavādi° 258.

Kaṅkaṇam va sukataṃ⁴ suniṭṭhitaṃ sobhate⁵ su mama
kaṇṇapāliyo

pure tā jarāya valihi palambitā.⁶ Saccavādi° 259.

Pattalimakulavaṇṇasadisā sobhate⁷ su dantā pure mama

te jarāya khaṇḍā yavapītakā.⁸ Saccavādi° 260.

Kānanamhi vanasaṇḍacārini⁹ kokilā va madhuram nikū-
jitaṃ

taṃ jarāya khalitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ. Saccavādi° 261.

Sanhakambu-r-iva¹⁰ supparamajjitā sobhate¹¹ su gīvā pure
mama

sā jarāya bhaggā vināmitā.¹² Saccavādi° 262.

Vaṭṭapalighasadisopamā ubho sobhate¹³ su bāhā¹⁴ pure
mama

tā jarāya yathā pāṭali dubbalikā.¹⁵ Saccavādi° 263.

Sanhamuddikāsuvāṇṇamaṇḍitā¹⁶ sobhate¹⁷ su hatthā pure
mama

te jarāya yathā mūlamūlikā. Saccavādi° 264.

Pinavattapahituggatā¹⁸ ubho sobhate¹⁹ su thanakā pure
mama

¹ palambhitā, ed. ² sati, ed. ³ upakūlitā piyaṃ, ed.

⁴ kaṃkakimsukataṃ, ed. ⁵ sobhare, m.

⁶ dalitipal°, ed. ⁷ sobhare, m.

⁸ khandhāyavāsītā, ed. ; khaṇḍāyacāsītā, m.

⁹ vanasaṇḍa°, ed. ¹⁰ sanhamuṇḍikā suvaṇṇamaṇḍitā, ed.

¹¹ sobhare, m. ¹² vināsītā, ed. ¹³ sobhare, m.

¹⁴ bāhā, om. ed. ¹⁵ jarāyathā pāṭalibbalitā, ed. m.

¹⁶ sanhatammudi va pupphamajjitā, ed. ¹⁷ sobhare, m.

¹⁸ °vaṭṭasahit°, m. ; °pahitumgatā, ed. ¹⁹ sobhare, m.

te rindi va¹ lambante 'nodakā. Saccavādi° 265.

Kaṇṇanaphalakam va sumatṭham² sobhate³ su kāyo pure
mama

so valihi sukhumāhi otato. Saccavādi° 266.

Nāgabhogasadisopamā ubho sobhate⁴ su ūrū pure mama
te⁵ jarāya yathā velunāliyo.⁶ Saccavādi° 267.

Sanhanūpurasuvaṇṇamaṇḍitā sobhate⁷ su jaṃghā pure
mama

tā jarāya tiladaṇḍakā-r-iva. Saccavādi° 268.

Tūlapuṇṇasadisopamā ubho sobhate⁸ su pādā pure mama
te jarāya phutikā⁹ valimātā.¹⁰ Saccavādi° 269.

Ediso ahu ayam samussayo¹¹ jajjaro bahudukkhānam
ālayo

so palepapatito jarāgharo. Saccavādi° 270.

Imā gāthāyo abhāsi. Tattha k ā l a k ā ti k ā l a k a v a ṇ ṇ ā.
B h a m a r a v a ṇ ṇ a s a d i s ā ti k ā l a k ā h o n t ā p i b h a -
m a r a s a d i s a v a ṇ ṇ ā. S i n i d d h a n ī l ā ti a t t h o. V e l l i t a g g ā
ti kuṇcitaggā. Mūlato paṭṭhāya yāva aggā kuṇcitā vellitā
ādikā. M u d d h a j ā ti k e s ā. J a r ā y ā ti j a r ā h e t u j a r ā y a
u p a h a t a s o b h ā. S ā ṇ a v ā k a s a d i s ā ti s ā ṇ a s a d i s ā¹² v ā k a -
s a d i s ā c a s ā ṇ a v ā k a s a d i s ā¹³ c'eva. M a k a c i v ā k a s a d i s ā c ā ti
p i a t t h o. S a c c a v ā d i v a c a n a ṃ a n a ṇ ṇ a t h ā ti.
S a c c a v ā d i n o a v i t a t h a v ā d i n o¹⁴ s a m m ā s a m b u d d h a s s a “ s a b -
b a ṃ r ū p a ṃ a n i c c a ṃ j a r ā b h i b h ū t a n ” ti ā d i v a c a n a ṃ
a n a ṇ ṇ a t h ā y a t h ā b h ū t a m e v a. N a t a t t h a v i t a t h a ṃ a t t h i t i.

V ā s i t o v a¹⁵ s u r a b h i k a r a ṇ ḍ a k o ti p u p p h a -
g a n d h a v ā s a c u ṇ ṇ ā d i h i v ā s i t o v ā s a ṃ g ā h ā p i t o p a s ā d h a n a s a -
m u g g o v i y a s u g a n d h i. P u p p h a p ū r a ṃ m a m a u t t a -
m a ṇ g a b h ū t o ti c a m p a k a s u m a n a m a l l i k ā d i p u p p h e h i¹⁶

¹ therī ti va, m.

² sammatṭham, m. ed.

³ sobhare, m.

⁴ sobhare, m.

⁵ tā, ed.

⁶ velunāliyo, ed.

⁷ sobhare, m.

⁸ sobhare, m.

⁹ phulitā, m.; pubbitā, ed.

¹⁰ valimakā, ed.

¹¹ samudayo, ed.

¹² sāna°, ed. ¹³ sāna°, ed.

¹⁴ avitatathavādino, ed.

¹⁵ vāsito ca, ed.

¹⁶ dhammakasum°, ed.

pūrito pubbe mama kesakalāpo. Nimmalo ti attho. Tan ti uttamaṅgaṃ. Atha pacchā. Etarahi salomagaṇḍhikaṃ pākātikalomagandham eva jātaṃ. Atha vā salomagaṇḍhikaṃ ti matthalomehi samānagandham. Elakalomagandhan ti pi vadanti.

Kānaṇaṃ va sahitam suropitaṃ ti suṭṭhu ropitaṃ sahitam ghanasannivesaṃ uddham eva uṭṭhita-uddhadīghasākhaṃ¹ upavanaṃ viya. Kocchasaucivicitaggasobhitaṃ ti pubbe kocchena suvaṇṇasūciyā ca kesajāṭāvijātanena² vicitaggaṃ hutvā sobhitaṃ. Ghanabhāvena vā kocchasaḍisaṃ hutvā phaladantasūcihi³ vicitaggaṭāya sobhitaṃ. Tan ti uttamaṅgaṃ. Virāḷaṃ⁴ tahiṃ tahiṃ ti. Tattha tattha virāḷaṃ⁵ vilūnakesaṃ.

Kaṇhagaṇḍhakaṃ suvaṇṇamaṇḍitaṃ ti suvaṇṇavajirādihi vibhūsitam kaṇhakesapuñjakaṃ. Ye pana paṇhakaṇḍakaṃ suvaṇṇamaṇḍitaṃ⁶ ti paṭhanti tesam saṇḍāhi⁷ suvaṇṇasūcihi jāṭāvijātanena maṇḍitaṃ ti attho. Sobhate suveṇihi⁸ 'laṇkataṃ ti sundarehi rājarukkha phalaṃ sadisehi kesaveṇihi alaṇkataṃ hutvā pubbe virājate.⁹ Taṃ jarāya khalitaṃ siraṃ katan ti taṃ tathā sobhitaṃ siraṃ⁹ idāni jarāya khalitaṃ khaṇḍākhaṇḍikaṃ¹⁰ vilūnakesaṃ katam.

Cittakārasukatā va lekhitā ti cittakārena sippinā nīlāya vaṇṇadhātuyā suṭṭhu katā lekha viya. Subhamukā pure mamā ti suṇḍarā bhamukā pubbe mama. Sobhaṇe gatā mama bhamukā. Valihi palambitā ti nalāṭante uppannāhi valihi palambantā ti.

Bhassarā ti pabhassarā. Surucirā ti suṭṭhu rucirā. Yathā maṇi¹¹ ti maṇimuddikā¹² viya. Nettāhesuṇ ti sunettā ahesuṇ. Abhinīla-māyatā ti abhinīlā hutvā āyatā ca. Te ti nettā. Jarāy'abhihātā ti jarāya abhihātā.

¹ utthitā°, cd.

² kesajāṭānivijātanena, cd.

³ phalādaṇḍa°, cd.

⁴ virūḷhaṃ, cd.

⁵ virūḷhaṃ, cd.

⁶ paṇḍako°, cd.

⁷ saṇḍāhi, cd.

⁸ virājito, cd.

⁹ saraṃ, cd.

¹⁰ khaṇḍātikaṃ, cd.

¹¹ maṇi, cd.

¹² maṇim°, cd.

San̐hatuṅgasadisī¹ cā ti san̐hatuṅgasesamu-
khāvayavānaṃ² anurūpā 'va. Sobhate ti vad̐dhetvā tha-
pitaharītālavatti viya mama nāsikā sobhate. Su abhi-
yobbanam patī³ ti sundare abhinavayobbanakāle.
Sā nāsikā idāni jarāya nivāritasobhatāya paṭisedhikā viya
jātā.

Kaṇkaṇaṃ va sukataṃ suniṭṭhitaṃ ti.
Purimakappakataṃ suvaṇṇakaṇkaṇaṃ viya. Vatthala-
bhāvaṃ sandhāya vadati. Sobhate ti sobhante. So-
bhante ti vā pātho. Su iti nipātamattaṃ. Kaṇṇa-
pāliyo ti kaṇṇapantā.⁴ Valihi palambitā tahiṃ
tahiṃ⁵ uppannavalihi valitā hutvā vaṭṭaniyā patecita vattha
khandhā viya māpakā olambanti.

Pattalimakulavaṇṇasadisā ti kadalimaku-
lasadisavaṇṇā. Khaṇḍā ti khaṇḍādibhedanapatanehi⁶
khaṇḍitā khaṇḍabhāvaṃ gatā. Pītakā ti vaṇṇabhedena
pītabhāvaṃ gatā.

Kānaṇamhi vanasaṇḍacārinī kokilā va
madhuraṃ nikūjitaṃ⁷ ti vanasaṇḍe vocaraṇena
vanasaṇḍacārinī.⁸ Kānane anusaṅgitanivāsini kokilā viya
madhurālāpaṃ nikūji.⁹ Tato pi ahaṃ taṇ ti taṃ
nikūjitaṃ¹⁰ ālapanam khalitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ ti
khaṇḍadantādibhāvena tattha tattha pakkhalitaṃ jātaṃ.

San̐thakaṃ mudī va suppaṃ majjitā ti suṭṭhu
pamajjitā san̐thakaṃ suvaṇṇasaṅkhā viya. Bhaggā
vināmitā ti maṃsaparikkhayena vibhūtasirājalanāya
bhaggā hutvā vinatā.

Vaṭṭapaḷiḥhasadisopamā ti vaṭṭena parigha-
daṇḍena samasamā. Tā ti tā ubho pi bāhāyo. Yathā
pāṭali dubbalikā¹¹ ti¹² jajjarabhāvena phalitapāṭali-
sākhāsadisā.

¹ saṇḍat°, cd.

² saṇḍat°, cd.

³ satī, cd. ⁴ kaṇṇagandhā, cd. ⁵ tahaṃ tahaṃ, cd.

⁶ sadisāvaṇṇasaṇḍā khaṇḍādhibhedapacānehi, cd.

⁷ madhuranikujjitaṃ, cd. ⁸ vanasaṇḍacārinī, cd.

⁹ nikujji, cd. ¹⁰ nikujjitaṃ, cd.

¹¹ pāṭalippalitā, cd. ¹² hi, cd.

Saṇhaṃuddikāsuvaṇṇamaṇḍitā¹ ti suvaṇṇamayāhi matṭhabhāsuramuddikāhi² vibhūsitā. Yathā mūla mūlikā ti mūlakakaṇḍasadiṣā.

Pīnavaṭṭapa hituggatā ti pīnā vaṭṭā³ añña-maññaṃ pahitā⁴ 'va hutvā uggatā uddhamukhā. Sobhate su thanakā pure mamaṇti mama ubho pi thanā yathāvuttarūpā hutvā suvaṇṇakalāpiyo viya sobhiṃsu. Puthutthe hi idaṃ ekavacanaṃ atitathe ca vattamānavacanaṃ. Therīti valambante 'nodakā ti te ubho pi me thanā anudakā galitajalā venūdaṇḍake ṭhapitā⁵ udakabhastā⁶ viya lambanti.

Kaṇḍanassa phalakam va sumatṭhan⁷ ti jātihiṅgulakena makkhitvā khīraparimajjitasovaṇṇaphalakam viya sobhate. So valihi sukhumāhi otato ti so mama kāyo idāni sukhumāhi valihi tahiṃ tahiṃ vitato⁸ valittacataṃ āpanno.

Nāgabhogasadiṣopamā ti hatthināgassa hatthena samasamā. Hatthī⁹ hi idha bhuñjati etenā ti bhogo ti vutto. Tā ti ūruyo.¹⁰ Yathā veḷunāḷiyo ti idāni veḷupabbasadiṣā ahesuṃ.

Saṇhanūpurasuvaṇṇamakkhītā¹¹ ti siniddhamatthehi suvaṇṇanūpurehi vibhūsitā. Jaṇghā ti atthijaṇghāyo. Tā ti tā jaṇghāyo. Tiladaṇḍakā-rivā ti appamaṃsalohitattā kisabhāvena lūnāvasiṭṭhavisukkhatiladaṇḍakā¹² viya ahesuṃ. Rakāro padasandhikaro.

Tūlapuṇṇasadiṣopamā ti mudusiniddhabhāvena simbalitulapuṇṇapāliguṇṭhitaupāhaṇasadiṣā.¹³ Te mama pādā idāni phuṭikā¹⁴ bāhitā. Valīmātā valimanto jātā.

Ediso ti evarūpo. Ahu ahosi. Yathāvuttappakāro ayaṃ samussayo ti ayaṃ mama kāyo. Jajjaro

¹ sandāmud°, cd.

² bhāsugatimudditāhi, cd.

³ vattaṃ, cd.

⁴ sahitā, cd.

⁵ ṭhapitaṃ, cd.

⁶ obhasmā, cd.

⁷ sumatṭaṃ, cd.

⁸ vivato, cd.

⁹ hattho, cd.

¹⁰ tā ūruyo, cd.

¹¹ oṃaṇḍitā, cd.

¹² ulūnāvas°, cd.

¹³ opālīkuṇḍima°, cd.; °sadiṣo, cd.

¹⁴ nipphuṭitā, cd.

ti sithilābaddho. Bahudukkhānam ālayo ti jarādi-
hetukānaṃ bahūnaṃ dukkhānaṃ ālayabhūto. So pale-
papatito ti so ayaṃ samussayo palepapatito. Abhi-
saṅkhārālepaparikkhayena pātābhimukho ti attho. So pi
alepapatito¹ ti vā padaviggaho. So ev' attho. Jarā-
gharo ti jīṇaḥharasadiṣo. Jarāya vā gharabhūto ahoṣi.

Tasmā saccavādinō dhammānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sabhāvaṃ
sammā² eva ñatvā kathanato avitathavādinō sammāsam-
buddhassa mama satthu vacanaṃ anaññathā.³
Evam ayaṃ therī attano attabhāve aniccāyā sallakkha-
ṇamukhena sabbesu pi tebhūmakadhammesu aniccataṃ
upadhāretvā tadanusārena tattha dukkhalakkhaṇaṃ
anantalakkhaṇaṃ ca āropetvā vipassanaṃ ussukkāpentī
maggapaṭipāṭiyā arahattaṃ pāpuni. Tena vuttaṃ Apa-
dāne :

Yo raṃsiphusitāveḷo Phusso nāma mahāmuni
tassāhaṃ bhaginī asim, ajāyim khattiye kule. 1.
Tassa dhammaṃ sunitvāhaṃ vipassannena cetasā
mahādānaṃ daditvāna patthayim rūpasampadam. 2.
Ekatiṃse ito kappe Sikhī lokagganāyako
uppanno lokapajjoto tilokasaraṇo jino. 3.
Tadāruṇapure ramme brahmaññakulasambhavā
vimuttacittaṃ kupitā + bhikkhuniṃ abhisāpayim. 4.
Vesikā 'va anācārā jinasāsanadūsikā
evaṃ akkosayitvāna tena pāpena kammunā 5.
Dāruṇaṃ nirayaṃ gantvā mahādukhasamappitā.
tato cutā manussesu upapannā tapassinī 6.
Dasa jātisahassāni gaṇikattam akārayim.
tamhā pāpā na muccissaṃ bhutvā duṭṭhavisam yathā. 7.
Brahmaceram asevissaṃ Kassape jinasāsane
tena kammavipākena ajāyim tidase pure. 8.
Pacchime bhavasampatte ahoṣim opapātikā
ambasākhantare jātā Ambapālī ti ten' ahaṃ. 9.
Parivutā paṇikoṭihi pabbajim jinasāsane

¹ alenarapatito, cd.² dhammad, cd.³ aññathā, cd.⁴ vipatticittakupitā, B.

pattāhaṃ acalaṃ tḥānaṃ dhītā buddhassa orasā. 10.

Iddhīsu ca vasī homi sotadhātuvisuddhiyā

cetopariyañāṇassa vasī homi mahāmuni. 11.

Pubbenivāsaṃ jānāmi dibbacakkhu visodhitam

sabbāsavaparikkhīṇā n'atthi dāni punabbhavo. 12.

Atthadhammaniruttīsu paṭibhāṇe tath'eva ca

ñānaṃ me vimalaṃ suddhaṃ buddhaseṭṭhassa vāhasā. 13.

Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ — pa — kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ

ti. 14.

Ambapāliyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LXVII.

Samāṇā ti bhoti maṃ vipassī ti ādikā
Rohiṇiyā theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhi-
kāṛā tattha tattha bhava vivatṭṭupanissayaṃ kusalaṃ
upacinantī ito ekanavutikappe Vipassissa bhagavato kāle
kulagehe nibbattitvā vayappattā¹ ekadivasaṃ Bandhuma-
tīnagare bhagavantaṃ piṇḍāya carantaṃ disvā pattaṃ
gahetvā pūvassa pūretvā pattaṃ bhagavato datvā pītiso-
manassajātā pañcapatitṭhitena vanditvā sā tena puñṇakam-
mena devamanussesu saṃsarantī anukkamena upacitavi-
mokkhasambhārā hutvā imasmim buddhuppāde Vesāliyaṃ
Mahāvibhavassa brāhmaṇassa gehe nibbattitvā Rohiṇī ti
laddhanāmā viññutaṃ pattā satthari Vesāliyaṃ viharante
vihāraṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā sotāpannā hutvā mātāpi-
tūnaṃ dhammaṃ desetvā sāsane pasādaṃ uppādetvā te
anujānapetvā sayam pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ ka-
rontī na cirass'eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuni.
Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Nagare Bandhumatiyā Vipassissa mahesino

piṇḍāya vicarantassa pūve dāsim ahaṃ tadā. 1.

Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpanidhihi ca

tattha cittaṃ pasādetvā Tāvatiṃsaṃ agacchi 'haṃ. 2.

¹ pavattā cd.

Chattimsa devarājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ
 paññāsa cakkavattinaṃ mahesittam akārayiṃ. 3.
 Manasā patthitā nāma sabbaṃ mayhaṃ samijjhatha
 sampattim anubhūtvāna devesu manujesu ca. 4.
 Pacchime bhavasampatte jātā vippakule ahaṃ
 Rohiṇī nāma nāmena ñātakehi piyāyitā. 5.
 Bhikkhūnaṃ santikaṃ gantvā dhammaṃ sutvā yathāta-
 thaṃ
 saṃviggamānasā hutvā pabbajiṃ anagāriyaṃ. 6.
 Yoniso padahantīnaṃ arahattam apāpunīṃ
 ekanavute ito kappe yaṃ dānam akariṃ tadā 7.
 Duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi pūvadānass' idaṃ phalaṃ.
 kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa—kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ
 ti. 8.

Arahattam pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā
 pubbe sotāpannakāle pitarā attanā vacanapaṭivacanavasena
 vuttagāthā udānavasena bhāsanti :

Samaṇā ti bhoti maṃ vipassī samaṇā ti patibujjhasi ¹
 samaṇān' eva kittesi, samaṇī nūna bhavissasi. ² 271.
 Vipulaṃ annaṃ ca pānaṃ ca samaṇānaṃ pavecchasi ³
 Rohiṇi dāni pucchāmi : kena te samaṇā piyā ? 272.
 Akammakāmā alasā paradattopajīvino
 āsaṃsukā sādukāmā ⁴ kena te samaṇā piyā ? 273.
 Cirassaṃ vata maṃ tāta samaṇānaṃ paripucchasi
 tesaṃ te kittayissāmi paññāsilaparakkamaṃ. 274.
 Kammakāmā analasā kammasetṭhassa kārakā
 rāgaṃ dosaṃ pajahanti tena me samaṇa piyā. 275.
 Tīni pāpassa mūlāni dhunanti sucikārino
 sabbapāpaṃ ⁵ pahīn' esaṃ tena me samaṇā piyā. 276.
 Kāyakammaṃ suci nesaṃ vacikammaṃ ca tādisaṃ
 manokammaṃ suci nesaṃ tena ^o 277.

¹ patibujjhati, cd. ; pabujjhasi, m. ² bhavissati, cd.

³ samaṇānaṃ sayam casī, cd. ⁴ sādunukāmā, cd.

⁵ sabbaṃ pāpaṃ, cd.

Vimalā saṃkhamuttā 'va suddhā santarabāhirā
 punṇā sukkānaṃ dhammānaṃ tena° 278.
 Bahussutā dhammadharā ariyā dhammajivino
 atthaṃ dhammaṃ ca desenti tena° 279.
 Bahussutā dhammadharā ariyā dhammajivino
 ekaggacittā satimanto tena° 280.
 Dūraṅgamā satimanto mantabhāṇī¹ anuddhatā
 dukkhass' antaṃ pajānanti tena° 281.
 Yamhā gāmā pakkamanti na vilokenti kiñcanaṃ²
 anapekkhā 'va gacchanti tena° 282.
 Na te saṃ koṭṭhe³ osenti⁴ na kumbhiṃ na kalopiyam
 pariniṭṭhitam esānā tena° 283.
 Na te hiraṇṇaṃ gaṇhanti na suvaṇṇaṃ na rūpiyaṃ
 paccuppannaṃ yāpenti tena° 284.
 Nānākulā pabbajitā nānājanapadehi ca
 aññaṃaññaṃ piyāyanti⁵ tena° 285.
 Atthāya vata no bhoti kule jātā si Rohiṇi⁶
 saddhā buddhe ca dhamme ca saṅghe ca tibbagāravā 286.
 Tvaṃ h'etaṃ pajānāsi⁷ puññakkhettaṃ anuttaraṃ
 Amhaṃ pi ete samaṇā paṭigaṇhanti dakkhiṇaṃ.
 paṭiṭṭhito h'ettha yañño⁸ vipulo no bhavissati. 287.
 Sace bhāyasi⁹ dukkhassa sace te dukkham appiyaṃ
 upehi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ
 samādiyāhi sīlāni taṃ te atthāya hehiti. 288.
 Upemi saraṇaṃ buddhaṃ dhammaṃ saṅghaṃ ca tādinaṃ
 samādiyāmi sīlāni taṃ me atthāya hehiti. 289.
 Brahmabandhu pure āsi so idāni 'mhi brāhmaṇo
 tevijjo sotthiyo c'amhi vedagū c'amhi nhātako¹⁰ ti. 290.

Imā gāthā paccudabhāsi. Tattha ādito tisso gāthā attano
 dhātu bhikkhūsu sammutiṃ¹¹ aticchantena vuttā. Tattha
 samaṇā ti bhoti maṃ vipassī ti. Bhoti tvaṃ

¹ mantabhāṇa, ed. ² kiñcinaṃ, ed. ³ koṭṭha, ed.

⁴ openti, m.

⁵ piyayanti, m.

⁶ jātā pi Rohini, ed.

⁷ hetu pajānāmi, ed.

⁸ sotthiṃ yañño, ed.

⁹ bhāyati, ed.

¹⁰ nātako, ed.

¹¹ sammuti, ed.

passanakāle pi samaṇā ti kittentī samaṇapaṭibaddham¹ yeva katham kathentī passasi.² Samaṇā ti paṭibujjhasī ti passanato utṭbahantī samaṇā icc' eva paṭibujjhasi niddāya vuṭṭhāsi.³ Samaṇānam eva kittesi sabbakālam pi samaṇe eva samaṇānam eva vā guṇe kittesi abhittavasi. Samaṇī nūna bhavissasi⁴ ti gihirūpena ṭhitā vicittena samaṇī eva maññe bhavissasi. Atha vā samaṇī nūna bhavissasi⁵ ti idāni gihirūpena ṭhitā pi naciren' eva samaṇī eva maññe bhavissasi.

Samaṇesu eva ninnaponabhāvato vacchasi ti desi. Rohiṇi dāni pucchāmī ti amma Rohiṇi⁶ taṃ ahaṃ idāni pucchāmī ti brāhmaṇo attano dhītaraṃ pucchanto āha: kena te samaṇā piyā ti. Amma Rohiṇi⁷ tvam sayantī pi pabujjhantī pi aññadāsi samaṇānam eva guṇe kittayasi. Kena nāma kāraṇena tuyham samaṇā piyāyitabbā jātā ti attho.

Idāni brāhmaṇo samaṇesu dosam dhītu ācikkhanto akammakāmā ti gātham āha. Tattha akammakāmā ti na kammakāmā attano paresam ca atthāvahaṃ kiñci kammaṃ na kātukāmā. Alasā ti kusitā. Paraddattopajīvinō ti parehi dinnam yeva upajīvanasilā. Āsaṃ sukā ti tato vuddhā pajānanādinaṃ āsiṃsanakā. Sādukāmā ti sādu madhuraṃ eva āhāraṃ icchanakā. Sabbam etaṃ brāhmaṇo samaṇānam guṇe ajānanto attanā ca parikappitaṃ dosam āha.

Taṃ sutvā Rohiṇi⁸ "laddho dāni me okāso ayyānam guṇe kathetum" ti tuṭṭhamānasā bhikkhūnam guṇe kittetukāmā paṭhaman tāva tesam kittane somanassam pavedentī cirassam vata māntātā ti gātham āha. Tattha cirassam vatā ti cirena vata. Tātā ti pitaraṃ ālapati. Samaṇānam ti samaṇe. Samaṇānam vā mayham piyāyitabbam. Tesan ti samaṇānam. Pañ-

¹ opatibandham, ed. ² passati, ed. ³ vuṭṭhisi, ed.

⁴ bhavissatī, ed. ⁵ bhavissatī, ed. ⁶ Rohini, ed.

⁷ Rohini, ed. ⁸ Rohinī, ed.

ñ ā s i l a p a r a k k a m a n t i pañcasilaṃ ca ussāhaṃ ca.
Kittayissāmi ti paṭijānetvā te kittenti.

A k a m m a k ā m ā a l a s ā ti tena vuttadosaṃ tāva nib-
bethetvā tappatipakkhabhūtaguṇaṃ dassetuṃ k a m m a -
k ā m ā ti ādim āha. Tattha k a m m a k ā m ā ti vatta-
paṭivattādibhedam kammaṃ samānakiccaṃ paripūraṇa-
vasena kāmenti icchanti ti kammakāmā. Tattha yuttapa-
yuttā hutvā utthāya samutthāya vāyāmanato na alasā ti
a n a l a s ā. Taṃ pana kammaṃ seṭṭhaṃ uttamaṃ nibbā-
nāvahaṃ eva karonti ti k a m m a s e ṭ ṭ h a s s a k ā r a k ā.
Karonā pana taṃ paṭipattiyā āvajjabhāvato r ā g a m
d o s a m p a j a h a n t i. Yathā rāgadosā pahiyanti evaṃ
samānakammaṃ karonti. T e n a m e s a m a ṇ ā p i y ā ti
tena yathāvuttena sammāpaṭipajjanena mayhaṃ samāṇā
piyā piyāyitabbā ti attho.

T i ṇ i ¹ p ā p a s s a m ū l ā n i ti lobhadosamohasaṃ-
khātāni akusalassa tīni mūlāni. D h u n a n t i ti nicchā-
denti pajahanti ti attho. S u c i k ā r i n o ti anavajjakam-
makārino. S a b b a p ā p a m ² p a h i n ' e s a m ti agga-
maggādhigamena sabbam pi pāpam pahīnam.

Evaṃ samāṇā sucikārino ti saṃkhepato vuttam attham
vibhajitvā dassetuṃ k ā y a k a m m a n t i gātham āha. Taṃ
suviññeyyam eva.

V i m a l ā s a ṃ k h a m u t t ā ' v ā ti sudhotasaṃkhā viya
muttā viya ca vigatamalā rāgādimalarahitā. S u d d h ā
s a n t a r a b ā h i r ā ti santarabāhirato suddhā suddhā-
sayapayogā ti attho. P u ṇ ṇ ā s u k k e h i d h a m m e h i
ti ekantasukkehi anavajjadhammehi paripuṇṇā. Asek-
khehi silakkhandhādihi samannāgatā ti attho.

Suttageyyādi bahussutam etesaṃ sutena ca uppannā ti
b a h u s s u t ā. Pariyattibāhusaccena paṭivedhabāhusac-
cena ca samannāgatā ti attho. Tam eva duvidham ³ pi
dhammaṃ dhārenti ti d h a m m a d h a r ā. Sattānaṃ
ācārasamācārasikkhāpadena dhammena nāyena jīvanti ti
d h a m m a j i v i n o. A t t h a m d h a m m a m c a

¹ tīni, ed.

² Sabbapāpa, ed.

³ uvidham, ed.

desentī¹ ti bhāsitattham ca desanādhhamam ca kathenti pakāsenti ti. Athavā atthato anapetaṃ dhammato anapetaṃ ca desenti ācikkhanti.

Ekaggacittā ti samāhitacittā. Satimato ti upaṭṭhitasatino. Dūraṅgamā ti araṇṇagatāya manus-supacāraṃ muñcitvā dūraṃ gacchanti.² Itthānubhāvena vā yathārucitaṃ dūraṭṭhānaṃ gacchanti ti dūraṅgamā. Mantā vuccati paṇṇā. Tāya bhaṇanasīlatāya mantabhāṇī. Na uddhatā ti anuddhatā. Uddhaccarāhitā rūpasantacittā. Dukkhaṣṣ'antaṃ pajānanti ti vaṭṭadukkhāya pariyantabhūtaṃ nibbānaṃ paṭivijjhanti.

Na vilokenti kiñcanaṃ³ ti yato gāmato pakkamanti tasmim gāme kiñci sattaṃ vā saṃkhāraṃ vā apekkhāvasena na olokenti. Atha kho pana anāpekkhā'va gacchanti pakkamanti.

Natesaṃ koṭṭhe osentī ti tesamaṇā saṃ attano santakaṃ sāpateyyaṃ koṭṭhe na osenti na paṭisāmetvā ṭhapenti. Tādisassa pariggahassa abhāvato. Kumbhin ti kumbhiyaṃ. Kaḷopiyaṃ ti pacchiyaṃ. Pariniṭṭhitam esānā ti parakulesu paresu atthāya siddham eva ghāsaṃ pariyesantā.

Hiraṇṇan ti kaḥāpanā. Rūpiyaṃ ti rajataṃ. Paccuppannaṃ yāpentī ti atitaṃ ananusecantā anāgataṃ ca apaccāsimsantā paccuppannaṃ yāpentī attabhāvaṃ pavattenti. Aññaṃ añaṇṇaṃ piyāyanti ti⁴ aññaṃ añaṇṇaṃ mettīm karonti. Piyāyanti ti pi pātho. So ev' attho.

Evam brāhmaṇo dhītuyā santike bhikkhūnaṃ guṇe sutvā pasannamānaso dhītaraṃ pasamsanto atthāya vatā ti ādim āha.

Amhaṃ pī ti ambhākam pi. Dakkhiṇaṃ ti deyyadhhammaṃ. Etthā ti etesu samaṇesu. Yaṇṇo ti dānadhammo. Vipulo ti vipulaphalo. Sesam vuttanayaṃ eva. Evam brāhmaṇo saraṇesu sīlesu ca paṭiṭṭhito aparabhāge saṃjātasamvego pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ vad-

¹ dassenti, cd.

² gacchati, cd.

³ kiñcinaṃ, cd.

⁴ aññaṃ añaṇṇaṃ pismī ti, cd.

ḍhetvā arahatte paṭiṭṭhāya attano paṭipattiṃ¹ paccavekkhitvā udānento² brahmabandhūti gātham āha. Tass' attho heṭṭhā vutto yeva.

Rohiṇiyā theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LXVIII.

Laṭṭhihattho pure āsī³ ti ādikā Cāpāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena upacitakusalamūlasambhūtavimokkhasambhārā hutvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Vaṅkahārajanapade aññatarasmiṃ migaluddakagāme jeṭṭhakamigaluddakassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Cāpā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Tena ca samayena Upako ājivako bodhimaṇḍato dhammacakkaṃ pavattetum Bārāṇasī uddissa gacchantena satthārā saha gato vipassanno "paripuṇṇāni kho te āvuso indriyāni, parisuddho chavivaṇṇo pariyodāto, kaṃ si tvaṃ āvuso uddissa pabbajito ko vā te satthā kassa vā tvaṃ dhammaṃ rocesi" ti pucchitvā:

Sabbābhibhū sabbavidū 'ham asmi sabbesu dhammesu anupalitto

sabbaṃjaho taṇhakkhaye⁴ vimutto sayaṃ abhiññāya kaṃ uddiseyyaṃ ti.

na me ācariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati

sadevakasmiṃ lokasmiṃ n'atthi me paṭipuggalo

dhammacakkaṃ⁵ pavattetum gacchāmi Kāsināṃ purāṇaṃ

andhabhūtasmiṃ lokasmiṃ āhañchum amatadudrabhin ti.

Satthārā attano sabbaññubuddhabhāve dhammacakkapavattane ca pavedite pasannacitto so huveyya p' āvuso, arah' asi anantaṃjino ti vatvā ummaggaṃ gahetvā pakkanto

¹ paṭipatti, cd.

² udānanto, cd.

³ avasī, cd.

⁴ taṇhakkhaya, cd.

⁵ brahmacakkaṃ, cd

Vaṅkahārajanapadaṃ agamāsi. So tattha ekaṃ migaluddakagāmakam upanissāya vāsaṃ kappesi. Taṃ tattha jeṭṭhakamigaluddako upaṭṭhāsi. So ekadivasaṃ dūraṃ migavaṃ gacchanto “mayhaṃ arahante mā pamajjī” ti attano dhītaraṃ Cāpaṃ āṇāpetvā agamāsi saddhiṃ puttabhātukehi. Sā c’assa dhītā abhirūpā hoti dassaniyā. Atha Upako ājivako bhikkhācāraṇe migaluddakassa gharaṃ gato parivisitum¹ upagataṃ Cāpaṃ disvā rāgena abhibhūto bhuñjitum pi asakkonto bhājanena bhattaṃ ādāya vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā bhattaṃ ekamante nikkhipitvā sace Cāpaṃ labhissāmi jīvāmi no ce marissāmi ti nirābāro nipajjī. Sattame divase migaluddako āgantvā dhītaraṃ pucchi: “kiṃ mayhaṃ arahante appamajjī” ti. “So ekadivasaṃ eva āgantvā puna nāgatapubbo” ti āha. Migaluddako ca tāvad ev’ assa vasanaṭṭhānaṃ gantvā kiṃ bhante aphāsukan ti pāde parimajjanto pucchi. Upako nitthunanto² parivattati yeva. So vada bhante yaṃ mayā sakkā kātum sabbam taṃ karissāmā ti āha. Upako ekena pariyāyena attano ajjhāsayaṃ ārocesi. Itaro “jānāsi pana kiñci sippan” ti. “Na jānāmi kiñci sippan” ti. “Ajānanta sakkā gharaṃ āvasitum” ti. Tumhākaṃ maṃsahārako bhavissāmi maṃsaṃ ca vikkinissāmī³ ti. Māgaviko amhākaṃ pi etad eva ruccati ti uttarisāṭakaṃ datvā attano sahāyakassa gehe katipāhaṃ vasāpetvā tādise divase gharaṃ ānetvā dhītaraṃ adāsi. Atha kāle gacchante tesam samvāsaṃ anvāya putto nibbatti. Subhaddo ti ’ssa nāmaṃ akamso. Cāpā tassa rodanakāle Upakassa putta ājivakassa putta maṃsahārakassa putta mā rodi mā rodī ti ādinā vuttavasena gitenā Upakaṃ uppaṇḍeti. So “mā tvaṃ Cāpe maṃ anāthā” ti maññi. Atthi me sahāyo anantajino nāma. Tassāhaṃ santikaṃ gamissāmī ti āha. Cāpā evaṃ ayaṃ aṭṭiyati ti ñatvā punappunaṃ tathā kathesi yeva. So ekadivasaṃ tāya kathāya vutte kujjhितvā gantum āraddho. Tāya taṃ taṃ vatvā anuniyamāno pi paññattim⁴ āgacchanto pacchimadisābhimukho pakkāmi.

¹ pavisitum, ed.² nitthunanto, ed.³ vikkinissāmī, ed.⁴ paññatti, ed.

Bhagavā ca tena samayena Sāvattiyaṃ Jetavane viharanto bhikkhūnaṃ ācikkhi. Yo bhikkhave “ajja kuhiṃ anantajino” ti idhāgantvā pucchati taṃ mama santikaṃ pesethā ti. Upako pi “kuhiṃ anantajino vasati” ti tattha tattha pucchanto anupubbena Sāvattiyaṃ gantvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā vihāramajjhe thatvā “kuhiṃ anantajino” ti pucchi. Taṃ bhikkhū bhagavato santikaṃ nayimsu. So bhagavantaṃ disvā “jānātha maṃ bhagavā” ti. “Āma jānāmi.” “Kuhiṃ pana tvaṃ ettakaṃ kālaṃ vasi” ti. “Vaṅkahārajanapade bhante” ti. “Upaka idāni mahallako jāto pabbajitaṃ sakkhissasi” ti. “Pabbajissāmi bhante” ti. Satthā aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ āṇāpesi: “Ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ pabbājehi” ti. So taṃ pabbājesi. So pabbajito satthu santike kammaṭṭhānaṃ gahetvā bhāvaṇaṃ anuyuñjanto na cirass’ eva anāgāmi-phale paṭiṭṭhāya kālaṃ katvā avihesu nibbatto. Nibbattakhaṇe yeva arahattaṃ apāpuni.¹ Avihesu nibbattamattā satta jānā arahattaṃ pattā. Tesam ayaṃ aññataro. Vuttaṃ h’etaṃ :

Avihaṃ upapannā ’me vimuttā satta bhikkhavo
rāgadosaparikkhīṇā tiṇṇā soke vippattitaṃ
Upako Salakaṇṭho² ca Pukkuso³ ti ca te tayo
Bhaddiyo Khaṇḍadevo ca Bahunandi⁴ ca Piṅgiyo
te hitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ dibbayogaṃ upaccagun ti.

Upake pana pakkante nibbindahadaya Cāpā dāraṃ ayyakassa niyyādetvā pubbe Upakena gatamaggaṃ gacchanti Sāvattiyaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ santike pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti maggaṇāpattiyaṃ arahatte paṭiṭṭhitā attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā pubbe Upakena attanā ca⁵ kathitaḡāthāyo udānavasena ekajjhaṃ katvā :

¹ apāpuni, cd.

² Salakaṇḍo, cd.

³ Pukkusā, cd.

⁴ Bahumanti, cd.

⁵ attanā va, cd.

Latṭhihattho pure āsi so dāni migaluddako
 āsāya¹ palipā ghorā nāsakkhi pāram etase.² 291
 Sumattam³ maṃ maññamānā Cāpā puttam atosayi⁴
 Cāpāya bandhanam chetvā pabbajissam puno-m-
 aham.⁵ 292.

Mā me kujjhi mahāvira mā me kujjhi mahāmuni
 na hi kodhaparetassa⁶ suddhi atthi kuto tapo. 293.
 Pakkāmissaṇ⁷ ca Nālato ko' dha Nālāya vacchati
 bandhanti itthirūpena samaṇe dhammajīvino. 294.
 Ehi Kāla nivattassu bhuñja kāme yathā pure
 aham ca te vasikatā ye ca me santi nātakā. 295.
 Etto c'eva⁸ catubbhāgam yathā bhāsasi tam ca me
 tayi rattassa posassa ulāram vata tam siyā. 296.
 Kāl' aṅginim⁹ va takkārim¹⁰ pupphitam girimuddhani
 phullam dālikalaṭṭhim¹¹ va antodipe va pāṭalim.¹² 297.
 Haricandalalittaṅgim¹³ kāsikuttamadhārinim¹⁴
 tam maṃ rūpavatim santim¹⁵ kassa ohāya gacchasi. 298.
 Sākuntiko va sakunim¹⁶ yathā bandhitum icchati¹⁷
 āharimena rūpena na maṃ tvam bādhayissasi. 299.
 Imañ¹⁸ ca me puttaphalam Kāla uppāditam tayā
 tam maṃ puttavatim santim¹⁹ kassa ohāya gacchasi. 300.
 Jahanti putte sappaññā tato ñāti tato dhanam
 pabbajanti mahāvira nāgo chetvā va bandhanam. 301.
 Idāni te imam puttam daḍḍena churikāya vā
 bhūmiyam vā nisumbheyam²⁰ puttasokā na gacchasi.²¹ 302.
 Sace puttam sigālānam kukkurānam padāhisi²²
 na maṃ puttakate jammi²³ punar āvattayissasi. 303.

¹ āsayā, cd. ² assitum, m.; etasse, cd. ³ sumutta, cd.
⁴ atosayam, cd. ⁵ puno-p-aham, m. ⁶ kodhāp°, cd.
⁷ pakkam°, cd. ⁸ etto Cāpe, m. ⁹ kalamkāna, cd.
¹⁰ takkāri, cd. ¹¹ dālimalaṭṭhī, m.; dālījalaṭṭhi, cd.
¹² pāṭali, cd. ¹³ otangī, cd. ¹⁴ odharinī, cd.
¹⁵ rūpavatī santī, cd. ¹⁶ sakuni, cd. ¹⁷ icchasi, cd.
¹⁸ amañ, cd. ¹⁹ tvam maṃ puttavatī santī, cd.
²⁰ nisumbhissa, m.; nisumbhiyam, cd. ²¹ gacchati, cd.
²² sadā hi pi, cd. ²³ puttamkate jappi, cd.

Handa kho dāni bhaddan te kuhiṃ Kāla gamissasi ¹
 katamaṃ gāmaṃ ² nigamaṃ nagaraṃ rājadhāniyo.³ 304.
 Ahumha pubbe gaṇino asamaṇā samaṇamānino
 gāmena gāmaṃ vicarimha nagare rājadhāniyo.⁴ 305.
 Eso hi bhagavā buddho nadiṃ ⁵ Nerañjaram pati
 sabbadukkhapahānāya dhammaṃ desesi paṇinaṃ.
 tassāham santike gacchaṃ so me satthā bhavissati. 306.
 Vandanan dāni vajjāsi lokanāthaṃ anuttaram
 padakkhinaṃ ca katvāna ādiseyyāsi dakkhiṇaṃ. 307.
 Etaṃ kho labbhaṃ ⁶ amhehi yathā bhāsasi tam ca me ⁷
 vandanan dāni te vajjaṃ ⁸ lokanāthaṃ anuttaram
 padakkhiṇaṃ ca katvāna ādisissāmi dakkhiṇaṃ. 308.
 Tato ca Kālo pakkāmi nadiṃ ⁹ Nerañjaram pati
 so addasāsi sambuddhaṃ desentaṃ amataṃ padaṃ. 309.
 Dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
 Ariyatthaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāminaṃ. 310.
 Tassa pādāni vanditvā katvāna naṃ padakkhiṇaṃ ¹⁰
 Cāpāya ādisitvāna ¹¹ pabbaji anagāriyaṃ.
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti. 311.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha laṭṭhihaṭṭho ti daṇḍa-
 haṭṭho. Pure ti pubbe paribbājakakāle. Caṇḍagonakuk-
 kurādinaṃ parihāraṇatthaṃ daṇḍaṃ hatthena gahetvā
 vicaraṇako ahosi. So dāni migaluddako ti so eko
 idāni migaluddehi saddhiṃ sambhogasaṃvāsehi migaluddo
 māgaviko jāto. Āsāyā ti taṇhāya. Āsiyā ti pi pātho.
 Ajjhāsaya hetū ti attho. Palipā ti kāmapaṇkato diṭṭhi-
 paṇkato ca. Ghorā ti aviditavipulattā ca hatthā dārunato
 ghorā. Na sakkhīpāram etase ¹² ti tass' eva
 palipassa pārabhūtaṃ ¹³ nibbānaṃ etuṃ ¹⁴ gantum na

¹ kuhi Kālāgam°, cd.

² gāma, cd.

³ rājadhāniyo, cd.

⁴ rājadhāniyo, cd.

⁵ nadī, cd.

⁶ laddhaṃ, cd.

⁷ yathā bhāsi tuvaṃ ca me, m.

⁸ te gacchaṃ, cd.

⁹ nadī, cd.

¹⁰ katvānaṃ abhiddakkhiṇaṃ, cd.

¹¹ āvikatvāna, cd.

¹² etasse, cd

¹³ pārāgūtaṃ, cd.

¹⁴ etaṃ, cd.

sak k k h i n a abhisambhunī ti. Attānam eva sandhāya Upako vadati.

Sumattamam maṃ mañña mānā ti attani suṭṭhu mattam¹ madappattam kāmagedhavasena laggam pamattam vā katvā maṃ sallakkhanti. Cāpā puttam atosayī² ti migaluddassa dhītā Cāpā ājīvakassa puttā ti ādinā maṃ ghaṭṭenti puttam tosesi kelāpassasi. Puttam maṃ mañña mānā ti ca paṭhanti. Subhāti ti maṃ mañña mānā³ ti attho. Cāpāya bandhanam chetvā ti Cāpāya tayi uppannam kilesabandhanam chindetvā. Pabbajissam⁴ puno-m-ahanti puna dutiyavāram pi aham pabbajissāmi. Idāni tassā mayham attho n'atthi ti vadati.

Tam sutvā Cāpāya khamāpentī mā me kujjhi ti gātham āha. Tattha mā me kujjhi ti kelikāraṇamat-tena mā mayham kujjhi. Mahāvīra mahāmuni ti Upakam ālapati. Tam hi sā “pubbe pi pabbajito idāni pabbajitukāmo” ti katvā khantiṃ⁵ ca paccāsimsanti⁶ mahāmuni ti āha. Tenevāha: na hi kodha-paretassa suddhi atthi kuto tapo ti. Tam ettakam pi asahanto katham cittam damessasi⁷ katham vā tapam carissasi ti adhippāyo.

Atha Nālam gantvā jīvitukāmā pi ti Cāpāya vutto āha: pakkamissam ca Nālāto ko 'dha Nālāya vacchati ti. Ko idha Nālāya vasissati, Nālāto 'va aham pakkamissam' eva. So hi tassa jātagāmo. Tato nikkhamitvā pabbajitattā evam āha. Nālā ti Upakassa jātagāmo. So ca Magadharatṭhe Bodhimaṇḍassa āsannapadese. Tam sandhāya vuttam: bandhanti itthirūpena samane dhammajīvinoti. Cāpe tam dhammena jivante dhammike pabbajite attano itthirūpena kuttākappehi bandhanti tiṭṭhasi. Yenāham idāni yādiso jāto tasmā tam pariccajāmī ti adhippāyo.

¹ matta, ed.

² puttam matopassī, ed.

³ mañña mānā, ed.

⁴ pabbajissam yam, ed.

⁵ khanti, ed. ⁶ paccāsimsananti, ed. ⁷ damessati, ed.

Evam vutte Cāpā taṃ nivattetukāmā: ehi Kālā¹ ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: kālavanṇatāya² Kālā Upaka. Ehi nivattassu mā pakkamī. Pubbe viya kām e paribhuñja. Ahaṃ ca ye ca me santi ñātakā te sabbe tuyhaṃ imāya pakkamitukāmatāya vasīkatā vasavattito katā ti.

Taṃ sutvā Upako etto c' evā ti gātham āha. Tattha Cāpe ti Cāpe. Cāpasadisa-aṅgalatṭhitāya sā Cāpā ti nāmaṃ labhi. Tasmā Cāpā ti vuccati. Tvaṃ Cāpe ya th ā bhāsa si idāni yādisaṃ³ kathesi ito catubbhāgaṃ ce piyasamudāhāraṃ kareyyāsi. Tayi rattassa rāgā-bhibhūtassa purisassa ulāraṃ vata taṃ siyā. Ahaṃ pan' etarahi tayi kāmesu ca viratto tasmā Cāpāya vacanena tiṭṭhāmī ti adhippāyo.

Puna Cāpā attani tassa āsattiṃ⁴ uppādetukāmā Kāl' aṅginim⁵ ti āha. Tattha Kālā ti tassa ālapanam. Aṅginin⁶ ti aṅgalatṭhisampannam. Va iti⁷ upamāya nipāto. Takkārim⁸ pupphitaṃ girimuddhanī ti pabbatamuddhani ṭhitam supupphitadālikalatṭhim⁹ viya. Ukkāgārin ti keci paṭhanti. Aṅgalatṭhim¹⁰ viyā ti attho. Girimuddhanī ti ca idaṃ kenaci anupahatasobhatā-dassanattham vuttam. Keci kāliginin ti pāṭham vatvā tassa kumbhaṇḍalatāsadisaṃ ti attham vadanti. Phulla-dālim alaṭṭhim vā ti¹¹ pupphitaṃ bijapūralataṃ viya. Antodīpe va pāṭalin ti dīpagabbhantare pupphita-pāṭalirukkham viya. Dīpagahanañ c'ettha sokapāṭihāriya-dassanattham eva.

Haricandanalittaṅgin¹² ti lohitaandanena anulittasabbhaṅgim.¹³ Kāsikuttamadhārinin¹⁴ ti uttamakāsikavatthadharam. Taṃ man ti tādisaṃ maṃ. Rūpavatim¹⁵ santin¹⁵ ti rūpasampannasamānam.

¹ Kālā, cd.² kālavanṇo, cd.³ sādisaṃ, cd.⁴ āsatti, cd.⁵ Kāl' aṅgitam, cd.⁶ aṅginī, cd.⁷ ca iti, cd.⁸ takkāri, cd.⁹ olatṭhi, cd.¹⁰ Aṅgatthilatṭhi, cd.¹¹ latṭhitan ti, cd.¹² otaṅgī, cd.¹³ obaṅgī, cd.¹⁴ odhārinan, cd.¹⁵ rūpavatī santi, cd.

Kassa ohāya gacchasi ti kassa nāma sattassa kassa vā hetuno kena kāraṇena pahāya ohāya 'pariceajitvā gacchasi.

Ito param pi tesam vacanapaṭivacanagāthā 'va ṭhapetvā pariyosāne tisso gāthā. Tattha sākuntiko ti sakunāluddo viya. Āharimena rūpenā ti kesamaṇḍanādinā sarīrajaggaṇena c'eva vatthābharaṇādinā ca abhisamkhārikena rūpena vaṇṇena kittimena cāturiyena cā ti attho. Na maṃ tvaṃ bādhayissasi ti pubbe viya idāni maṃ tvaṃ na bādhitum sakkhissasi.

Puttaphalaṇ ti puttasaṃkhātaphalaṇ puttappasavo.

Sappaññā ti paññavanto. Saṃsārena ādinavavibhāvanīyā paññāya samannāgatā ti adhippāyo. Te hi appaṃ va mahantam pi ñātiparivaṭṭabhogakkhandham vā pahāya pabbajanti. Tenāha : pabbajanti mahāvīrā¹ nāgo chetvā vā bandhanaṃ ti. Ayaṃ bandhanaṃ viya hatthināgo gilibandhanaṃ² chindetvā mahāvīriyā ca pabbajanti. Na hīnavīriyā ti attho.

Daṇḍenā ti yena kenaci daṇḍena. Churikāyā ti na khurena.³ Bhūmiyaṃ va nisumbheyyaṇ⁴ ti paṭhaviyaṃ pāṭetvā⁵ bādhanaṇvijjhanādinā⁶ vibādhissāmi. Puttasokā na gacchasi ti puttasaṅkaniṃmittaṃ na gacchissasi.

Padāhisī⁷ ti dassasi. Puttakate ti puttakārakā. Jammi ti tassā⁸ ālapanam. Lāmake ti attho.

Idāni tassa gamanaṃ anujānitvā gamanaṭṭhānaṃ jānitum handa kho ti gātham āha. Itaro pubbe ahaṃ aniyyānikam sāsanaṃ paggayha aṭṭhāsi, idāni pana niyyānikanantaṇṇinassa sāsane ṭhātukāmo. Tasmā "tassa santikaṃ gamissāmi" ti dassento ahamhā⁹ ti ādim āha. Tattha gaṇino ti gaṇadharā. Asamaṇā ti na samitapāpā. Samanaṃ mānino ti samitapāpā ti evaṃsaññino. Vicarimhā ti pūraṇādisu attānaṃ pakkhipitvā vadati.

¹ mahāvīra, ed. ² bandhana, ed. ³ kharena, ed.

⁴ nisumbhiyan, ed. ⁵ pāṭhetvā, ed. ⁶ bodhana°, ed.

⁷ sadāhisī, ed. ⁸ tassa, ed. ⁹ amhā, ed.

Nerañjaram¹ patī ti Nerañjarāya nadiyā samīpe. Tassā tire buddho abhisambodhim patto ti abhisambodhim² dassento sabbakālam bhagavā tattha vasī ti adhippāyena vadati.

Vandanam dāni me vajjāsī ti mama vandanam vadeyyāsī³ mama vacanena lokanātham anuttaram vadeyyāsī ti attho. Padakkhiṇam ca katvā na ādiseyyāsī⁴ dakkhinān ti buddham bhagavantam tikkhattum padakkhiṇam katvā pi catūsu tñānesu vanditvā tato puññato mayham pattidānam dento padakkhiṇam ādiseyyāsī⁵ ti buddhaguṇānam sutapubbattāhetusampannatāya ca evam vadati.

Etam kho labbham⁶ amhehi ti etam padakkhiṇakāraṇam puññam amhehi tava dhātum sakkā na nivattanam pubbe viya kāmūpabhogo ca na sakkā ti adhippāyo. Tuvam Cāpe ti tvam Cāpe. Vajjam vakkhāmi.⁷ So ti Kālo. Addasāsī ti addakkihi. Satthudesanāya saccakathāya padhānattā sabbadhi muttāya⁸ abhāvato dukkhaṇ ti ādi vuttam. Sesam vuttanayam eva.

Cāpāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LXIX.

Petāni bhōti puttānī ti ādikā Sundariyā theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭṭupanissayam kusalam upacinantī ito ekatimse kappe Vessabhussa bhagavato kālē kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutam pattā ekadivasam satthāram piṇḍāya carantam disvā pasannamānasā bhikkham datvā pañcapatitṭhitena vanditvā ca satthā tassā cittappasādam nītvā anumodanam katvā pakkāmi. Sā tena puññakammena tāvatimsesu

¹ Nerañjara, ed.

³ vasseyyāsī, ed.

⁵ ādiyeyyāsī, ed.

⁷ gacchāmi vakkho, ed.

² abhisambodhi, ed.

⁴ ādiseyyāmi, ed.

⁶ laddham, ed.

⁸ sabbhinimuttāya, ed.

nibbattitvā tattha yāvatāyukaṃ katvā dibbasampattiṃ anu-
bhavitvā tato cutā. Aparāparaṃ sugatibhavesu yeva
saṃsaraṇtī paripakkaññā hutvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde
Bārāṇasiyaṃ Sujātassa nāma brāhmaṇassa dhītā hutvā
nibbatti. Tassā rūpasampattiyā Sundarī ti nāmaṃ ahoṣi.
Vayappattakāle c'assā kaniṭṭhabhātā kālaṃ akāsi. Ath'
assā pitā puttāsokena abhibhūto tattha tattha vicaranto¹
Vāsiṭṭhītheriyā samāgantvā taṃ sokavinodanakāraṇaṃ
pucchanto pe t ā n i² b h o t i p u t t ā n i ādinā dve gāthā
abhāsi. Therī taṃ³ sokābhibhūtaṃ ñatvā sokavinodetukāmā
b a h ū n i m e p u t t a s a t ā n i ti ādinā dve gāthā vatvā
attano asokikabhāvaṃ kathesi. Taṃ sutvā brāhmaṇo
“kathaṃ tvaṃ ayye evaṃ asokā jātā” ti āha. Tassa therī
ratanattayagaṇaṃ kathesi. Brāhmaṇo “kuhiṃ satthā”
ti pucchitvā “idāni Mithilāyaṃ viharatī” ti sutvā⁴ tāvad
eva rathaṃ yojetvā rathena Mithilaṃ gantvā satthāraṃ
upasaṃkamitvā vanditvā sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ katvā
ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Tassa satthā dhammaṃ desesi. So
dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddho pabbajitvā vipassanaṃ
paṭṭhapetvā ghaṭento vāyamanto tatiyadivase arahattaṃ⁵
pāpuṇi. Atha sārathi rathaṃ⁶ ādāya Bārāṇasiyaṃ gantvā
brāhmaṇiyā taṃ pavattiṃ ārocesi. Sundarī attano pitu
pabbajitabhāvaṃ sutvā “amma ahaṃ pi pabbajissāmī”
ti mātaraṃ āpucchi. Mātā “yaṃ imasmiṃ gehe bhogajā-
taṃ sabbaṃ taṃ tuyhaṃ santakaṃ. Tvaṃ imassa kulassa
dāyādikā. Paṭipajja imaṃ sabbabhogaṃ paribhuñja mā
pabbajī”⁷ ti āha. Sā “na mayhaṃ bhogehi attho. Pab-
bajissām' evāhaṃ amma” ti mātaraṃ anujānapetvā maha-
tiṃ sampattiṃ⁸ khelapiṇḍaṃ viya chaddetvā pabbajī.⁹
Pabbajitvā ca sikkhamānā yeva hutvā ghaṭentī¹⁰ vāyamanti
hetusaṃpannatāya ñāṇassa paripākāṃ gatattā saha paṭi-
saṃbhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

¹ vicarante, ed. ² petā nu, ed. ³ therī tassa, ed.

⁴ ti taṃ sutvā, ed. ⁵ arahatta, ed. ⁶ ratha, ed.

⁷ pabbajjī, ed. ⁸ mahati sampatti, ed.

⁹ pabbajjī, ed. ¹⁰ ghaṭtentī, ed.

Piṇḍapātamaṃ carantassa Vessabhussa mahesino
 kaṭacchubbhikkhaṃ paggayha buddhasetṭhassa dās'ahamaṃ. 1.
 Paṭiggahetvā sambuddho Vessabhū lokanāyako
 vīthiyā¹ saṇṭhito satthā akā me anumodanaṃ. 2.
 Kaṭacchubbhikkhaṃ datvāna Tāvatiṃsaṃ gamissasi
 chattiṃsa devarājūnaṃ mahesittaṃ karissasi. 3.
 Paññāsaṃ cakkavattīnaṃ mahesittaṃ karissasi
 manasā patthitaṃ sabbamaṃ paṭilacchasi sabbadā. 4.
 Sampattiṃ² anubhotvāna pabbajissasi 'kiñcana³
 sabbāsava pariññāya nibbāyissasi 'nāsavā.⁴ 5.
 Idamaṃ vatvāna sambuddho Vessabhū lokanāyako
 nabhaṃ⁵ abbhuggami dhiro haṃsarājā⁶ va ambare. 6.
 Sudinnaṃ me dānavaram suyiṭṭhā yāgasampadā⁷
 kaṭacchubbhikkhaṃ datvāna pattāhaṃ acaḷaṃ padaṃ. 7.
 Ekatiṃse ito kappe yaṃ dānaṃ adadiṃ tadā
 duggatiṃ nābhijānāmi bhikkhādānass'idaṃ phalaṃ. 8.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ —pa— kataṃ buddhassa sāsaṇa-
 ti. 9.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā phalasukhena nibbānasukhena
 viharanti aparabhāge satthu purato sihanādaṃ nadissāmi
 ti upajjhāyaṃ āpucchitvā Bārāṇasīto nikkhamitvā sam-
 bahulāhi bhikkhunihi saddhiṃ anukkamena Sāvattiṃ gantvā
 satthu santikaṃ upasaṃkamitvā satthāraṃ vanditvā ekam-
 antaṃ uthitā. Satthārā katapaṭisanthārā satthu orasadhī-
 tubhāvādivibhāvanena aññaṃ vyākāsi. Ath' assā mātaraṃ
 ādiṃ katvā sabbo nātigaṇo pariṇāso ca pabbaji. Sā aparā-
 bhāge attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā pitarā vuttagāthaṃ
 ādiṃ katvā udānavasena :

Petāni bhoti puttāni⁸ khādamānā tuvaṃ pure
 tuvaṃ divā ca ratto ca atīva paritappasi. 312.
 Sājjā sabbāni khādītva satta puttāni brāhmaṇi⁹

¹ vīthiyaṃ, P.

² sampatti, P.

³ pabbajissa saṃ kiñcana, P. ⁴ nibbāyissaṃ anāsavā, P.

⁵ nasam, P. ⁶ haṃsarājī, P. ⁷ yāvasampadā, P.

⁸ puttānaṃ, ed.

⁹ brahmaṇi, ed.

Vāseṭṭhi ¹ kena vaṇṇena na bālhaṃ ² paritappasi. 313.
 Bahuṇi puttasaṭṭhāni nātisaṃghasaṭṭhāni ca
 khāditāni atitaṃse mama tuyhaṃ ca brāhmaṇa.³ 314.
 Sāhaṃ nissaraṇaṃ ñatvā jātiyā maraṇassa ca
 na socāmi na rodāmi na cāhaṃ paritappayim.⁴ 315.
 Abbhutaṃ vata Vāseṭṭhi ⁵ vācaṃ bhāsasi edisaṃ
 kassa ⁶ tvaṃ dhammaṃ aññāya giruṃ bhāsasi edisaṃ. 316.
 Esa brāhmaṇa sambuddho nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ pati
 sabbadukkhappahānāya dhammaṃ desesi pāṇinaṃ.⁷ 317.
 Tassāhaṃ brāhmaṇa⁸ arahato dhammaṃ sutvā nirūpa-
 dhiṃ ⁹
 tattha viññātasaddhammā puttasaṅgaṃ vyapānudi.¹⁰ 318.
 So ahaṃ pi gamissāmi nagaraṃ Mithilaṃ pati
 app eva maṃ so bhagavā sabbadukkhā pamocaye. 319.
 Addasa ¹¹ brāhmaṇo buddhaṃ vippamuttaṃ nirūpadhiṃ
 tassa dhammaṃ adesesi muni dukkhassa pāragū. 320.
 Dukkhaṃ dukkhasamuppādaṃ dukkhassa ca atikkamaṃ
 ariyaṃ c' aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ dukkhūpasamagāmi-
 naṃ. 321.
 Tattha viññātasaddhammo pabbajjaṃ samarocayi
 Sujāto tihi rattihī tisso vijjā aphaṇṇasi.¹² 322.
 Ehi sārathi gacchāhi rathaṃ nīyādayāhi' ¹³ imaṃ
 ārogyaṃ brāhmaṇiṃ vajja ¹⁴ pabbajito ¹⁵ dāni brāhmaṇo.
 Sujāto tihi rattihī tisso vijjā aphaṇṇasi.¹⁶ 323.
 Tato ca rathaṃ ādāya sahaṃsaṃ cāpi sārathi
 ārogyaṃ brāhmaṇiṃ ¹⁷ voca pabbajito ¹⁸ dāni brāhmaṇo.
 Sujāto tihi rattihī tisso vijjā aphaṇṇasi.¹⁹ 324.
 Etaṃ c' ahaṃ ²⁰ assarathaṃ sahaṃsaṃ cāpi sārathi.
 tevijjaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ ñatvā punṇapattaṃ dadāmi te. 325.

¹ Vāsītṭhi, ed. ² bālaṃ, ed. ³ brahmaṇa, ed.

⁴ paritappati, ed. ⁵ Vāsītṭhi, ed. ⁶ tassa, ed.

⁷ pāṇinaṃ, ed. ⁸ hassa brahme, m.

⁹ nirūpadhi, ed. ¹⁰ apānudi, ed. ¹¹ addasaṃ, ed.

¹² apassayi, m., ed. ¹³ nīyāthayāhi, ed.

¹⁴ brāhmaṇi vijjā, ed. ¹⁵ pabbajji, m.

¹⁶ apassayi, m., ed. ¹⁷ brāhmaṇi, ed.

¹⁸ pabbajji, m. ¹⁹ apassayi, m., ed. ²⁰ etaṃ ca te, ed.

Tumh' eva ¹ hotu assaratho saḥassam cāpi brāhmaṇi
aham pi pabbajissāmi varapaññassa santike. 326.

Hatthigavassam maṇikuṇḍalaṇ ² ca phītaṃ c' imaṃ
gehavigataṃ ³ pahāya
pitā pabbajito tuyhaṃ bhuñja bhogāni Sundari tuvaṃ
dāyādikā kule. 327.

Hatthigavassam maṇikuṇḍalaṇ ⁴ ca rammam c'imaṃ geba-
vigataṃ ⁵ pahāya

pitā pabbajito mayhaṃ puttāsokena aṭṭito
aham pi pabbajissāmi bhātu sokena aṭṭitā. 328.

So te ijjhātu saṃkappo yaṃ tvaṃ patthesi Sundari
uttitṭhapinḍo uñcho ⁶ ca paṃsukūlaṃ ca cīvaraṃ
etāni abhisambhontī paraloke anāsavā. 329.

Sikkhamānāya me ayye dibbacakkhuṃ visodhitam
pubbenivāsam jānāmi yattha me vusitam pure. 330.

Tuvaṃ nissāya kalyāṇi therisaṃghassa ⁷ sobhaṇe
tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 331.

Anujānāhi me ayye. Ieche Sāvattḥim ⁸ gantave ⁹
sīhanādaṃ nadissāmi buddhasettḥassa santike. 332.

Passa Sundari satthāraṃ hemavaṇṇam harittacāṃ
adantānaṃ dametāraṃ ¹⁰ sambuddham akutobhayaṃ. 333.

Passa Sundariṃ āyantiṃ ¹¹ vippamuttaṃ nirūpadhiṃ
vitarāgaṃ viśamṃyuttaṃ katakiccaṃ anāsavaṃ. 334.

Bārāṇasīto nikkhamma tava santikaṃ āgatā
sāvika te mahāvīra pāde vandati Sundari. 335.

Tuvaṃ buddho tuvaṃ satthā, tuyhaṃ dhīt'amhi ¹² brāhmaṇa
orasā mukhato jātā katakiccā anāsavā. 336.

Tassā te svāgataṃ bhadde tato ¹³ te adurāgataṃ
evaṃ hi dantā āyanti ¹⁴ satthu pādāni vandikā
vitarāgā viśamṃyuttā katakiccā anāsavā ti. 337.

Imā gāthā paccudabhāsi. Tattha petānī ti orāni.

¹ tuyhaṃ va, cd. ² maniko, cd. ³ gahavigo, cd.

⁴ maniko, cd. ⁵ gahavigo, cd. ⁶ uccho, cd.

⁷ theresamgho, cd. ⁸ Sāvattḥi, cd. ⁹ gantuve, cd.

¹⁰ dametānaṃ, cd. ¹¹ Sundarī āyanti, cd.

¹² tuvaṃ dhītā, cd. ¹³ ato, m. ¹⁴ dantam āyanti, cd.

Bhotī ti tam ālapati. Puttānī ti līṅgavipallāsena vuttam. Pete putte ti attho. Eko eva ca tassā¹ putto mato. Brāhmaṇo pana nacirakālaṃ ayaṃ sokena aṭṭa hutvā vicari bahū maññe imissā puttā matā ti evaṃsaññī hutvā bahuvacanenāha. Tathā ca² sājjā³ sabbānī khāditvā satta puttānī ti khādamānā ti lokavohāravasena khumsanavacanam etam. Loke hi yassā itthiyā jātajātā puttā maranti tam garahanti “puttakhādanī” ti ādi vadanti. Atīvā ti ati viya bhūtam. Paritappasī ti santappasi pure ti yojanā. Ayaṃ h’ettha saṃkhepattho. Bhoti Vāseṭṭhi⁴ pubbe tvaṃ mataputtā hutvā socanti paridevantī ativiya sokāya samappitā gāmanigamarāja-dhāniyo⁵ āhiṇḍasi.

Sājjā ti sā ajja. Sā tvaṃ etarahī ti attho. Ajjā ti vā pātho. Kena vaṇṇenā ti kena kāraṇena khāditānī ti therī brāhmaṇena vuttapariyāyen’ eva vadati. Sājjā ti khāditānī ti vā vyagghadipibilārādijātiyo sandhāy’ evam āha. Atītam se ti atīte koṭṭhāse. Atikkantabhavesū ti attho. Mama tuyhaṃ cā ti mayā cā tayā ca. Nissaraṇam ñatvā jātiyā maraṇassa cā ti jātijarā-maraṇānaṃ nissaraṇabhūtam nibbānaṃ maggañāṇena paṭivijjhivā. Na cāpi paritappayin⁶ ti na cāpi upāyās’āsi.⁷ Ahaṃ upāyasaṃ na āpajjī ti attho.

Abbhutam vatā ti acchariyaṃ vata. Tam hi abhūtan ti vuccati. Edisaṃ ti evarūpaṃ.⁸ Na socāmi na rodāmi na cāpi paritappayin⁹ ti evaṃ socanā-dīnaṃ abhāvadipativācam. Kassa tvaṃ dhammam aññāyā ti kevalaṃ yathā ediso dhammo laddhuṃ na sakkā tasmā kassa nāma satthuno dhammam aññāya giraṃ vācam bhāsasi edisaṃ ti satthāraṃ sā naṃ ca pucchati.

Nirūpadhin ti niddukkhaṃ. Viññātasaddham-

¹ catasso, ed.² tathā vā, ed.³ sajja, ed.⁴ Vāsiṭṭhi, ed.⁵ rajathāniyo, ed.⁶ parikappatī, ed.⁷ upāyāsi, ed.⁸ evarūpi, ed.⁹ paritappatī, ed.

mā ti paṭividdhaariyasaddhammā vyapānudin¹ ti nihari pajahi. Vip̐pamuttan² ti sabbaso vimuttaṃ sabbakilesehi sabbabhavehi ca viṣam̐yuttaṃ. Hessati so sammāsambuddho assa brāhmaṇassa satthā ti tassa catusaccadhammadesanāya.

Ratham̐ niyyādayāh' iman³ ti imam̐ ratham̐ brāhmaṇiyā niyyādehi.⁴

Sahasam̐ cāpī ti maggaparibbayattham̐ nītam̐ kahā-panasahasam̐ cāpi ādāya niyyādesin ti yojanā. Assara-
than ti assayuttaratham̐. Puṇṇapattan ti tuṭṭhidānam̐.

Evaṃ brāhmaṇiyā tuṭṭhidāne diyyamāne tam̐ sampatī-
chantī⁵ sārathī tuyh'eva hotū ti gātham̐ vatvā
satthu santikam̐ eva gantvā pabbajite⁶ pana sārathimhi
brāhmaṇī attano dhītaram̐ Sundarim̐ āmantetvā gharāvāse
niyojenti hatthigavassan ti gātham̐ āha. Tattha
hatthī ti hatthino. Gavassan ti gāvo ca assā ca.
Maṇikuṇḍalāñ cā ti maṇī ca kuṇḍalāni ca. Phītam̐⁷
c' imam̐ gehavigatam̐⁸ pahāyā ti imam̐ hatthiā-
dippabhedam̐ yathāvuttam̐ avuttam̐ ca khattavattha-
hiraññasuvannādibhedam̐ phītam̐.⁹ Bahu tam̐ ca gehavi-
gatam̐ gehūpakaraṇam̐ aññam̐ ca dāsīdāsādikam̐ sabbam̐
pahāya tava pitā pabbajito. Bhuñja bhogāni Sundarī
ti Sundari tvam̐ ime bhoge bhuñjassu. Tuvam̐ dāyā-
dikā kule ti tuvam̐ hi imasmim̐ kule dāyajjarahā ti.
Tam̐ sutvā Sundarī attano nekkhammajjhāsayaṃ pakā-
senti hatthigavassan ti ādim̐ āha. Atha nam̐ mātā
nekkhammass' eva niyojenti so te ij̐jhatū ti ādinā
diyaddhagātham̐ āha. Tattha yam̐ tvam̐ patthesi
Sundarī ti Sundari tvam̐ idāni yam̐ patthayasi ākam̐khasi.
So tava pabbajjāya sam̐kappo pabbajjāya chando
ij̐jhatu anantarāyena sij̐jhatu. Uttiṭṭhapin̐do ti

¹ vyāpān°, ed.

² vip̐pavutthan, ed.

³ niyyātassābhiyan, ed.

⁴ niyyātehi, ed.

⁵ °icchanto, ed.

⁶ pabbajitena, ed.

⁷ pītam̐, ed.

⁸ gahavigatam̐, ed.

⁹ thitam̐, ed.

ghare ghare upatitṭhitvā laddhabbabbhikkhapiṇḍo. Uñche¹ ti tadattham gharapaṭipāṭiyā āhiṇḍanam² utṭhānañ ca. Etānī ti uttītṭhapīṇḍādini. Abhisambhontī ti anibbinṇarūpajamghābalaṃ³ nissāya abhisambhavanti sādhentī ti attho.

Atha Sundarī sādhu ammā ti mātuyā paṭisunivā nikkhamitvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā sikkhamānā yeva samānā tisso vijjā sacchikatvā satthu santikaṃ gamissāmī ti upajjhāyaṃ ārocetvā bhikkhunūhi saddhiṃ Sāvattthiṃ agamāsi. Tena vuttam sikkhamānāya me ayye ti ādi. Tattha sikkhamānāya me ti sikkhamānāya samānāya mayā. Ayye ti attano upajjhāyaṃ ālapati.

Tuvaṃ nissāya kalyāṇi therisaṃghassa sobhaṇe ti bhikkhunūsaṃghe vuddharatanabhāvena thiraguṇayogena ca saṃghatheriyo ānehi silādihi samannāgatattā sobhaṇe kalyāṇamitte ayye taṃ nissāya mayā tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanan ti yojanā.

Icche ti icchāmi. Sāvattthiṃ gantave⁴ ti Sāvattthiṃ gantum. Sihanādam nadissāmī ti aññaṃ vyākaraṇaṃ sandhāyāha.

Atha Sundarī anukkamena Sāvattthiṃ gantvā vihāraṃ pavisitvā satthāraṃ dhammāsane nisinnaṃ disvā ulārapītisomanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyamānā attānaṃ eva ālapanti āha passa Sundarī ti. Hemavaṇṇaṃ ti suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ. Harittacaṃ ti kañcanasannibhattacaṃ. Ettha ca bhagavā pītaṇṇena suvaṇṇavaṇṇo ti vuccati. Attha kho sammad eva ghaṇsitvā jātihiṃgulakena anulimpitvā suparimajjitakañcanādāsasannibho ti dassetuṃ hemavaṇṇaṃ ti vatvā harittacaṃ ti vuttam.

Passa Sundarim āyantī⁵ ti taṃ Sundarīnā-mikaṃ maṃ bhagavā gacchantam passa. Vippamuttan ti ādinā aññaṃ vyākaronṭi pītivippakāravasena vadati. “Kuto pana āgatā kattha ca āgatā kīdisā cāyaṃ Sundarī” ti

¹ uecho, ed. ² āhiṇḍanto, ed. ³ rūpājamaṃghab^o, ed.

⁴ Sāvattthi gantuve, ed.

⁵ ayaṇti, ed.

āsaṃkantīnaṃ āsaṃkaṃ nivattetuṃ Bārāṇasīto¹ ti gātham vatvā tattha sāvīkā cā ti vuttam attham pākataṭaram kātuṃ tuvaṃ buddho ti gātham āha. Tass' attho : imasmiṃ sadevake loke tuvaṃ ev'eko sabbaññū buddho diṭṭhadhammikasamparāyikaparamatthehi yathārahaṃ anusāsanato tuvaṃ me satthā ahaṃ ca khīṇāsavabrāhmaṇī¹ bhagavā tuyhaṃ ure tassā maṃ janitābhijātikāya orasā mukhato pavattadhammaghosena sāsanassa ca mukhabhūtena ariyamaggena jātattā mukhato jātā niṭṭhitapariññādikaraṇiyatāya katakiccā sabbaso āsavānaṃ khepitattā anāsavā ti.

Ath'assā satthā āgamaṇaṃ abhinandanto tassā te svāgatan ti gātham āha. Tass'attho : mayā adhigataṃ dhammaṃ yāthāvato adhigacchi. Tassā te bhadde Sundari idha mama santike āgataṃ. Tato eva taṃ adurāgataṃ na durāgataṃ hoti. Tasmā evaṃ hīdantā āyanti yathā tvaṃ Sundari evaṃ pi uttamaṇa ariyamaggasamathena dantā. Tato eva sabbadhi vītarāgā sabbesaṃ saṃyojanānaṃ samuecchinnattā viṣaṃyuttā katakiccā anāsavā satthu pādānaṃ vandānikā āgacchanti. Tasmā tassā te svāgataṃ² adurāgatan ti yojanā.

Sundarītheriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.

LXX.

Daharā ahan ti ādikā Subhāya kammāradhitāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhava vivaṭṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī anukkamena saṃropitakusalamūlā upacitavimokkhasambhārā sugatisu yeva saṃsarantī paripakkaññā hutvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe aññatarassa suvaṇṇakārassa dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Rūpasampattisobhāya Subhā ti tassā nāmaṃ ahosi. Anukkamena viññutaṃ pattā satthu

¹ brāhmaṇo, ed.

² kasmā tassa se svāgataṃ, ed.

Rājagabhappavesane satthari saṃjātappasādā ekadivasam
bhagavantam upasaṃkamitvā vanditvā ekamantam nisīdi.
Satthā tassā indriyaparipākam disvā ajjhāsayaṇurūpaṃ
eatusaccagabbhadhammaṃ desesi. Sā tāvad eva sahas-
sanayapaṭimaṇḍite sotāpattiphale paṭiṭṭhāsī. Sā apara-
bhāge gharāvāse dosam disvā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā
santike pabbajitvā bhikkhunīsile paṭiṭṭhitā upari magga-
thāya bhāvanam anuyuñjati.¹ Tam nātikā kālana kalam
upasaṃkamitvā kāmehi nimantetvā² palūṭadhanavi-
bhavaṃ ca dassetvā palobhenti. Sā ekadivasam attano
santikam upagatanam gharāvāsesu kāmesu ca ādinavaṃ
pakāsentī d a h a r ā a h a n t i ādihi catuvisatiyā gāthāhi
dhammaṃ kathetvā te nirāse³ katvā vissajjitvā vipas-
sanāya kammaṃ karontī indriyāni pariyodapenti bhā-
vanaṃ ussukkāpetvā nacirass'eva saha paṭisambhidāhi
arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ pana patvā :

Daharā ahaṃ suddhavasanaṃ yaṃ pure dhammam asuṇi
tassā me appamattāya + saccābhisamayo ahu. 338.
Tato 'haṃ sabbakāmesu bhusaṃ aratim ajjhagam
sakkāyasmim bhayaṃ disvā nikkhammam eva pihaye. 339.
Hitvān' ahaṃ nātigaṇaṃ dāsakammakarāni ca
gāmakhettāni phitāni ramaṇīye pamodite
pahāy' ahaṃ pabbajitā⁵ sāpateyyam anappakam. 340.
evaṃ saddhāya nikkhamma saddhamme supavedite
na me tam⁶ assa patirūpaṃ ākiñcaññaṃ hi patthaye
yā⁷ jātarūparajataṃ ṭhapetvā punar āgame.⁸ 341.
Rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ vā na bodhāya na santiyā⁹
n' etaṃ samaṇasārappaṃ na etaṃ ariyaṃ dhanam. 342.
Lobhanaṃ madanaṃ c'etaṃ mohanaṃ rajavaḍḍhanaṃ
sāsaṅkam bahuāyāsaṃ n'atthi c'ettha dhuvam ṭhiti. 343.
Ettha rattā pamattā ca saṃkiliṭṭhamanā narā
aññaṃaññaṇa vyāruddhā puthu kubbanti medhakam. 344.

¹ anuyuñjanti, cd.

² nimantento, cd.

³ nirāhāse, cd.

⁴ anuppamattāya, cd.

⁵ pabbajitvā, cd.

⁶ n'etaṃ, m.

⁷ yo, cd. m.

⁸ āgahe, m.

⁹ santiya, cd. m.

Vadho bandho parikleso jāni sokapariddavo
 kāmesu adhipannānaṃ dissate vyasanaṃ bahuṃ. 345.
 Taṃ mañ ñāti amittā ca kiṃ maṃ kamesu yuñjatha
 jānātha maṃ pabbajitaṃ kāmesu bhayadassinīṃ.¹ 346.
 Na hiraññasuvaṇṇena parikkhīyanti āsavā
 amittā vadhakā kāmā sapattā² sallabandhanā. 347.
 Taṃ mañ ñāti amittā ca kiṃ maṃ kāmesu yuñjatha
 jānātha maṃ pabbajitaṃ muṇḍaṃ³ saṅghātipārutaṃ. 348.
 Uttiṭṭhapiṇḍo uñcho⁴ ca paṃsukūlaṃ ca cīvaraṃ
 etaṃ kho mama sārappaṃ anagārūpanissayo. 349.
 Vantā mahesinā kāmā ye dibbā ye ca mānusa
 khemaṭṭhāne vimuttā te pattā te acalaṃ sukhaṃ. 350.
 Māhaṃ kāmehi saṅgacchi yesu tānaṃ na vijjati
 amittā vadhakā kāmā aggikkhandhasamā dukkhā.⁵ 351.
 Paripantho eso sabhayo⁶ savighāto sakaṇṭako
 gedho suvisamo c'eso mahanto mohanāmukho.⁷ 352.
 Upasaggo bhīmarūpo⁸ kāmā sappasirūpaṃ
 ye bālā abhinandanti andhabhūtā puthujjanā. 353.
 Kāmapaṇkena sattā⁹ hi bahū loke aviddasū¹⁰
 pariyaṇtaṃ nābhijānanti jātiyā maraṇassa ca. 354.
 Duggatigamaṇaṃ maggaṃ manussā kāmahetukaṃ
 bahuṃ ve paṭipajjanti attano roga-m-āvaṇaṃ. 355.
 Evaṃ amittajanaṇā tāpanā saṃkilesikā
 lokāmisā bandhaniyā kāmā maraṇabandhanā. 356.
 Ummādanā ullapanā kāmā cittapamāthino¹¹
 sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya khipaṃ Mārena oḍḍitaṃ.¹² 357.
 Anantādīnavā¹³ kāmā bahudukkhā mahāvisā
 appasādhā¹⁴ raṇakarā sukkapakkhavisosana. 358.
 Sāhaṃ etādisaṃ katvā vyasanaṃ kāmahetukaṃ
 na taṃ paccāgamiṣāmi nibbānābhiratā sadā. 359.

¹ °dassinam, cd. ² pamattā, cd. ³ muṇḍa, cd.

⁴ uecho, cd. ⁵ dukkhā, cd. ⁶ paribandho esa bhayo, cd.

⁷ gehe suvisamaṃ c'etaṃ mahanta mohanam sukham, cd.

⁸ bhimmar°, cd. ⁹ kāmasaṃsaggasattā, cd.

¹⁰ bahūsu loke avindisu, cd.

¹¹ °pamathino, m. ; cittasamādhino, cd. ¹² uddisaṃ, cd.

¹³ na anantā pi navā, cd. ¹⁴ appasādhā, cd.

Raṇaṃ karitvā kāmānaṃ sītibhāvābhikaṅkhinī¹
 appamattā vilissāmi tesaṃ saṃyojanakkhaye.² 360.
 Asokaṃ virajaṃ khemaṃ ariyaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ ujuṃ³
 taṃ + maggaṃ anugacchāmi yena tiṇṇā⁵ mahesino. 361.
 Imaṃ passatha dhammatṭhaṃ Subhaṃ kammāradhitarāṃ
 anejaṃ upasampajja rukkhamūlamhi jhāyati. 362.
 Ajj' atṭhamī pabbajitā saddhā saddhammasobhaṇā
 vinīt' Uppalavaṇṇāya tevijjā maccuhāyini.⁶ 363.
 Sāyaṃ bhujissā anaṇā bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā
 sabbayogavisamṃyuttā katakiecā anāsavā. 364.
 Taṃ Sakko devasaṅghena upasaṅkamma iddhiyā
 namassati bhūtapati Subhaṃ kammāradhitarān ti. 365.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha d a h a r ā a h a ṃ s u d d h a -
 v a s a n ā y a ṃ p u r e d h a m m a m a s u ṇ i n t i y a s m ā
 ahaṃ pubbe daharā taruṇī evaṃ suddhavasanaṃ suddhavat-
 thanivatthā alaṃkatapaṭiyattā satthu santike dhammaṃ
 assosi. T a s s ā m e a p p a m a t t ā y a⁷ s a c c ā b h i s a -
 m a y o a h ū t i y a s m ā c a t a s m ā m e m a y h a ṃ y a t h ā s u t a ṃ
 dhammaṃ paccavekkhitvā appamattāya upaṭṭhitasatiyā
 sīlaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā bhāvanaṃ anuyuñjanti yāva catunnaṃ
 ariyasaccānaṃ abhisamayo idaṃ dukkhaṃ ti ādinā paṭi-
 vedho ahosi.

T a t o ' h a ṃ s a b b a k ā m e s u b h u s a ṃ a r a t i m
 a j j h a g a n t i t a t o t e n a k ā r a ṇ e n a s a t t h u s a n t i k e d h a m -
 m a s s a s u t a t t ā s a c c ā n ā ṇ c a a b h i s a m i t a t t ā m ā n u s e s u d i b b e s u
 c ā t i s a b b e s u k ā m e s u b h u s a ṃ a t i v i y a a r a t i m u k k a ṇ -
 ṭ h i m⁸ a d h i g a c c h i . S a k k ā y a s m i ṃ u p ā d ā n a k k h a n d h a -
 p a ṇ c a k e . B h a y a ṃ s a p p a ṭ i b h a y a b h ā v a ṃ . Ñ ā ṇ a c a k -
 k h u n ā d i s v ā n e k k h a m m a s s ' e v a p a b b a j j ā n i b b ā n a s s '
 e v a . P i h a y e p i h a y ā m i p a t t h a y ā m i .

D ā s a k a m m a k a r ā n i c ā t i d ā s e c a k a m m a k a r e c a .

¹ °ābhisamkhinī, ed.

² viharissāmi ratā saṃyojanakkhaye, ed.

³ uju, ed.

⁴ kaṃ, ed.

⁵ tikkā, ed.

⁶ paccuhāyini, ed.

⁷ adhimattāya, ed.

⁸ arati ukkaṇṭhi, ed.

Liṅgavipallāsena h'etaṃ vuttaṃ. Gāmakhettānī ti gāme ca pubbaṇṇāparaṇṇavirūhanakhettāni ca gāmapariyāpannā vā khettāni. Phītānī ti samiddhāni. Ramanīye ti manuññe. Pamodite ti pamudite. Bhogakkhandhe hutvā ti sambandho. Sāpateyyan ti santakaṃ maṇikanakaratādipariggahavatthu. Anappakan ti mahantaṃ pahāyā ti yojanā. Evaṃ saddhāya nikkhammā ti¹ hitvān' ahaṃ nātigaṇan ti ādinā vuttappakārena mahantaṃ nātīparivaṭṭaṃ mahantañ ca bhogakkhandhaṃ pahāya kammaphalāni ratanattayaṃ cā ti saddheyyavatthuṃ saddhāya saddahitvā gharato nikkhamma saddhamme suppavedite sammā-sambuddhena suṭṭhu pavedite ariyavinaye ahaṃ pabbajitā. Evaṃ pabbajitāya pana na me taṃ assa paṭirūpaṃ yad idaṃ chaḍḍitānaṃ kāmānaṃ paccāgamaṇaṃ. Ākiñcaññaṃ hi patthaye ti² akiñcanabhāvaṃ apariggahabhāvaṃ eva patthayāmi. Yā³ jātārūparajataṃ ṭhapetvā punar āgame ti yo puggalo suvaṇṇaṃ aññaṃ pi vā kiñci dhanajātaṃ chaḍḍetvā puna taṃ gaṇheyya so paṇḍitānaṃ antare kathaṃ sīsaṃ ukkhipeyya.

Yasmā rajataṃ jātārūpaṃ vā na bodhāya na santiyā⁴ na maggañānāya na nibbānāya hoti ti attho. N'etaṃ samaṇasārūppan ti etaṃ jātārūparajatādipariggahavatthuṃ tassa⁵ vā patigaṇhanaṃ samaṇānaṃ sārūppaṃ na hoti. Tathā hi vuttaṃ : na kappati samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtiyānaṃ jātārūparajatan ti ādi. N'etaṃ ariyadhanan ti etaṃ yathāvuttapariggahavatthu saddhādīdhanan ti viya ariyadhammamayaṃ pi dhanan na hoti na ariyabhāvavahato.

Tenāha lobhanan ti ādi. Tattha lobhanan ti lobhuppādaṃ. Madanan ti madāvahaṃ. Mohanan ti sammohanaṃ.⁶ Rajavaḍḍhanan ti rāgarajādisamvaḍḍhanaṃ. Yena pariggahitaṃ tassa āsaṃkāvahattā

¹ nikkhamanti, cd.² patthaye ahan ti, cd.³ Yo, cd.⁴ santiye, cd.⁵ tassā, cd.⁶ sammohajanaṃ, cd.

saha āsaṃkāya vattatī ti sāsāṃkāya.¹ Yena pariggahitaṃ tassa yato kuto āsaṃkāvaḥaṇaṃ ti attho. Bahūāyāsaṇaṃ ti sajjanarakkhanādivasena bahuāyāsaṃ. N'atthi c'ettha dhuvaṇaṃ tthitī ti etasmiṃ thāne dhuva-bhāvo ca n'atthi calācalam² anavatthitam evā ti attho.

Ettha rattā pamattā cā ti etasmiṃ thāne³ rattā sañjātarajanaakusaladhammesu satiyā vippavāseṇa pamattā lobhādisaṃkilesena saṃkiliṭṭhacittā ca nāma honti. Tato ca aññamaññamaññhi vyāruddhā puthu kubbanti⁴ medhakāṇaṃ antamaso mātā pi puttena putto pi mātārā ti evaṃ aññamaññaṃ pativiruddhā hutvā puthu sattā medhakāṇaṃ kalahaṃ karonti. Tenāha bhagavā: puna ca paraṃ bhikkhave kāmāhetu kāmanidānaṃ kāmādhikaraṇaṃ mātā pi puttena putto pi mātārā vivadatī ti ādi.

Vadhō ti maraṇaṃ. Bandhō ti daddubandhanādi-bandhanaṃ. Parikleso ti hatthacchedādi-parikilesā-patti. Dhanam jānī ti dhanajāni c'eva parivārajāni ca. Sokapariddavo ti soko ca paridevo ca. Adhipannānaṃ ti ajjhositānaṃ. Dissate vyasaṇaṃ bahun ti yathāvuttavadhabandhanādibhedam avuttañ ca domanassupāyāsādiditṭhadhammikaṃ samparāyikañ ca bahuviddham vyasaṇaṃ anatto kāmesu dissate⁵ va.

Taṃ maṃ⁵ ñātī amittā va kiṃ maṃ kāmesu yuñjathā ti tādisaṃ maṃ yathākāmesu virat-taṃ tumhe ñātī ñātākā samānā anattakāmā amittā viya kiṃ kena kāraṇena kāmesu yuñjatha niyojetha. Jānātha maṃ pabbajitaṃ kāmesu bhaya-dassinin⁶ ti kāme bhayato passantaṃ pabbajitaṃ maṃ⁷ anujānātha kiṃ ettakaṃ⁸ tumhehi anuññātan ti adhip-pāyo.

Na hiraññaṇaṃ suvaṇṇaṇaṃ parikkhīyanti

¹ sāsāṃkā, cd. ² sasañcalam, cd. ³ dhane, cd.

⁴ kuppanti, cd. ⁵ kammaṃ, cd. ⁶ oassinan, cd.

⁷ passantī pabbajitamaṇaṃ, cd. ⁸ etthakam, cd.

āsavā ti¹ kāmāsavādayo hiraññasuvaṇṇena na kadāci parikkhayam gacchanti. Atha kho tehi eva parivaḍḍhant'eva. Tenāha: amittā vadhakā kāmā sapattā sallabandhanā ti. Kāmā hi abhitāvahattā mettiyā abhāvena amittā. Maraṇahetutāya ukkhittāsivadhakasadisattā vadhakā. Anubandhitvā pi anattāvaḥana-tāya verānubandhapattāsadisattā sapattā. Rāgādīnaṃ sallānaṃ bandhanato sallabandhanā.

Muṇḍan ti muṇḍitakesaṃ. Tattha tattha nantakāni gahetvā saṃghāticivarapārūpanena saṃghātipārutam.

Uttitṭṭhapinḍo ti vivaṭadvāre ghare ghare patiṭṭhitvā labhanakapinḍo. Uñcho² ti tad attham uñchācariyā.³ Anāgārūpanissayo ti anāgārānaṃ pabbajitānaṃ upagantvā nissitabbato upanissayabhūto jīvita-parikkhāro. Taṃ hi nissāya pabbajitā jīvanti.

Vantā ti chaḍḍitā. Mahesihi ti buddhādīhi mahesihi. Khemaṭṭhāne ti kāmāyogādīhi anupaddavaṭṭhānabhūte nibbāne. Te ti mahesayo. Acalaṃ sukhan ti nibbānasukhaṃ pattā. Yasmā vantakāmā buddhādayo mahesayo nibbānasukhaṃ pattā tasmā taṃ patthen-tena kāmā pariccajitabbā ti adhippāyo.

Māham kāmehi saṃgacchin ti ahaṃ kadāci pi kāmehi na saṃgaccheyyaṃ. Tasmā ti ce āha: yesu tāṇaṃ na vijjatī ti ādi yesu kāmesu upaparikkhiyamānesu ekasmiṃ anattaparittānaṃ nāma n'atthi. Aggikkhandhūpamā mahābhitāpatṭhena dukkha-dukkhamatṭhena.

Paribandho esa bhayo yad idaṃ kāmā nāma aviditavipulānatthāvaḥattā. Savighāto cittavighātakarattā. Sakaṇṭako vinivijjanato. Gedho suvisamo⁴ c'eso ti giddhihetutāya gedho suṭṭhu visamo. Mahāpalibodho so dhuranikkamanatṭhena mahanto. Mohanāmukho mucchāpatṭihetuto.

Upasaggo bhīmarūpo atibhiṃsanakasabhāvo

¹ āsavādi, cd.

² uccho, cd.

³ uechācariyā, cd.

⁴ sucisamo, cd.

mahanto devatūpasaggo viya appatthikādidukkhāvahano.
Sappasirūpamā kāmā sappatibhayatṭhena.

Kāmapamkasattā ti kāmasaṃkhātena paṃkena
sattā laggā.

Duggatigamanam maggan ti nirayādiapāya-
gāminam¹ maggam. Kāmahetukan ti kāmopabhoga-
hetukan. Bahun ti pāṇātipātādibhedena bahuvidham.
Roga-m-āva han ti rujanatṭhena rogasamkhātassa diṭ-
ṭhadhammikādibhedassa dukkhassa āva hanakam.

Evān ti amittā vadhakā ti ādinā vuttappakārena.
Amittajanānā ti amittabhāvassa nibbattakā. Tā-
panā ti santāpanakā tapaniṃyā ti attho. Saṃkile-
sikā ti saṃkilesāvahā. Lokāmisā ti loke āmisā-
bhūtā. Bandhanīyā ti bandhabhūtehi saṃyojanehi
bandhitabbāsaṃyojanīyā ti attho. Maraṇabandhanā
ti bhavādisu nibbattinimittatāya pavattakaraṇato ca mara-
ṇavibandhanā.

Ummādanā ti viparināmadhammatāviyogavasena so-
kummādakarā bandhiyā vā uparūparimadāvahā. Ulla-
panā ti aho sukham aho sukhan ti uddham uddham lapā-
panakā. Ullolanā ti pi pāṭho. Bhattapiṇḍanimittam
naṅgutṭham ullolento sunakho viya āmisahetu satte uparū-
parilālanā paramabhāvañāta pāpa nākāsi attho.(?) Cittap-
pamāthino² ti parilāhuppādanādinā sampati³ āyatiṃ
ca cittassa pamathanasīlā. Cittappamaddino ti vā
pāṭho. So⁴ ev' attho. Ye pana cittappamādinō ti
vadanti tesam cittassa pamādāvahā ti attho. Saṃkile-
sāyā ti vibādhanāya upatāpanāya vā. Khipam Mā-
rena oḍḍitan⁵ ti kāmā nām' ete Mārena uditam(!)
kuminan ti daṭṭhabbā sattānam anattāva hanato.

Anantādinavā ti palobhanam⁶ maraṇaṃ c'etan
ti ādi. Idha sītassa purakkhato uṇhassa purakkhato ti
ādinā dukkhakkhandhasuttādisu vuttanayena अपariयान्त-
dīnavā bahudosā. Bahudukkhā ti apāyikādibahuvi-
dhadukkhānubandhā. Mahāvisā ti kaṭukasemhaphala-

¹ °gāminī, cd. ² cittappamatino, cd. ³ sammati, cd.

⁴ so om. cd. ⁵ uddhitan, cd. ⁶ palopanam, cd.

tāya sālādimahāvisasadisā. Appassādā¹ ti satthadhā-rāgatamadhubindu² viya padinna (?). Raṇakarā³ ti rāgādisambandhato. Sukkapakkhavisosana³ ti sattānaṃ anavajjakotṭhāsayaavināsakā.

Sāhan ti sā ahaṃ. Heṭṭhāvuttanayen' eva satthu santike dhammaṃ sutvā paṭiladdhasaddhā kāme pahāya pabbajitvānā ti attho. Etādisan ti evarūpaṃ vuttappakāraṃ. Katvā⁴ ti iti katvā yathāvuttakāraṇenā ti attho. Na taṃ paccāgami ssāmī⁵ ti taṃ mayā pubbe vantaṃ kāmamethunaṃ na paribhuñjissāmi. Nibbānābhīratā sadā ti yasmā pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya sabbakālaṃ nibbānābhīratā tasmā na te paccāgami ssāmī⁶ ti yojanā.

Raṇaṃ karitvā kāmānaṃ ti kāmānaṃ raṇaṃ te ca mayā kātabbaṃ ariyamaggaṃ sampahāraṃ katvā. Sītībhāvābhīkaṃkhinī⁷ ti sabbakilesadarathapariḷāhavūpasamena sītībhāvasaṃkhātāṃ arahattaṃ abhikaṃkhanti. Sabbasaṃyojanakkhaye ti sabba-saṃyojanānaṃ khayabhūte nibbāne abhīratā.

Yena tiṇṇā mahesino⁸ ti yena ariyamaggena buddhādayo mahesayo saṃsāramahoggaṃ tiṇṇā ahaṃ pi tena gatamaggena⁹ anugacchāmi silādipaṭipattiyā pāpuṇāmi ti attho.

Dhammaṭṭhaṃ ti ariyaphaladhamme ṭhitāṃ. Anejan ti paṭipassaddhitejatāya anejan ti laddhanāmaṃ aggaḥphalaṃ. Upasampajjā ti sampādetvā aggamaggādhigamena adhigantvā. Jhāyati ti taṃ eva phalajjhānaṃ upanijjhāyati.

Ajj'aṭṭhamī pabbajitā ti hutvā pabbajitato paṭṭhāya ajj'aṭṭhamadivasā. Ito atīte aṭṭhamiyaṃ pabbajitā ti attho. Saddhā ti saddhāsampannā. Saddhammasobhaṇā ti saddhammādhigamena sobhaṇā.

¹ appassādan, ed. ² obindhu, ed. ³ ovisosakā, ed.

⁴ ṭhatvā, ed. ⁵ pacchāgama°, ed. ⁶ pacchāgama°, ed.

⁷ sītībhūtābhīkaṃkhinī, ed. ⁸ mahesinā, ed.

⁹ gatamaggaṃ, ed.

B h u j i s s ā ti dāsabhāvasadisānaṃ ¹ kilesānaṃ pahāmena bhujissā. Kāmacchanda ti iṇāpagamena a n a ṇ ā.

Imā kira tisso gāthā pabbajitvā aṭṭhame divase arahattaṃ patvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle phalasamāpattiṃ ² samāpajjitvā nisinnaṃ theriṃ ³ bhikkhūnaṃ dassetvā pasamsantena bhagavatā vuttā. Atha Sakko devānaṃ indo taṃ pavattiṃ dibbena cakkhunā disvā evaṃ satthārā pasamsiyamānā ayaṃ therī yasmā devehi ca payirupāsitabbā ti tāvad eva tāvatiṃsehi devehi saddhiṃ upasaṃkamitvā abhivādetvā añjaliṃ paggayha aṭṭhāsi. Taṃ sandhāya saṅgitikārehi vuttaṃ: taṃ S a k k o d e v a s a ṃ g h e n a u p a s a ṃ k a m m a i d d h i y ā n a m a s s a t i b h ū t a p a t i S u b h a ṃ k a m m ā r a d h ī t a r a n t i. Tattha tisu kāmaabhavesu bhūtānaṃ sattānaṃ pati issaro ti katvā b h ū t a p a t ī ti laddhanāmo S a k k o d e v a r ā j ā d e v a s a ṃ g h e n a s a d d h i ṃ t a ṃ S u b h a ṃ k a m m ā r a d h ī t a r a ṃ a t t a n o d e v i d d h i y ā u p a s a ṃ k a m m a n a m a s s a t i pañcapatitṭhitena vandatī ti attho.

Subhāya kammāradhītāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.
Vīsatināpatavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXXI.

Timsakanipāte J i v a k a m b a v a n a ṃ r a m m a n t i ādikā Subhāya Jivakambavanikāya theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhave vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī saṃcoditakusalamulā anukkamena paribrūhitavimokkhasambhārā paripakkaññā hutvā imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Rājagahe brāhmaṇamahāsālakule nibbatti. Subhā ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Tassā kira sarīrāvayavā soḷhaṇavaṇṇayuttā ahesuṃ. Tasmā Subhā ti anvattham eva nāmaṃ jātaṃ. Sā satthu Rājagahapavese paṭiladdhasaddhā upāsikā hutvā aparabhāge saṃsāre jātaṃvegā kāmesu ādīnaṃ disvā nekkhammaṃ ca

¹ dāsabyabhāva°, cd. ² °samāpatti, cd. ³ therī, cd.

khemato sallakkhenti Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā santike pabbajitā 'va vipassanāya kammaṃ karonti katipāheneva anāgāmiṃphale paṭiṭṭhāsi. Atha naṃ ekadivasam aññataro Rājagahavāsī dhuttapuriso taruṇo¹ paṭhamayobbane ṭhito Jivakambavane divāvihārāya gacchantiṃ disvā paṭibaddha-citto hutvā maggaṃ ovaranto kāmehi nimantesi. Sā tassa nānappakārehi kāmānaṃ ādīnavaṃ attano ca nekkhammajjhāsayaṃ pavedenti dhammaṃ kathesi. So dhammakatham sutvā pi na paṭikkamati nibandhati yeva. Therī na attano vacane adhiṭṭhahantaṃ² akkhiṃhi ca rattam disvā "handa tassāsabbham³ akkhiṃ" ti attano ekaṃ akkhiṃ uppāṭetvā tassa upanesi. Tato so puriso santāsī samvegajāto tattha vigatarāgo 'va hutvā theriṃ khamāpetvā gato. Therī satthu santikaṃ agamāsi. Saha dassane 'ssā akkhi paṭipākatikaṃ ahosi. Tato sā buddhagatāya pītiyā nirantaram phutā hutvā aṭṭhāsi. Satthā tassā cittācaram ñatvā dhammaṃ desetvā aggamaggatthāya kammaṭṭhānaṃ ācikkhi. Sā pītiṃ vikkhambhetvā tāvad eva vipassanaṃ vadḍhetvā saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ pāpuṇi. Arahattaṃ pana patvā phalasukhena nibbānasukhena viharanti attano paṭipattiṃ paccavekkhitvā attano tena dhuttapurisena vuttagāthā udānavasena :

Jivakambavanaṃ rammaṃ gacchantiṃ bhikkhuniṃ⁴ Subham

dhuttako sannivāresi. Tam enaṃ abravī Subhā : 366.

Kin te aparādhitaṃ mayā yaṃ maṃ ovariyāna⁵ tiṭṭhasi. Kin hi pabbajitāya āvuso puriso samphusanāya kappati. 367. Garuke mama satthu sāsane yā sikkhā sugatena desitā parisuddhapadaṃ anaṅgaṇaṃ kim maṃ ovariyāna⁶ tiṭṭhasi. 368.

Āvilacitto anāvilaṃ sarajo vitarajaṃ⁷ anaṅgaṇaṃ sabbattha vimuttamānaṃ kim maṃ ovariyāna⁸ tiṭṭhasi. 369.

¹ atiṭṭhantaṃ, cd.

² tassasābhāvitam, cd.

³ gacchanti bhikkhuni, cd.

⁴ ovadiyāna, cd.

⁵ ovadiyāna, cd. ⁶ vigatarajaṃ, m. ⁷ ovadiyāna, cd.

Daharā ca apāpikā c' asi ¹ kin te pabbajjā karissati.²

Nikkhipa ³ kāsāyaciṅṇaṃ ehi ramāmaṃse + pupphite
vane. 370.

Madhurañ ca pavanti ⁵ sabbaso kusumarajena samuddha-
tā ⁶ dumaṃ

paṭhamavasanto sukho utu ehi ramāmaṃse pupphite
vane. 371.

Kusumitasikharā 'va pādapā abhigajjanti ⁷ 'va mālateritā
kā tuyhaṃ rati bhavissati yadi ekā vanam ogāhissasi. 372.

Vāḷamigasāṅghasevitam kuñjaramattakareṇulolitam ⁸
asahāyikā gantum icchasi rahitam bhīṣanakaṃ mahā-
vanam. 373.

Tapanīyakatā va dhītikā vicarasi Cittarathe ⁹ va accharā ¹⁰
kāśikasukhumehi vagguhi sobhasi vasanehi ¹¹ 'nūpame. 374.

Ahaṃ ¹² tava vasānugo ¹³ siyaṃ yadi viharessasi kānanantare
na hi m'atthi tayā ¹⁴ piyataro pāṇo kinnarimandalo-
cane. ¹⁵ 375.

Yadi me vacanam karissasi sukhitā ehi agāram āvasa
pāsādanivātavāsiniṃ parikamman te karontu nāriyo. 376.

Kāśikasukhumāni dhāraya abhiropēhi ¹⁶ ca mālavapaṇṇakaṃ
kañcanamaṇimuttakaṃ bahum vividham ābharaṇam karo-
mi te. 377.

Sudhotarajapacchadam subham goṇakatūlikasantatam
navam ¹⁷

abhirūha sayanam mahārahaṃ candanamaṇḍitam sāra-
gandhikaṃ. 378.

Uppalam ca udakato ubbhataṃ ¹⁸ yathā yaṃ amanussasevi-
tam

¹ asāmikā vasi, cd.

² karissasi, cd.

³ nikkhamma, cd. + ramāma, m. ⁵ bhavanti, cd.

⁶ samuṭṭhitā, cd. m. ⁷ abhigacchanti, cd.

⁸ °kārenu°, cd. ⁹ cittalate, m. ¹⁰ vadaccharā, cd.

¹¹ suvasanehi, m.; vasavanehi 'nopame, cd.

¹² ahaṃ tañ ca, cd. ¹³ vasānubho, cd. ¹⁴ tassā, cd.

¹⁵ kinnara°, cd. ¹⁶ abhirososi, cd.

¹⁷ goṇakamṭūlikattha santhataṃ, cd.

¹⁸ ubbhitaṃ, cd.; udakā samuggataṃ, m.

evaṃ tuvaṃ brahmacārini sakesu aṅgesu jaraṃ gamis-
sasi. 379.

Kin te idha sāsanasammataṃ¹ kuṇapapūramhi² susāna-
vaḍḍhane

bhedanadhamme kaḷebare yaṃ disvā vimano³ udik-
khasi. 380.

Akkhīni ca turiyā-r-iva⁴ kinnariyā-r-iva pabbatantare
tava me nayanāni udikkhiya bhiyyo kāmarati pavaḍ-
ḍhati. 381.

Uppalasikharopamānite⁵ vimale hāṭakasannibhe⁶ mukhe
tava me nayanāni udikkhiya bhiyyo kāmaguṇo pavaḍḍha-
ti. 382.

Api⁷ dūragatā saremhase⁸ āyatapamhe visuddhadassane
na hi m'atthi tayā piyatarā⁹ nayanā kinnarimandalo-
cane.¹⁰ 383.

Apathena payātum icchasi candam¹¹ kīlanakam gavesasi
Meruṃ¹² laṃghetum icchasi yo tvam buddhasutam mag-
gayasi.¹³ 384.

N'atthi hi loka sadevake rāgo yattha pi dāni me siyā
na pi naṃ jānāmi kīriso atha maggena hato samū-
lako.¹⁴ 385.

Ingḥālakhuyā¹⁵ va ujjhito visapatto-r-iva aggato¹⁶ kato
na pi naṃ passāmi kīriso¹⁷ atha maggena hato samū-
lako.¹⁸ 386.

Yassā siyā apaccavekkhitam satthā vā anusāsito¹⁹ siyā
tvam tādisikam²⁰ palobhaya jānantim²¹ so imaṃ vihañ-
ṇasi. 387.

Mayham hi akkuṭṭhavandite sukhadukkhe ca²² sati upaṭ-
thitā

¹ °sammati, ed.

² kunapa°, ed.

³ vamano, ed.

⁴ turiyāni ca, ed.

⁵ °sikharāsamānite, ed.

⁶ hāṭaka°, ed.

⁷ asi, ed.

⁸ saremhase, m.

⁹ piyataro, ed.

¹⁰ kinnara°, ed.

¹¹ canda, ed.

¹² Meru, ed.

¹³ magīyasi, ed. m.

¹⁴ samūlato, ed.

¹⁵ ingḥālakhuyā, m.

¹⁶ aggito, m.

¹⁷ kīdiso, ed.

¹⁸ samūlato, ed.

¹⁹ nanusāsito, m. ; anupāsito, ed.

²⁰ tādisaṃ kam, ed.

²¹ jānatī, ed.

²² va, ed.

saṃkhatam asubham ti jāniya sabbatth' eva mano na lim-
pati. 388.

Sāham sugatassa sāvika maggaṭṭhaṅgikayānayāyini.
uddhaṭasallā anāsava suññāgāragatā ramām' aham. 389.

Diṭṭhā hi mayā sucittitā sombhā dārukacillakā navā
tantihi ¹ ca khīlakehi ca vinibaddhā ² vividham panacci-
tā. ³ 290.

Tamh' uddhaṭe ⁴ tantikhīlake ⁵ viṣaṭṭhe ⁶ vikale paripakkate
avinde ⁷ khaṇḍaso kate kimhi tattha manam nivesaye. 391.
Tathūpamam dehakāni man tehi dhammehi vinā na vat-
tanti ⁸

dhammehi vinā na vattanti ⁹ kimhi tattha manam nive-
saye. 392.

Yathā haritālena makkhitam addasa cittikam bhittiyā
katam
tamhi te ¹⁰ viparītadassanam paññā mānusikā niratthi-
kā. 393.

Māyam viya aggato katam supinante va suvaṇṇapādapam
upadhāvasi ¹¹ andha rittakam janamajjhe-r-iva rupparūpa-
kam. ¹² 394.

Vaṭṭani-r-iva koṭar' ohitā majjhe bubbulakā ¹³ saassukā
pīlikolīkā ¹⁴ c'ettha jāyati vividhā cakkhuvidhā 'va piṇ-
ditā. ¹⁵ 395.

Uppāṭiyā cārudassanā na ca pajjittha asaṅgamānasā
handā te cakkhum harassu tam tassa narassa adāsi tā-
vade. 396.

Tassa ca viramāsi ¹⁶ tāvade rāgo tattha khamāpayi ca nam
sotthi siyā brahmacārini na puno edisakam bhavissati. 397.
Āhaniya edisam janam aggin ¹⁷ pajjalitam ¹⁸ 'va liṅgiya

¹ tantuhi, m.

² vinibandhu, cd.

³ paracchikā, cd.

⁴ uddhate, cd.

⁵ khilate, cd.

⁶ viṣaṭṭhe, cd. m. ⁷ na vindeyya, m. ⁸ vattati, cd. m.

⁹ santidhammehi vinā na vattati, m. cd.

¹⁰ tamhi va te, cd.

¹¹ upaṭṭhāsi, m. ; upaṭṭhavasi, cd.

¹² rūpar°, cd. m.

¹³ pubbālhakā, cd. ; bubbulakā, m.

¹⁴ pīlī°, cd.

¹⁵ piṇḍanā, cd.

¹⁶ vigamāsi, cd.

¹⁷ aggi, cd.

¹⁸ paliṅgiya, cd.

gaṇhissam āsivisaṃ viya api nu sotthi siyā khamehi
no. 398.

Muttā ca tato sā bhikkhunī agami buddhavarassa santikaṃ
passiya varapuññalakkhaṇaṃ ² cakkhu āsi yathāpurāṇakaṃ
ti. 399.

Imā gathā paccudabhāsi. Tattha Jīvakambavan-
nanti Jivakassa Komārabhaccassa ambavanam. Ram-
man ti ramanīyam. Tam kira bhūmibhāgasampattiya
chāyūdakasampattiya rukkhānaṃ ropitākārena atī viya
manuññaṃ manoramaṃ. Gacchantin ³ ti ambava-
nam uddissakataṃ ⁴ divāvihārāya upagacchantiṃ. ⁵ Subhan
ti evaṃnāmikaṃ. Dhuttako ti itthidhutto Rājagaha-
vasī kir' eko mahāvibhavassa suvaṇṇakārassa putto yuvā
abhirūpo itthidhutto purisamadamatto vicari. So tam
paṭipathe disvā paṭibaddhacitto maggaṃ uparundhitvā
aṭṭhāsi. Tena vuttam: dhuttako sannivāresi ti
gamaṇam nisedhesi ti attho. Tam enaṃ abravī
Subhā ti tam enaṃ nivāritvā tṭhitam dhuttam Subhā
bhikkhunī kathesi. Ettha ca gacchantiṃ bhikkhuniṃ ⁶
Subham abravi Subhā ti ⁷ ca attānam eva therī aññaṃ
viya katvā vadati. Theriyā vuttagāthānaṃ ⁸ sambandha-
dassanavasena saṃgītikārehi ayaṃ gāthā vuttā.

Abravī Subhā ti vatvā tassā dhuttākāradassanat-
tham āha kin te aparādhitan ti ādi. Tattha kin
te aparādhitaṃ mayā ti kiṃ tuyhaṃ āvuso mayā
aparaddham. ⁹ Yaṃ mama ovadiyāna titṭhasi ti
yena aparādhena maṃ gacchantiṃ ¹⁰ ovaditvā gamaṇaṃ
nisedhetvā titṭhasi. So n'atth' evā ti adhippāyo.

Atha itthī ti saññāya evaṃ paṭipajji. ¹¹ Evam pi na
yuttam ti dassenti āha: Na hi pabbajitāya āvuso
puriso samphusanāya kappatī ti. Āvuso

¹ namehi, cd. ² pavaram p°, cd. ³ gacchanti, cd.

⁴ uddissagataṃ, cd.

⁵ °gacchanti, cd.

⁶ gacchanti bhikkhunī, cd.

⁷ Subhā si, cd.

⁸ vuttakathānaṃ, cd.

⁹ anaruddham, cd.

¹⁰ gacchanti, cd.

¹¹ paṭipajjasi, cd.

suvanṇakāraputta lokiyacārittena purisassa pi pabbajitānaṃ phusanāya na kappati. Pabbajitāya pana puriso tiracchānagato viya phusanāya na kappati. Tiṭṭhatu tāva purisaphusanārāgavasen' assā nissaggiyena purisassa nissaggiyassāpi phusanā na kappat' eva.

Tenāha : Garuke mama satthu sāsane ti ādi. Tass' attho garuke pāsānachattaṃ viya garukātabbe mayhaṃ satthu sāsane yā sikkhā bhikkhuniyo uddissa sugatena sammāsambuddhena desitā paññattā. Tā hi parisuddhakusalakotṭhāsaṃ rāgādiāṅgaṇaṃ sabbaso abhāvena anaṅgaṇaṃ evambhūtaṃ maṃ gacchantin¹ ti kena kāraṇena ovaḍitvā² tiṭṭhasīti.

Āvilacitto ti cittassa āvilabhāvakarānaṃ kāmavittakādīnaṃ vasena āvilacitto tvaṃ, tad abhāvato anāvilāṃ rāgarajādīnaṃ vasena saraḷo aṅgaṇo, tad abhāvato vītarajaṃ anaṅgaṇaṃ sabbattha khandhapañcake samuccheda vimuttiyā vimuttamānaṃ maṃ kasmiṃ ovaḍitvā tiṭṭhasīti evaṃ theriyā vutte dhuttako attano adhippāyaṃ vibhāvento daharā cā ti ādinā dasa gāthā abhāsi.

Tattha daharā ti taruṇi paṭhame yobbane ṭhitā. Apāpikā c'asī³ ti rūpena alāmikā asi. Uttamarūpa-dharā cāhosī ti adhippāyo. Kin te pabbajjā karissatī⁴ ti tuyhaṃ evaṃ paṭhamavaye ṭhitāya rūpasampannāya pabbajjā kiṃ karissati.⁵ Buddhāya vigatarūpāya⁶ vā pabbajjitaḥ ti adhippāyena vadati. Nikkhipā ti chaḍḍehi. Nikkhippā ti vā pāṭho. Apanetvā ti attho.

Madhuraṇti sukhaṃ. Subhaṇti attho. Pavanti ti vāyanti. Sabbaso ti samantato. Kusumaraḷena samuṭṭhitā dumaṇti ime rukkhā mandavātena samuṭṭhahamānakusumareṇuvātena⁷ attano kusumaraḷe sayāṃ samuṭṭhitā viya hutvā samantato surabhi vāyanti. Paṭha-

¹ gacchantī, ed. ² ācaritvā, ed. ³ apāyikā vasi, ed.

⁴ karissasī, ed. ⁵ karissasī, ed. ⁶ vigaccharūpāya, ed.

⁷ samuṭṭhassamāna°, ed.

mavasanto¹ sukho utū ti ayam paṭhamo vasantamāso² sukhasamphasso ca utu vattatī ti attho.

Kusumitasikharā ti supupphitagga. Abhigajjanti³ va māluteritā ti vātena sañcalitā abhigajjanti⁴ va abhitthunantā viya tiṭṭhanti.⁵ Yadi ekā vanam ogāhissasī ti sace tvam ekikā vanam ogāhissasi. Kā nāma te tattha rati bhavissatī ti attano bandhasukhābhiratattā⁶ evam āha.

Vālamigasasūghasevitan ti sīhavyagghādivālamigasamūhehi tattha tattha upasevitaṃ. Kuñjaramatatakareṇulolitan ti mattakuñjarehi⁷ hatthinīhi ca migānaṃ cittatāpanena rukkhagacchādīnaṃ sākḥābhañjanena⁸ ca ālolitaṃ padesaṃ kiñcāpi tasmiṃ vane īdisaṃ tadā n'atthi vanam nāma evarūpan ti taṃ bhimsāpetukāmo evam āha. Rahitan ti janarahitaṃ vijanaṃ. Bhimsanakaṇ ti bhayajanakaṃ.

Tapanīyakatā⁹ va dhītikā ti rattasuvannaena viracitā dhitalikā viya sukusalena yantācariyena yantayogavasena vissajjitā suvaṇṇapaṭimā viya vicarasi.¹⁰ Idāni ce ito e'ito ca¹¹ sañcarasi Cittarathe va accharā ti Cittarathanāmake uyyāne devaccharā viya. Kāsikasukhumehī ti Kāsikaratṭhe uppannehi ati viya sukhumehi. Vagguhī ti siniddhamatṭhehi. Sobhasi vasanehi¹² 'nopa me ti vāsanapārūpanavattthehi anūpame upamārahite.

Tvam idāni me vasānugo asī¹³ ti bhāvīnaṃ attano adhippāyavasena ekantikaṃ vattamānaṃ viya katvā vadati :

Ahaṃ tava vasānugo siyaṇ¹⁴ ti ahaṃ pi tuyhaṃ vasānugo¹⁵ kiṃkārapaṭissāvī bhaveyyaṃ. Yadi viharemasi (!) kānanantarehī ti yadi mayaṃ¹⁶ ubho

¹ ovassante, cd. ² vassantim°, cd. ³ °gacchanti, cd.

⁴ °gacchanti, cd. ⁵ abhitthunatāviya tiṭṭhati, cd.

⁶ °rattattā, cd. ⁷ °mattākareṇu°, cd.

⁸ °bhañjanāni, cd. ⁹ tampiniyatatā, cd.

¹⁰ vicarati, cd. ¹¹ ca om. cd. ¹² vasavanehi, cd.

¹³ vaso asī, cd. ¹⁴ siyun, cd. ¹⁵ viramasi, cd.

¹⁶ yadi ayam, cd.

pi vanap̄tare saha vasāma ramāma. Na hi m'atthi
 tayā¹ piyataro ti vasānugabhāvassa kāraṇaṃ āha.
 Pāṇo ti satto. Añño keci pi satto tayā² piyataro may-
 haṃ n'atthi ti attho. Athavā pāṇo ti attano jīvitam
 sandhāya vadati. Mayhaṃ jīvitam piyataram³ na hi
 atthi ti attho. Kinnarimandalocane⁴ ti kinnari
 viya mandaputhuvilocane.

Yadi me vacanaṃ karissasi sukhitā ehi
 agāraṃ āvasāti⁵ sace tvaṃ mama vacanaṃ karissasi
 ekāsaṇaṃ ekaseyyaṃ brahmacariyadukkhaṃ pahāya ehi
 kāmabhogehi sukhitā hutvā agāraṃ ajjhāvasa. Sukhitā
 hoti agāraṃ āvasanti⁶ ti keci⁶ paṭhanti. Tesam
 sukhitā bhavissati agāraṃ ajjhāvasanti ti attho. Pāsā-
 danivāta vāsini ti nivātesu pāsādesu vāsini. Pāsā-
 dāvimānavāsini ti ca pāṭho. Vimānasadisese pāsā-
 desu vāsini ti attho. Parikammaṇti veyyāvaccam.

Dhārayā ti paridaha nivāsehi c'eva uttariyaṇ ca
 karoḥi. Abhirohehi ti maṇḍanavibhūsanavasena vā
 sarīraṃ āropaya alaṅkaroḥi ti attho. Mālavanṇakaṇ-
 ti mālaṃ c'eva gandhavilepanaṃ ca. Kañcana maṇi-
 muttakāṇti kañcanaena maṇimuttānaṃ vāsehi c'eva
 uttariyaṇ ca karoḥi. Abhirohehi ti hi ca yuttaṃ. Suvanna-
 mayamaṇimuttāhi cittaṇ⁷ ti attho. Bahun ti batthū-
 pagādibhedato bahuppakāraṃ. Vividhaṇti karaṇavi-
 katiyā nānāvidhaṃ.

Sudhotarajapaccchadan⁸ ti sudhotakāyapavā-
 hitaṃ rajaṃ uracchadaṃ. Subhaṇti sobhaṇaṃ. Goṇa-
 katūlikapattatāṇ⁹ ti dighalomakāḷako javena c'eva
 haṃsalomādipunṇāya tūlikāya ca patthataṃ.¹⁰ Navan ti
 abhinavaṃ. Mahārahaṇti mahagghaṃ. Candā-
 namaṇḍitasāragandhikaṇti gosīsakādisāraṇa-

¹ tassā, cd.² tassā, cd.³ piyaṃ taṃ, cd.⁴ kinnaram°, cd.⁵ āvasan ti, cd.⁶ āvasanti keci, cd.⁷ citan, cd.⁸ sudhotarajataṃ pacchadan, cd.⁹ °patthatan, cd.¹⁰ patthataṃ, cd.

danena maṇḍitatāya surabhigandhi kaṃ¹ evarūpaṃ sayanam āruha² taṃ āruhivā yathāsukhaṃ sayāhi e'eva nisīda vā ti attho.

Uppalañ ca udakato ubbhatan ti. Cakāro nipātamattaṃ. Udakato ubbhatam utthitam accuggamaṭṭhitam suphullaṃ³ uppalaṃ. Yathāyaṃ amanussa sevitan ti tañ ca rakkhasapariggahitāya pokkharāṇiyā jātatā nimmanussehi sevitaṃ kenaci aparibhuttaṃ eva bhaveyya. Evaṃ tuvaṃ brahmacārini ti evam eva⁴ taṃ suṭṭhu phullaṃ uppalaṃ viya tuvaṃ brahmacārini sakesu aṅgesu attano sarirāvayavesu kenaci aparibhuttasu yeva araṃ gamissasi vuddhā yeva jarājiṇṇā bhavissasi.⁵ Evaṃ dhuttakena attano adhippāye pakāsīte therī sarīrasabhāvavibhāvanena taṃ tattha vicchedentī kin te idānī ti gātham āha. Tass' attho: āvuso suvaṇṇakāraputta kesādikunāpapūre ekante bhedanadhamme susānavaḍḍhane idha imasmiṃ kāyasaññite asucikalebare kin nāma tava sāraṇ ti samanāṃ sambhāvitaṃ yaṃ disvā vimāno aññatarasmiṃ ārammaṇe vigatamanasaṃkappo etth' eva vā avimāno somanassiko hutvā udikkhasi taṃ mayhaṃ kathehi. Taṃ taṃ sutvā dhuttako kiñcāpi tassā rūpaṃ caturassasobhitaṃ saddhammaṃ dassanato pana paṭṭhāya yasmiṃ diṭṭhipāse paṭibaddhacitto taṃ eva apassanto⁶ akkhini ca turiyā-rivā ti ādim āha. Kāmañ cāyaṃ therī suṭṭhu saṃyatātāya santindriyatāya dhīravippasannasammasantanipātakammānubhāvanipphannesu⁷ manasā pañcapasādapatimaṇḍītesu nāyanesu labbhamānesu bhāvī ti cāturiye diṭṭhipāte yasmāyaṃ⁸ caritabhāvavilāsādi-parikkappavañcito so dhutto jāto yasmāyaṃ diṭṭhirāgo savisesaṃ vepullaṃ agamāsi. Tattha akkhini ca turiyā-rivā ti. Turī⁹ vuccati migī. Casaddo nipātamattaṃ.

¹ °gandhi, ed.² āruhaṃ, ed.³ suphulla, ed.⁴ evam evaṃ, ed.⁵ bhavissati, ed.⁶ apaṭissanto, ed.⁷ °somasanta°, ed.⁸ yasmā mayam, ed.⁹ turi, ed.

Migacchāpāya¹ va te akkhīni ti attho. Koriyā-rivā ti vā pālī kuñcakārakukkuṭiyā ti vuttaṃ hoti. Kinnariyā² va pabbatantare ti pabbatakucchiyaṃ³ vicaramānāya kinnaravanitāya viya ca te akkhīni ti attho. Tava me nayanāni udikkhiyā ti tava vuttā guṇavisesādinayanāni disvā. Bhiyyo uparūpari me kāmābhirati pavaḍḍhati.

Uppalasikharopamānite⁴ ti rattuppalaggasadisāsamkāni. Vimale ti nimmale. Hātakasānibhe⁵ ti kañcanarūpakassa mukhasadise te mukhe nayanāni dakkhiyā ti yojanā.

Asi dūragatā ti dūraṃ ṭhānaṃ gatāsi. Saremhase ti aññaṃ kiñci acintetvā tava nayanāni eva anusarāmi. Āyatapamhe ti dīghapakhume. Visuddhadassane ti nimmalalocane. Nahi m'atthi tayā piyatarā⁶ nayanā ti tava nayanato añño koci mayhaṃ piyatara n'atthi. Tayā ti hi sāmīatthe eva karaṇavacanāṃ. Evaṃ cakkhusampattiyaṃ uccāritassa viya tantivippalapato tassa sadisassa manorathaṃ viparivattantī therī apathenā ti ādinā dvādasa gāthā abhāsi. Tattha apathena payātum icchasi ti āvuso suvaṇṇakāraputta panthe aññasmiṃ itthijane yotvaṃ buddhasutaṃ buddhassa bhagavato orasaṃ⁷ dhītaraṃ maggayasi⁸ patthesi. So tvam panthe kheme ujumagge apathena kaṇṭakanivutena⁹ sabhayena kummaggena payātum icchasi paṭipajjitukāmo si. Candamaṃ¹⁰ kilānakamaṃ gavesasi candamaṇḍalaṃ kilāgolakamaṃ¹¹ kātukāmo si. Merumaṃ¹² laṅghetumaṃ icchasi ti caturāsītiyojanasahassabbedhaṃ Sinerupabatarājaṃ laṃghayitvā aparabhāge ṭhātukāmo si yotvaṃ maṃ buddhasutaṃ maggayasi¹³ ti yojanā.

¹ migacchāpā, cd.

² kinnarī, cd.

³ pabbakucchiyaṃ, cd.

⁴ osikharosamāni, cd.

⁵ hātakas°, cd.

⁶ piyatara, cd.

⁷ orasa, cd.

⁸ maggiyasi, cd.

⁹ onivitena, cd.

¹⁰ canda, cd.

¹¹ oḡolikaṃ, cd.

¹² Meru, cd.

¹³ maggessasi, cd.

Idāni tassa attano avisayabhāvaṃ patthanāya ca vighā-tāvahanam dassetuṃ n'atthi hī ti ādi vuttam. Tattha rāgo yattha pi dāni me siyā ti yattha idāni me rāgo siyā bhaveyya taṃ ārammaṇam sadevake loke n'atthi. Evaṃ na pi naṃ jānāmi kīriso ti naṃ rāgaṃ kīriso ti pi na jānāmi. Atha maggena hato samūlako ti. Athā ti nipātamattam. Ayoniso-manasikārasaṃkhātena mūlena samūlako ¹ rāgo ariyamaggena hato samugghātito.²

Ingahālakhu yā ti aṅgarakāsuyā. Ujjhito ti vātakhitto³ viya yo koci dahano.⁴ Indhanam⁵ viyā ti attho. Visapatto-rivā ti visagatabhājanam viya. Aggato kato ti aggato abhirato appagghanako kato. Visassa lesam pi asesetvā apanihito vināsito ti attho.

Yassā siyā apaccavekkhitā ti yassā itthiyā idaṃ khandhapañcakaṃ ñāṇena apaṭivekkhitam apariññā-tam siyā. Satthā vā anusāsito siyā ti satthā vā dhammasarīrassa adassanena yassā itthiyā anusāsito siyā. Tvam tādīsikam palobhassā ti⁶ āvuso tvam tathārūpaṃ aparimadditasamkhāram apaccavekkha kata-lokuttaradhammam⁷ kāmehi palobhassa upacchandassa.⁸ Jānantim⁹ so imaṃ vihaññāsī¹⁰ ti so imaṃ pavattim¹¹ nivattiṇ ca yāthāvato jānantim¹² paṭividdha-saccam imaṃ Subham bhikkhunim āgamma vihaññāsi sampati āyatim¹³ ca vighātadukkham¹⁴ āpajjasi.¹⁵

Idāni 'ssa vighātāpattim¹⁶ kāraṇavibhāvanena dassenti mayham hī ti ādim āha. Tattha hī ti hetuatthe nipāto. Akkuṭṭhāvandite ti akkose vandanāya ca. Sukhadukkhe ti sukhe ca dukkhe ca. Itthānīṭṭhavi-passasamāyoge vā. Sati upaṭṭhitā ti paccavek-

¹ samūlato, ed.² sammugghātito, ed.³ ujjhito vātikhitto, ed.⁴ dahaniyo, ed.⁵ indanam, ed.⁶ kapalo asā ti, ed.⁷ kataṃ lok°, ed.⁸ upajjhandassa, ed.⁹ jānanti, ed.¹⁰ viññāsī, ed.¹¹ pavatti, ed.¹² jānanti, ed.¹³ āyati, ed.¹⁴ vighātamd°, ed.¹⁵ āpajjati, ed.¹⁶ opāpattinā, ed.

khaṇayuttā sati vā sabbakālaṃ upaṭṭhitā saṃkhatam
asubhan ti jāniyā ti tebhūmakam saṃkhāragatam
kilesāsucipaggharaṇena asubhan ti ñatvā. Sabbatth'
evā ti sabbasmiṃ yeva bhavassaye. Mayham maṇo
taṇhālopādīnā na upalimpati.

Maggaṭṭhaṅgikayānayaṇinī¹ ti aṭṭhaṅgika-
maggasaṃkhātena ariyayānena nibbānapuram yāyinī upa-
gatā. Uddhaṭṭasallā ti attano santānato samuṭṭhita-
rāgādisallā.

Sucittitā ti hatthapādamukhādiākārena suṭṭhu cittitā
viracitā. Sombhā ti sombhakā. Dārūkacillakā
navā ti dārudaṇḍādihi uparacitarūpakāni. Tantihī²
ti nhārusuttakehi. Khīlakehī ti hatthapādapiṭṭhikaṇ-
ṇakādiatthāya ṭhapitadaṇḍehi. Vinibaddhā³ ti vivi-
dhen' ākārena baddhā.⁴ Vividham panaccitā⁵ ti
yantasuttādinam⁶ channavissajjanādinā⁷ paṭṭhapitanaccitā.
Panaccantānam⁸ viya diṭṭhā ti yojanā.

Tamh' uddhaṭṭe tantikhīlake ti sannivesavi-
siṭṭharadavisesayuttam⁹ upādāya rūpakasamaññātamhi
tantikhīlake paṭṭhānato uddhaṭṭe¹⁰ bandhato vis-
saṭṭhe visukaraṇena aññamaññam vikale taḥiṃ
taḥiṃ khipanena paripakkate vikirite. Avinde
khaṇḍaso kate ti potthakarūpassa avayave khaṇḍā-
khaṇḍite kate potthakarūpaṃ na vindeyyam na upalabhey-
yam. Evaṃ sante kimhi tattha manam nive-
saye tasmiṃ potthakarūpāvayave kimhi kiṃ khāṇuke¹¹
udāhu rajjuke mattikāpiṇḍādike vā. Manam ti manam
paññam niveseyya. Visamkhāre avayave sā paññā kadāci
pi na pateyyā¹² ti attho.

Tathūpaman ti tam sadisaṃ. Tena potthakarūpena
sadisaṃ. Kin ti ce āha dehakānī ti ādi. Tattha

¹ yānam yā°, ed. ² tantī, ed. ³ vinibandhā, ed.

⁴ bandhā, ed. ⁵ panacchitā, ed. ⁶ tan tam sutt°, ed.

⁷ chanavis°, ed. ⁸ panaccantāna, ed.

⁹ tamh' utṭhate ti ya tantakhīlakam saunivesa°, ed.

¹⁰ utṭhate, ed. ¹¹ khānute, ed.

¹² ppateyyā, ed.

de h a k ā n ī¹ ti hatthapādamukhādidehāvayavā.¹ Ma n ti
me paṭipattim² upaṭṭhahanti. Te h i d h a m m e h i ti
tehi paṭhaviādicakkhādiddhammehi³ v i n ā n a p p a v a t -
t a n t i.⁴ Na hi tathā tassa sanniviṭṭhe paṭhaviādidhamme
muñcivā deho nāma santi. D h a m m e h i v i n ā n a
v a t t a n t i ti deho viya avayavehi avayavadhammehi vinā
na vattanti na upalabbhanti. Evaṃ sante k i m h i t a t t h a
m a n a m n i v e s a y e ti paṭhaviyaṃ udāhu āpādi ke deho
ti v ā hatthapādādihi v ā manam paññaṃ niveseyya. Ya sm ā
paṭhaviā dipasādadhammamatte e s ā s a m ā ñ ñ ā y a d i d a m
deho ti v ā hatthapādādīni ti v ā satto ti v ā itthi ti v ā puriso
ti v ā t a s m ā n a e t t h a j ā n a k o k o c i a b h i n i v e s o h o t i ti.

Y a t h ā h a r i t ā l e n a m a k k h i t a m a d d a s a⁵
c i t t i k a m b h i t t i y ā k a t a n t i y a t h ā k u s a l e n a c i t -
t a k ā r e n a b h i t t i y a m h a r i t ā l e n a m a k k h i t a m l i t t a m t e n a
l e p a m d a t v ā k a t a m a l i k h i t a m c i t t i k a m i t t h i r ū p a m a d d a s a⁶
p a s e y y a.⁷ T a t t h a y ā u p a t t h a m b h a n a k h e p a n ā d i k i r i y ā s a m -
p a t t i y ā m ā n u s i k ā⁸ n u k h o a y a m b h i t t i a p a s s a y a t t h i t ā
t i p a ñ ñ ā n i r a t t h i k ā⁹ m a n u s s a b h ā v a s a m k h ā t a s s a
a t t h a s s a t a t t h a a b h ā v a t o m ā n u s i t i p a n a k e v a l a m t a h i m
t a s s a c a v i p a r i t a d a s s a n a m¹⁰ y ā t h ā v a g a h a ṇ a m n a
h o t i d h a m m a p u ṇ j a m a t t e i t t h i p u r i s ā d i g a h a ṇ a m p i e v a m -
s a m p a d a m i d a m d a t t h a b b a n t i a d h i p p ā y o.

M ā y a m v i y a a g g a t o k a t a n t i m ā y ā k ā r e n a
p u r a t o u p a d h ā v a s i¹¹ v ā m ā y ā s a d i s a m. S u p i n a n t e v a
s u v a ṇ ṇ a p ā d a p a n t i s u p i n a m e v a s u p i n a n t a m. T a t t h a
u p a t t h i t a s u v a ṇ ṇ a m a y a r u k k h a m v i y a. U p a d h ā v a s i¹²
a n d h a r i t t a k a n t i. A n d h a b ā l a. R i t t a k a m
t u c c h a k a m a n t o s ā r a r a h i t a m. I d a m a t t a b h ā v a m e v a m
m a m ā t i s ā r a v a n t a m v i y a u p a g a c c h a s i a b h i n i v i s a s i.¹³
J a n a m a j j h e - r - i v a r u p p a r ū p a k a n t i m ā y ā k ā -

¹ °mukhānido, cd.² paṭipatti, cd. ³ °dhamme, cd.⁴ pavattati, cd.⁵ makkhittam adasa, cd.⁶ adassa, cd.⁷ paseyya, cd.⁸ mānasikā, cd.⁹ niratthakā, cd.¹⁰ viparivādassanam, cd.¹¹ upaṭṭhāsi, cd.¹² upaṭṭhāvasi, cd.¹³ abhinivisati, cd.

rena ¹ mahājanamajjhe dassitaṃ rūpiyarūpasadisāṃ sārāṃ
sārāṃ upaṭṭhahantaṃ asāraṃ ti attho. Vaṭṭaṇi-r-rivā
ti lākhāya guḷikā viya. Koṭṭar'ohitā ti koṭṭare rukkha-
susire ṭhapitā. Majjhe pubbaḷhakā ti akkhidala-
majjhe ² ṭhitajalapubbaḷhasadisā. Saassukā ti assuja-
lasahitā. Pīlikolīkā ti akkhigūthako. Ettha
jāyatī ti etasmiṃ akkhimaṇḍale ubhosu koṭṭisu visagan-
dhaṃ vāyanti ³ nibbattati. Pīlikolīkā ti vā akkhidalesu
nibbattanakā pīlikā vuccati. Vividhā ti nīlādimaṇ-
ḍalānaṃ c'eva rattapītādīnaṃ sattannaṃ paṭalānaṃ ca
vasena anekavidhā. Cakkhuvīdha ti cakkhubhāvā
cakkhuppakārā vā. Tassa anekakalāpaggaḥabhāvato
piṇḍitā ti samuditā.

Evam cakkhusmiṃ sārājantassa cakkhuno asubhattaṃ
anavaṭṭhitatāya aniccataṃ ca vibhāvesi. Vibhāvetvā ca
yathā nāma koci lobhaniyaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ gahetvā corakantā-
raṃ paṭipajjanto corehi palibuddho taṃ sobhaniyabhaṇḍaṃ
datvā gacchati evaṃ evaṃ cakkhumhi sā rattena tena
purisena palibuddhā therī attano cakkhuṃ uppāṭetvā tassa
adāsi. Tena vuttaṃ: uppāṭiya cārudassanā ti
ādi. Tattha uppāṭiyā ti uppāṭetvā cakkhu kūpato
niharitvā. Cārudassanā ti piyadassanā manohara-
dassanā. Na ca pajjitthā ti tasmīṃ cakkhusmiṃ
saṅgaṃ nāpajji. Asaṅga mānasā ti katthaci pi-
ārammaṇe anāsattacittā. ⁴ Handa te cakkhun ti
tassā kāmīnaṃ tato eva mayā dinnattā te cakkhusaṇṇitaṃ
asucipiṇḍaṃ gaṇha. Gahetvā pasādayuttaṃ icchitaṃ
ṭhānaṃ nehi.

Tassa ca viramāsi tāvade ti tassa dhuttaपुरi-
sassa tāvad eva akkhimhi uppāṭitakkhaṇe eva rāgo vigac-
chi. Tatthā ti akkhimhi tassaṃ vā theriyaṃ. Athavā
tatthā ti tasmīṃ yeva ṭhāne. Khamāpayī ti khamā-
pesi. Sotthi siyā brahmacārīnī ti seṭṭhacārīnī
ahosi so mayhaṃ ārogyaṃ eva na bhaveyya. Puna no

¹ mayāk°, cd.² dakkhid°, cd.³ vāyanto, cd.⁴ °citto, cd.

edisaṃ bhavissatī ti ito paraṃ evarūpaṃ anācāra-
caraṇaṃ na bhavissati na karissāmī ti attho.

Āhāriyā ti ghaṭṭetvā. Edisaṃ ti evarūpaṃ sabbat-
tha vitarāgaṃ. Liṅgiyā¹ ti pajjalitaṃ aggim āliṅgetvā.
Tato ti tasmā dhuttapurisā. Sā bhikkhunī ti sā
Subhā bhikkhunī. Āgami buddhavarassa san-
tikan ti sammāsambuddhassa santikaṃ upagacchi upa-
saṃkami. Passiya varapuññalakkaṇaṃ ti
uttamehi puññasambhārehi nibbattamahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ
disvā. Yathāpurāṇaṃ ti porāṇaṃ viya uppā-
danato pubbe viya cakkuṃ paṭipākaṭikaṃ ahosi. Yad
ettha antarantarā na vuttaṃ taṃ vuttanayattā suviññey-
yam eva.

Subhāya Jīvakambavanikāya theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā
samattā.

Timśanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

LXXII.

Cattālisanipāte nagaṃ hi kusumaṃ nāmeti ādikā
Isidāsiyā theriyā gāthā. Ayam pi purimabuddhesu katā-
dhikārā tattha tattha bhava purimattabbhāve ṭhatvā vivaṭ-
tūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī carimabhavato sattame
bhava kalyāṇasannissaye paradāriyakammaṃ katvā kāyassa
bhedaniraye nibbattitvā tattha bahūni vassasatāni niraye
paccitvā tato cutā tisu jātisu tiracchānayaṇiyam nibbattitvā
tato cutā dāsiyā kucchismiṃ napuṃsako hutvā nibbatti.
Tato pana cutā ekassa daḷiddassa pākaṭikassa dhītā hutvā
nibbatti. Taṃ vayappattaṃ Giridāso nāma aññatarassa
satthavāhassa putto attano bhariyaṃ katvā gehaṃ ānesi.
Tassa ca bhariyā atthi silavatī kalyāṇadhammā. Tassaṃ
issāpakatā sāmīno tassā viddesanakammaṃ akāsi. Sā
tattha yāvajīvaṃ ṭhatvā kāyassa bhedaṃ imasmiṃ buddhup-
pāde Ujjeniyam kulapadesasilācārādiguṇehi abhisamma-

tassa vibhavasampannassa seṭṭhissa dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Isidāsī ti 'ssā nāmaṃ ahosi. Tam vayappattakāle mātāpitaro kularūpavayavibhavādisarisassa aññatarassa seṭṭhiputtassa adamsu. Sā tassa gehe patidevatā ¹ hutvā māsammattam vasi. Ath' assā kammaphalena sāmiko virattarūpo hutvā tam gharato nihari. Tam sabbam pālito eva viññāyati. Tesam tesam pana sāmikanam na ruceaneyyatāya samvegajātā pitaram anujānapetvā Jinadattāya ² theriyā santike pabbajitvā vipassanāya kammam karontī nacirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattam patvā phalasukhena nibbānasukhena vītināmentī ekadivasam Pāṭaliputtanagare piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābattam piṇḍapātapāṭikkantā Mahāgaṅgāya vālikapulīne nisīditvā Bodhittheriyā nāma attano sahāyatheriyā pubbaṭṭipattim pucchitvā tam attham gāthābandhavasena vissajjesi : Ujjeniyā puravare ti ādinā. Tesam pana pubbaṭṭipaccāyāssa jjanānam sambandham dassetum :

Nagaramhi kusumanāme Pāṭaliputtamhi pathaviyā ³ maṇḍe Sakyakulakulīnāyo dve bhikkhuniyo guṇavatiyo. 400.

Isidāsī tattha ekā dutiyā Bodhittherī sīlasampannā ca jhānājjhāyanaratāyo bahussutāyo dhutakilesāyo. 401.
Tā piṇḍāya caritvā bhattattham + kiriya ⁵ dhotapattāyo rahitamhi sukhanisinnā imā girā abbhudīresum. ⁶ 402.

Imā tisso gāthā saṅgītikārehi ṭhapitā.

Pāsādikā si ayye Isidāsī vayo pi te aparihīno kiṃ disvāna valikaṃ athāsī ⁷ nekkhammam anuyuttā. 403.
Evam anuyūñjamānā sā ⁸ rahite dhammadesanākusalā Isidāsī vacanam abravi ⁹ suṇa Bodhi yath'amhi pabbajitā. 404.

Ito param vissajjanagāthā :

¹ patidevatā, ed. ² Jinarattāya, ed. ³ pathaviyā, ed.

⁴ attattham, ed. ⁵ kriya, m. ⁶ abbhudīrayun ti, ed.

⁷ athāpi, ed. ⁸ anuyūñjamānassa, ed.

⁹ vacanabravi, ed.

Ujjeniyā puravare mayhaṃ pitā sīlasaṃvuto seṭṭhi
 tass' amhi ekā ¹ dhītā piyā manāpā dayitā ca. 405.
 Atha me Sāketato varakā āgacchi uttamakulīnā
 seṭṭhi bahutaratano tassa maṃ suḥaṃ ² adāsi tāto. 406.
 Sassuyā sassurassa ca sāyaṃ pātāṃ pañāmaṃ upagamma ³
 sirasā karomi pāde vandāmi yath'amhi anusitṭhā. 407.
 Yā mayhaṃ ⁴ sāmikassa bhaginiyo bhātuno pariḥano
 taṃ ekavārakam ⁵ pi disvā ubbiggā āsanam demi. 408.
 Annena pānena ca khajjena ca yañ ca tattha sannihitaṃ
 chāдеми ⁶ upanayāmi ⁷ demi ca yaṃ yassa paṭirūpaṃ. 409.
 Kālena utṭhahitvā gharaṃ samupagamim ⁸
 ummāradhotahatthapādā ⁹ pañjalikā sāmikam upemi. 410.
 Kocchaṃ pasādaṃ añjanañ ca ādāsakañ ca ¹⁰ gaṇhitvā
 parikammakārikā viya sayam eva paṭim vibhūsemi. ¹¹ 411.
 Sayam eva ¹² odanaṃ sādhaṃyāmi sayam eva bhājanaṃ
 dhovi
 mātā va ekaputtakam tathā ¹³ bhattāraṃ paricarāmi. 412.
 Evaṃ ¹⁴ maṃ bhattikataṃ anuttaraṃ kārikam taṃ ¹⁴ niha-
 tamānaṃ
 utṭhāyikam ¹⁵ analasaṃ sīlavatiṃ dussate bhattā. 413.
 So mātarañ ca pitarañ ca bhaṇati āpucchāhaṃ gamissāmi
 Isidāsiyā na saha ¹⁶ vacchaṃ ekāgāre 'haṃ saha vatthum. 414.
 Mā evaṃ putta ¹⁷ avaca Isidāsi paṇḍitā parivyattā
 utṭhāyikā ¹⁸ analasā kiṃ tuyhaṃ na rocate putta. 415.
 Na ca me hiṃsati ¹⁹ kiñci na cāhaṃ Isidāsiyā saha vacchaṃ ²⁰
 dessā 'va me alaṃ me āpucchāhaṃ gamissāmi. 416.
 Tassa vacanaṃ suṇitvā sassū ²¹ sassuro ca maṃ apucchimsu

¹ eka, cd.² saṇhaṃ, cd.³ paṇamaṃ upagammaṃ, cd.⁴ so mayhaṃ, cd.⁵ tā ekav°, cd.⁶ khāдеми, cd.⁷ upaniyāmi, m.⁸ sasughāmi, cd.⁹ °dhotih°, cd.¹⁰ koccha passā añcāniñca ādāyakañca, cd.¹¹ ayam eva paṭibhūsemi, cd.¹² ayam eva, cd.¹³ tatthā, cd.¹⁴—¹⁴ maṃ—taṃ om. cd.¹⁵ utṭhāhikam, m.; upaṭṭhāyikam, cd.¹⁶ saha om. cd.¹⁷ puttaṃ, cd.¹⁸ utṭhāhikā, m.¹⁹ hisati, cd.²⁰ vaccha, cd.²¹ sassū, om. cd.

ki'ssa tayā¹ aparaddhaṃ bhaṇa vissatthā² yathābhū-
taṃ. 417.

Na pi 'haṃ aparajjhaṃ kiñci na pi hiṃsemi³ na gaṇāmi⁴
dubbacanaṃ kiṃ sakkā kātuye yaṃ maṃ viddessate⁵
bhattā. 418.

Te maṃ pitu gharaṃ paṭi nayiṃsu vimaṇā dukkhena
avibhūtā⁶ puttā anurakkhamānā jin' amhasi rūpinīṃ
Lacchī.⁷ 419.

Atha maṃ adāsi tāto adḍhassa⁸ gharaṃhi dutiyakulikassa
tato upaḍḍhasuṅkena⁹ yena maṃ vindatha seṭṭhi. 420.

Tassa¹⁰ pi gharaṃhi māsaṃ avasi atha¹¹ so pi maṃ paṭi-
chati¹²

dāsi va upaṭṭhahantiṃ¹³ adūsikaṃ sīlasampannaṃ. 421.

Bhikkhāya ca vicarantaṃ damakaṃ dantaṃ me pitā bha-
ṇati

so hi si me jāmātā nikkhipa pontiṃ¹⁴ ca ghaṭikaṃ ca. 422.

So pi vasitvā pakkhaṃ atha tātaṃ bhaṇati dehi me
pontiṃ¹⁵ ghaṭikaṃ ca mallakaṃ¹⁶ ca puna pi bhikkhaṃ ca-
rissāmi. 423.

Atha naṃ bhaṇati tāto ammaṃ sabbo ca me¹⁷ ñātigaṇavaggo
kin te na kirati idha bhaṇa khippaṃ yaṃ te¹⁸ karihiti. 424.

Evam bhaṇito bhaṇati yadi me attā sakkoti alaṃ¹⁹ mayhaṃ
Isidāsiyā na vacchaṃ ekaghare 'haṃ saha vatthun. 425.

Vissajjito gato so ahaṃ pi ekākinī vicintemi²⁰

āpucchitūna gacchaṃ marituye pabbajissaṃ vā. 426.

¹ tassā, cd.

² viṣatthā, m. cd.

³ hisemi, cd.

⁴ bhaṇāmi, cd. m.

⁵ kātaye yaṃmaṃ vindesate, cd. ; kātumaye, m.

⁶ adhibhūtā, m.

⁷ rūpinī Lacchī, cd.

⁸ addhassa, m.

⁹ upaḍḍhasukhena, cd.

¹⁰ tassā, cd.

¹¹ atha om. cd.

¹² paṭicchārāti, cd. m.

¹³ upaṭṭhahantī, cd.

¹⁴ poṭṭhiṃ, m.

¹⁵ poṭṭhi, m. ; ponti, cd.

¹⁶ pallaṅ ca, cd.

¹⁷ ca om. cd. ; ca maṃ, m.

¹⁸ khippapavaṇ te, cd.

¹⁹ atthā sakko ala, cd.

²⁰ ekānikā vicintesi, cd.

Atha ayyā Jinadattā āgacchi ¹ gocarāya cāramānā ²
 tātakulam vinayadharī ³ bahussutā silasampannā. 427.
 Tam disvāna amhākaṃ ⁴ utthāyāsanaṃ tassā paññāpayim ⁵
 nisinnāya ca pāde vanditvā bhojanam adāsi. 428.
 Annena ca pānena ca khajjena ca yañ ca tattha ⁶ sannihitaṃ
 santappayitvā avoca ayye ⁷ icchāmi pabbajitum. 429.
 Atha maṃ ⁸ bhaṇati tāto idh' eva puttaka ⁹ carāhi taṃ
 dhammaṃ
 annena ca pānena ca tappaya ¹⁰ samaṇe dvijātī ¹¹ ca. 430.
 Athāhaṃ bhaṇāmi tātaṃ rodanti ¹² añjalim panāmetvā
 pāpaṃ hi mayā pakataṃ kammaṃ taṃ nijjaressāmi. 431.
 Atha maṃ ¹³ bhaṇati tāto pāpuṇa bodhiñ ¹⁴ ca aggadham-
 mañ ca ¹⁵
 nibbānañ ca labhassu yaṃ sacchikari dvipadasettho. 432.
 Mātāpitū ¹⁶ abhivādayitvā sabbañ ca ñātigaṇavaggaṃ
 sattāhaṃ pabbajitā tisso vijjā aphassayi. 433.
 Jānāmi attano ¹⁷ satta jātiyo yassāyaṃ phalaṃ vipāko ¹⁸
 taṃ tava ācikkhissaṃ taṃ ¹⁹ ekamanā ²⁰ nisāmehi. 434.
 Nagaramhi Erakakacce ²¹ suvaṇṇakārohaṃ bahutadधानो ²²
 yobbanamadena matto so paradāraṃ āsevi 'ham. ²³ 435.
 So 'haṃ tato cavitvā nirayamhi apaccissaṃ ciraṃ
 pakko tato ca utthahitvā makkaṭṭiyā kucchim okkami. 436.
 Sattāhajātaṃ ²⁴ maṃ mahākapi yūthapo nillacchesi
 tass' etaṃ kammaphalaṃ yathā pi gantvāna paradā-
 raṃ. 437.
 So 'haṃ tato cavitvā kālaṃ karitvā Sindhavāraññe

¹ sāgacchi, cd.² gocaramānā, cd.³ takulavinayatherāni, cd. ⁴ oṇa ca amhākāhaṃ, cd.⁵ sā paññ°, cd.⁶ khajjena yaṃ tattha, cd.⁷ ayya, cd.⁸ naṃ, cd.⁹ puttike, m.¹⁰ santappassa, cd.¹¹ dvijāti, cd.¹² rodenti, cd.¹³ naṃ, cd.¹⁴ bodhiyaṃ, cd.¹⁵ phalañ ca, cd.¹⁶ mātāpitūhi, cd.¹⁷ attano om. cd.¹⁸ phalavipāko, cd.¹⁹ ācikkhiyaṃ tvaṃ, cd.²⁰ etamanā, cd.²¹ Ekakacche, cd.²² ayaṃ pahutano, cd.²³ āsevi taṃ, cd. ; āsevissaṃ, m.²⁴ sattāhaṃ j°, cd.

kāṇāya ca khañjāya ca eḷakiyā kucchim okkami. 438.
 Dvādasa vassāni ahaṃ nillacehito ¹ dārake parivahitvā ²
 kiminā v'aṭṭo akallo yathā pi gantvāna paradāraṃ. 439.
 So 'haṃ tato cavitvā govāṇijjakassa ³ gāviyā jāto
 vaccho lākhātambo ⁴ nillacehito ⁵ dvādase māse. 440.
 Te puna ⁶ naṅgalam ahaṃ sakaṭaṃ ⁷ ca dhārayāmi ⁸
 andho v'aṭṭo akallo yathā pi gantvāna paradāraṃ. 441.
 So 'haṃ tato cavitvā vithiyā dāsiyā ghare jāto
 n'eva mahilā na puriso yathā pi gantvāna paradāraṃ. 442.
 Timsativassamhi mato sākaṭikakulamhi dārikā jātā
 kapayaṃhi appabhoge dhanikapurisa-pātabahulamhi. ⁹ 443.
 Tam man tato satthavāho ussannāya vipulāya vaddhiyā ¹⁰
 okaḍḍhati vilapantiṃ ¹¹ acchinditvā kulagharassa. 444.
 Atha soḷasame vasse disvāna ¹² maṃ pattayobbanam ¹³
 kañṇam oruddha ¹⁴ tassa putto Giridāso nāma nāmena. 445.
 Tassa pi aññā bhariyā ¹⁵ silavati guṇavati yasavati ca
 anurattā ¹⁶ bhattāraṃ tassāhaṃ viddesanaṃ ¹⁷ akāsi. 446.
 Tass' etaṃ kammaphalam yaṃ maṃ apakiritūna gacchanti
 dāsi va upaṭṭhahantiṃ ¹⁸ tassa pi anto kato mayā ti. 447.

Tattha na ga ra m hi ku su ma n ā me ti kusuma-
 puran ti evaṃ kusumasaddena gabitanāmake nagare.
 Idāni taṃ nagaraṃ Pāṭaliputtamhī ti sarūpato dasseti.
 Pu th u vi y ā ma ṇ ḍ e ti sakalāya pathaviyā maṇḍabhūte
 Sa k y a ku la ku l i n ā y o ti Sakyakule kuladhītāyo. Sa-
 kya-puttassa bhagavato sāsane pabbajitāya evaṃ vuttaṃ.

Ta t t h ā ti tāsu dvīsu bhikkhunīsu. Bo d h i t h e r ī ti
 evaṃnāmikā therī. J h ā n a j j h ā y a n a r a t ā y o ti loki-
 yalokuttarassa jhāyane abhiratā. Ba h u s s u t ā y o ti

¹ nilajjito, ed. ² parihitvā, ed. ³ govāṇijjakassa, ed.

⁴ lākhātammo, ed. ⁵ na lacehito, ed. ⁶ tena puna, ed.

⁷ sakaṭa, ed. ⁸ catthavāyaramhi, ed.; dhārayamhim, m.

⁹ gandhitipurisa°, ed.; dhanita°, m.

¹⁰ vuddhiyā, m. ¹¹ vilapantī, ed. ¹² disāna, ed.

¹³ pattāyobb°, ed. ¹⁴ uruddha, ed.

¹⁵ tassā piyā bhariyā, ed. ¹⁶ anuvattā, m.

¹⁷ visenaṃ, ed. ¹⁸ upaṭṭhahanti, ed.

pariyattibāhusaccena bahussutā. Dhutakilesāyo ti aggamaggena sabbaso samugghāṭitakilesā.

Bhattattham kiriyā ti bhattakiccam niṭṭhapetvā. Rahitamhī ti janarahitamhi vivittatṭhāne. Sukhanisinnā ti pabbajjāsukhena vivekasukhena ca sukhānisinnā. Imā girā ti idāni vuccamānā sukhā lāmakā. Abbhudiresun ti pucchāvissajjanavasena kathayimṣu. Pāsādikā sī ti gāthā Bodhitheriyā¹ pucchāvasena vuttā. Evam anuyuñjamānā ti gāthā saṅgītikāreh' eva vuttā. Ujjeniyā ti ādikā hi sabbā pi Isidāsiyā 'va vuttā.

Tattha pāsādikā sī ti rūpasampattiyaṃ passantānaṃ pasādāvahā asi. Vayo pi te aparihīno ti tuyhaṃ vayo pi na parihīno. Paṭhame vaye tṭhitā sī ti attho. Kiṃ disvāna valikan ti kiṃ disaṃ vyālikam dosam gharāvāse ādinavam disvā. Athāpi² nekkhammam anuyuttā ti. Athā ti nipātamattaṃ. Nekkhammam pabbajjam anuyuttā asi.

Anuyuñjamānā ti pucchiyamānā. Sā iminā 'sī ti yojanā. Rahite ti suññatṭhāne. Suṇa Bodhiyath' amhi³ pabbajitā ti Bodhitteri aham yathā pabbajitā amhi tam tam purāṇam suṇāhi.

Ujjeniyā puravare ti Ujjenināmake Avantiratṭhe uttamanagare. Piyā ti ekadhītubhāvena piyāyitabbā. Manāpā ti silācāraguṇena manavaḍḍhanakā. Dayitā ti anukampitabbā.

Athā ti pacchā mayi vayappattakāle. Me Sāketato varakā ti Sāketanagarato mama varakā maṃ vārenti⁴ āgacchi. Uttamakulīnā tasmim nagare aggakulikā yena te pesitā. So seṭṭhi pahūta dhanotassa maṃ⁵ suṇham adāsi tāto ti tassa Sāketaseṭṭhino suṇisaṃ puttassa bhariyam katvā mayham pitā maṃ adāsi.

Sāyam pātaṃ ti sāyaṇhe pubbaṇhe ca. Paṇāmam upagamma sirasā karomī ti sassuyā sasu-

¹ pāhatigāthā te Bodhi^o, ed.

² yathāpi, ed.

³ yātamhi, ed.

⁴ vārento, ed.

⁵ tāsā mam, ed.

rassa ca santikaṃ upagantvā sirasā paṇāmaṃ karomi.
Tesaṃ pāde vandāmi yath'amhi anusitṭhā ti
tehi yathā anusitṭhā amhi tathā karomi tesaṃ anusitṭhiṃ¹
na atikkamā ti.

Ekavāda kaṃ pī ti ekam pi. Ubbiggā ti saṃ-
gantvā. Āsanān² demī ti yassa puggalassa anucchavi-
kaṃ taṃ tassa demi.

Tatthā ti parivesanaṭṭhāne. Sannihitaṃ ti sajjī-
taṃ hutvā vijjāmaṇaṃ. Chādemī ti upacchindemi.
Upacchinditvā upanayāmi ti upanetvā demī ca yaṇ
ti mayam yassa paṭirūpaṃ tad eva demā ti attho.

Ummāraddhota hatthapādā³ ti dhovetvā gharaṃ
samupāgami.⁴

Kocchan ti massūnaṃ kesānaṃ ca ullikhanakocchaṃ.
Pasādan ti kaṇhacunṇādimukhavilepanaṃ.⁵ Pasā-
dhanan ti pī pātho pasādhanabhaṇḍaṃ. Añjanan
ti añjananāliṃ.⁶ Parikammakārikā viyā ti
aggakulikā vibhavasampannā vīsati paricārikā viya.

Sādhayāmi ti pacāmi. Bhājanan ti lohabhāja-
naṃ ca. Dhovanti paricarāmi ti yojanā.

Bhattikatan ti katasāmibhattikaṃ. Anuttaran
ti anubhavantaṃ. Kārikan ti tassa tassa itikattabbassa
kārikaṃ. Nihatamaṇan ti apanītamānaṃ. Uṭṭhā-
yikan ti uṭṭhānaviriyasampannaṃ. Anala san ti tato
eva akusītaṃ. Sīlavatin ti sīlācārasampannaṃ. Na-
sate ti dussati kujjhati bhaṇati.

Āpucchāhaṃ⁷ gamissāmī ti ahaṃ tumhe āpuc-
chitvā⁸ yattha katthaci gamissāmī ti so mama sāmiko
attano mātaraṃ ca pitaraṃ ca bhaṇati, kim bhaṇati ti ce
āha: Isidāsiyāna saha⁹ vacchaṃ¹⁰ ekāgāre
ahaṃ saha vatthun ti nacemhiyaṃ (?)

Desā ti appiyā. Alam me ti payojanam me tāya

¹ anusitṭhi, cd.

² āpanan, cd.

³ ummāraddhovan ti hatthapādehi, cd.

⁴ sampucchāmi, cd.

⁵ kaṇṇa°, cd.

⁶ onāli, cd.

⁷ apucch°, cd.

⁸ apucch°, cd.

⁹ saha om. cd.

¹⁰ saccam, cd.

n'atthi ti attho. Āpucchāhaṃ¹ gamissāmī ti yadi me tumhe tāya saddhiṃ samvāsaṃ icchattha ahaṃ tumhe āpucchitvā² viddesaṃ pakkamissāmi. Tassāpi mama bhat-tuno ki'ssā ti kiṃ assa. Tava sāmikassa tassā aparad-dham³ vyālikāṃ katāṃ.

Na pi 'haṃ aparajjhaṇ ti nāpi ahaṃ tassa kiñci aparajjhi. Ayam eva vā pāṭho. Na pi himse mi ti na bādhemi. Dubbacānaṃ⁴ ti duruttavacanāṃ. Kiṃ sakkā kātuye⁵ ti kiṃ mayā kātum ayye sakkā. Yaṃ mama⁶ viddessate⁷ bhaddā ti yasmā akāraṇe-n'eva bhaddā mayhaṃ viddessate⁸ viddesaṃ⁹ cittappako-paṃ karoti.

Vimānā ti domanassikā. Puttaṃ anurakkha-mānā ti attano puttaṃ mayhaṃ sāmikāṃ cittaṃ anurak-khaṇena anurakkhantā. Jin' amhase rūpinim¹⁰ Lacchin ti jinā amhase jinā vat'¹¹ amha rūpavatim Sirim.¹² Manussavesena carantiyā Siridevatāya parihinā vatā ti attho.

Adḍhassa gharamhi dutiyakulikassā ti paṭhamasāmikāṃ upādāya dutiyassa adḍhassa kulaput-tassa gharamhi maṃ adāsi. Dento ca tato paṭhamasuṅ-kato upadḍhasuṅkena adāsi. Yena maṃ vindatha seṭṭhi ti yena suṅkena maṃ paṭhamam seṭṭhi vindatha paṭilabhi tato upadḍhasuṅkenā ti yojanā.

So pi ti dutiyasāmiko pi. Maṃ paticechatī¹³ ti maṃ nihari so gehato nikkaḍḍhi. Upaṭṭhahantim¹⁴ dāsi viya upaṭṭhahantim upaṭṭhānaṃ karontim.¹⁵ Adū-sikaṇ ti adubbhanakāṃ.

Dama kaṇ ti kārūṇṇādhiṭṭhānatāya paresaṃ cittassa damakāṃ. Yathā pare kiñci dayanti evaṃ attano kāyaṃ

¹ apucch°, cd. ² apucch°, cd. ³ aparajjhaṃ, cd.

⁴ dubbacan, cd. ⁵ kātumayye, cd. ⁶ yamaṃ, cd.

⁷ vinde sake, cd. ⁸ vindesati, cd. ⁹ viddhesaṃ, cd.

¹⁰ jin' amhisi rūpini, cd.

¹¹ ajinā vat', cd.

¹² Siri, cd.

¹³ paticecharātī, cd.

¹⁴ upaṭṭhahantī, cd., both times.

¹⁵ karontī, cd.

vācam ca dantaṃ vūpasantaṃ katvā parasubhāvañātāya
vivarāṇakam.

Jāṃātā ti duhitu pati.¹ Nikkhipa pontiṇ ca
ghaṭikāñ cā ti tayā² paridahitaṃ pilotikākhaṇḍaṇ ca
bhikkhākāpālañ ca chaddhehi.

So pi vasitvā pakkhan ti so pi bhikkhako puriso
mayā saddhiṃ addhamāsamattaṃ vasitvā.

Athanaṃ bhaṇati³ tāto ti taṃ bhikkhakaṃ mama
pitā mātā. Sabbo ca me ñātigaṇo vaggo hutvā
bhaṇati. Kathaṃ kin te na kirati va idha tuyhaṃ
kin nāma na kirati na sādhiyati. Bhaṇa khippaṃ
yan te karihitī ti.⁴

Yadā me attā sakkoti yadi mayhaṃ attādhino
bhujiṣso ce alaṃ mayhaṃ Isidāsiyā tāya payoṇaṃ
n'atthi. Tasmā na saha vacchaṃ⁵ na pakkhiyaṃ
ekaghaṇa ahaṃ tāya sahavatthun ti yojanā.

Vissajjito gato so bhikkhako pitarā vissajjito ya-
thāruci gato. Ekākinī⁶ ti ekikā'va. Āpucchitūna
gacchaṇ⁷ ti mayhaṃ pitaraṃ vissajjetvā gacchāmi.
Marituye ti maritu ce. Vā ti vikappatthe nipāto.

Gocarāyā ti bhikkhāya. Tātakulaṃ āgacchī ti
yojanā.

Tan ti taṃ Jinadattam.⁸ Uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ tassā⁹
paññāpayiṃ ti uṭṭhahitvā āsanaṃ assā theriyā paññā-
pesi.

Idh'evā ti imasmiṃ gehe ṭhitā. Puttakā ti sā-
maññāvohārena dhītaraṃ anukampento ālapati. Carāhi
taṃ pabbajitvā caritabbaṃ brahmacariyādi dhammañ
cara. Dvijāti ti brahmajāti.

Nijjaressāmi ti jirāpessāmi vināpessāmi.

Bodhin ti saccābhisambodhiṃ maggañāṇaṃ¹⁰ ti attho.
Aggaḍhammaṇ ti phaladhamme arahatte. Yaṃ

¹ dahitā pati, ed. ² tassa, ed. ³ bhaṇasī ti, ed.

⁴ kiṃ tvam bhaṇa yan te khippaṃ karihi karissatī ti, ed.

⁵ na saccaṃ, ed.

⁶ ekārikā, ed.

⁷ apucchitum na go, ed.

⁸ Jinarattam, ed.

⁹ °sanaṃ sā, ed.

¹⁰ maggañāṇaṇaṇ, ed.

sacchikari dvipadaseṭṭho ti yaṃ maggaphala-nibbānasaññitaṃ lokuttaradhammaṃ dvipadānaṃ seṭṭho sambuddho sacchi akāsi, labhassū ti yojanā.

Sattāhaṃ pabbajitā ti pabbajitā hutvā sattāhena. Phassayī ti phussi sacchākāsi. Yassāyaṃ phalavipāko ti yassa pāpakamassa ayaṃ sāmikassa amanāpabhāvasaṃkhāto nissandaphalabhūto vipāko. Taṃ tava ācikkhissaṃ ti taṃ kammaṃ tava kathessāmi. Tan ti ācikkhiyamānaṃ taṃ eva kammaṃ taṃ vā mama vacanaṃ. Ekamaṇā ti ekaggamaṇā. Ayam eva vā pātho.

Nagaramhi Erakakacche ti evaṃnāmake nagare. So paradāraṃ asevi 'haṃ ti¹ so ahaṃ parassa dāraṃ asevi.

Ciraṃ pakko ti bahūni vassasatasahassāni niraya-agginā daḍḍho. Tato ca utṭhahitvā ti tato nirayato vuṭṭhito² cuto. Makkaṭṭiyā kucchim okkamī ti paṭisandhim gaṇhi.

Yūthapo ti yūthapati. Nillacchesi³ ti purisabhāvassa lacchanabhūtāni bijakāni nillacchesi⁴ nīhari. Tass' etaṃ kammaphalaṃ⁵ ti tassa mayhaṃ evaṃ atite katassa kammassa phalaṃ. Yathā pi gantvā na paradāraṃ ti yathā taṃ paradāraṃ atikkamitvā.

Tato ti makkaṭṭayonito. Sindhavāraññe⁶ ti Sindhavaratṭhe aññataratṭhāne. Elakiyā ti ajiyā.

Dārake parivahitvā ti piṭṭhiṃ āruya kumārake vahitvā. Kiminā 'v' aṭṭo⁷ ti abhijātataṭṭhāne kimi-paramgato ca hutvā. Aṭṭo aṭṭito. Akallo ti gilāno. Ahoṣī ti vacanaseso.

Vānijaṃkassā ti gāviyo vikkiṇitvā jīvakaṃsa. Lākhā-taṃbo ti lākhārasarattehi viya tambehi lomehi saman-nāgato.

Te punā⁸ ti vahitvā. Naṅgalan ti siraṃ. Sakataṇ

¹ asevi taṃ ti, cd. ² vuṭṭhitā, cd. ³ nilacchesī, cd.

⁴ nicchasi, cd.

⁵ dhammapho, cd.

⁶ Sindharaññe, cd.

⁷ aṭṭe, cd.

⁸ phunā, cd.

ti attho. Andho v'atṭo ti kāṇo va hutvā. Atṭo pīlito.

Vithiyā ti nagaravithiyaṃ. Dāsiyā ghare jāto ti gharadāsiyā kucchimhi jāto. Vaṇṇajātiyā ti pi vadanti. N'eva mahilā na puriso ti itthi pi puriso pi na homi. Jātinapumsako ti attho.

Timśativassamhi mato ti napumsako hutvā timśavassakāle mato. Sākaṭikakulamhi¹ ti senakakule. Dhanikapurisa pātabahulamhi² ti iṇāyikānaṃ purisānaṃ adhipatanabahule bahūhi iṇāyikehi abhibhavitabbe.

Ussannāyā ti upacitāya. Vipulāyā ti mahatiyā. Vaddhiyā³ ti iṇavaddhiyā. Okaddhati ti avakaddhati. Kulagharassā ti mama jātakulagehato.

Oruddha tassa putto ti assa satthavāhassa⁴ putto mayi paṭibaddhacitto nāmena Giridāso nāma. Avarundhati attano pariggahabhāvena gehe karoti.

Anurattā bhattāraṇ⁵ ti bhattā anubhavati. Tassāhaṃ viddesanaṃ⁶ akāsin ti tassa bhattuno taṃ bhariyaṃ patividdesanakammaṃ⁷ akāsi. Yathā taṃ so kujjhati evaṃ paṭipajji.

Yaṃ maṃ abhikiritūna⁸ gacchanti ti yaṃ dāsivīya sakkaccaṃ upaṭṭhahanti⁹ tattha tattha patino apakiritvā¹⁰ chaḍḍetvā anapekkhā apagacchanti. Etaṃ tassa mayhaṃ tadā katassa paradārikakammasa patividdesanakammasa¹¹ ca nissandaphalaṃ. Tassa pi anto kato mayā ti tassa pi tathā anunayapāpakammasa pariyanto. Idāni mayā aggamaggaṃ adhigacchantiyā ito paraṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ atthi ti yaṃ paṇ' ettha anantarā vibhattaṃ vuttanayattā uttānattham eva.

Isidāsiyā theriyā gāthavaṇṇanā samattā.

Cattālisanipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

¹ tassākaṭika°, cd. ² dhanita°, cd. ³ addhiyā, cd.

⁴ sattavāhassa, cd. ⁵ anuvattā bhattānaṃ, cd.

⁶ videsanaṃ, cd. ⁷ satividesana°, cd.

⁸ abhikirituma, cd. ⁹ upaṭṭhahanti, cd.

¹⁰ assakiritvā, cd. ¹¹ pattividesana°, cd.

LXXIII.

Mahānīpāte Mantāvatīyā nagare ti ādikā Sumedhāya theriyā gāthā. Ayaṃ pi purimabuddhesu katādhikārā tattha tattha bhavē vivatṭūpanissayaṃ kusalaṃ upacinantī sakkaccaṃ vimokkhasambhāre sambhārentī Koṇāgamanassa bhagavato kāle kulagehe nibbattitvā viññutaṃ pattā attano sakhīhi kuladhītāhi saddhiṃ ekajjhāsaya hutvā mahantaṃ āramaṃ kāretvā buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṅghassa niyyādesi. Sā tena puññakammena kāyassa bheda Tāvatisaṃ upagacchi. Tattha yāvata-yukaṃ dibbasampattiṃ anubhavitvā tato cutā Yāmesu uppajji, tato cutā Tusitesu, tato cutā Nimmānaratīsu, tato cutā Paranimmitavasavattīsū ti anukkamena pañcasu kāmāsaggesu uppajjitvā tattha devarājūnaṃ mahesī hutvā tato cutā Kassapassa bhagavato kāle mahāvibhavassa seṭṭhino dhītā hutvā anukkamena viññutaṃ pattā sāsane abhippasannā hutvā ratanattayaṃ uddissa ulārapuññakammaṃ akāsi. Tattha yāvajīvaṃ dhammūpajjīni kusaladhammaniratā hutvā tato cutā Tāvatisesū nibbattitvā aparāparaṃ sugatīsu yeva saṃsaranāti imasmiṃ buddhuppāde Mantāvatīnagare Koṇcassa nāma rañño dhītā hutvā nibbatti. Tassā mātāpitāro Sumedhā ti nāmaṃ akāṃsu. Taṃ anukkamena vuddhippattaṃ vayappattakāle mātāpitāro “Vāraṇavatīnagare Anikarattassa nāma rañño dassāmā” ti āmantesaṃ. Sā pana daharakālato paṭṭhāya attano samānavayāhi rājakaññāhi dāsījanehi ca saddhiṃ bhikkhunūpasayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ santike dhammaṃ sutvā cirakālato paṭṭhāya katādhikāratāya saṃsāre jātaṃvega sāsane abhippasannā paññāvayappattakāle kāmehi vinivattitāmānasā ahoṣi.

Tena sā mātāpitūnaṃ ñātīnaṃ sammānaṃ sutvāna “mayhaṃ gharāvāse na kiccaṃ, pabbajissāma’ ahaṃ” ti āha. Taṃ mātāpitāro gharāvāse niyojenta¹ nānappakārena yācite pi saññāpetuṃ nāsakkhīsu. Sā “evaṃ me pabbajitū lab-

¹ niyojento, ed.

bhati 'ti chandaṃ gahetvā sayam eva attano keśe chinditvā
te eva keśe ārabbhā paṭikulamanasikāraṃ pavattenti tattha
nātikāratāya bhikkhunīnaṃ santike manasikāravidhānassa
sutapubbattā ca asubhanimittaṃ uppādetvā tattha paṭha-
majjhānaṃ adhigacchehi. Adhigatapaṭhamajjhānā ca attanā
gharāvāse uyyojetum¹ upagate mātāpitāro ādikatvā anto-
janaparijānaṃ sabbāṃ rājakuḷaṃ sāsane abhippasannaṃ
kāretvā gharato nikkhamitvā bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā
pabbaji. Pabbajitvā ca vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā sammad
eva paripakkaññaṃ² vimutti-paripācāniyānaṃ dhammānaṃ
visesitāya³ ca na cirass' eva saha paṭisambhidāhi arahattaṃ
pāpuni. Tena vuttaṃ Apadāne :

Bhagavati Koṇāgamane saṃghārāmaṃhi navaṇīvesaṃhi⁴
sakhiyo tiṇi janiyo⁵ vihāradānaṃ adāsīmha. 1.
Dasakkhattuṃ satakkhattuṃ dasasatakkhattuṃ⁶ satāni ca
satakkhattuṃ
devesu upapajjīmha. Ko vādo mānuse bhave. 2.
Devesu mahiddhikā hutvā⁷ mānusa-kāmaṃhi ko vādo
sattaratana-mahesī⁸ itthirātanaṃ ahaṃ bhaviṃ.⁹ 3.
Idha sañcitakusalaṃ susamiddhakulappajā¹⁰
Dhanañjāni ca Khemā ca ahaṃ pi ca tayo janā 4.
Ārāmaṃ sukataṃ katvā sabbāvayavamaṇḍitaṃ
buddhapamukhasaṅghassa niyyādetvā pamoditā.¹¹ 5.
Yattha yatthūpapajjāmi tassa kammassa vāhasā
devesu aggataṃ pattā manussesu tath' eva ca. 6.
Imasmiṃ yeva kappamhi brahmabandhu mahāyaso
Kassapo nāma nāmena uppajji vadataṃ varo.¹² 7.
upaṭṭhāko mahesissa tadā āsi narissaro
Kāsīrājā Kiki nāma Bārāṇasipuruttame. 8.
Tassāsum satta dhītaro rājakañña sukhedhitā
buddhupaṭṭhānaniratā brahmacariyaṃ carim-su tā. 9.

¹ uyojetum, ed.² paripakkatā, ed.³ visositāya, ed.⁴ saṅghe c'eva nīvesaṃhi, P.⁵ sakhiyo vatiyo rājiniyo, P. ⁶ dasasatakkhattuṃ om. P.⁷ deve mahiddhikā ahumba, A.⁸ sataratanassa mahesi, P.⁹ ahaṃ āsi, P.¹⁰ kuluppajji, P. ¹¹ samoditā, A. ¹² varataṃ varo, P.

Tāsaṃ saḥāyikā hutvā sīlesu susamāhitā
 datvā dānāni sakkaccaṃ agāre vasataṃ carim. 10.
 Tena kammena sukatenā cetanāpaṇḍihīhi ca
 jahitvā mānusaṃ dehaṃ Tāvatiṃsūpagā ahaṃ. 11.
 Tato cutā Yāmaṃ agam¹ tato 'haṃ Tusitaṃ gatā
 tato ca Nimmānaratiṃ² Vasavattipuram tato. 12.
 Yattha yatth' ūpapajjāmi puññakammasamohitā
 tattha tatth' eva rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim. 13.
 Tato cutā manussatte rājūnaṃ cakkavattinaṃ
 Maṇḍalinañ ca rājūnaṃ mahesittam akārayim. 14.
 Sampattim³ anubhotvāna devesu mānusesu ca
 sabbattha sukhitā hutvā nekajātisu saṃsarim. 15.
 So hetu so pabhavo⁴ taṃ mūlaṃ satthu sāsane khanti
 taṃ paṭhamam⁵ samodhānaṃ taṃ dhammaratāya nib-
 bānaṃ. 16.
 Kilesā jhāpitā mayhaṃ bhavā sabbe samūhatā
 nāgī va bandhanaṃ chetvā viharāmi anāsavā. 17.
 Svāgataṃ vata me āsi buddhasettḥassa santike⁶
 tisso vijjā anuppattā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ. 18.
 Paṭisambhidā catasso vimokkhā pi ca aṭṭha me
 chaḷabhiññā sacchikatā kataṃ buddhassa sāsanaṃ ti. 19.

Arahattaṃ pana patvā attano paṭipattiṃ⁷ paccavekkhitvā
 udānavasena :

Mantāvatiyā nagare rañño Koṇcassa aggamaḥesiyā⁸
 dhītā āsi Sumedhā pāsādikā sāsanaḥkārehi. 448.
 Silavati cittakathikā bahussutā buddhasāsane vinītā
 mātāpitaro upagamma⁹ bhaṇati ubhayo nisāmetha. 449.
 Nibbānābhiratāhaṃ asassataṃ¹⁰ bhavagataṃ yadi pi dibbaṃ
 kim aṅga pana tucchā kāmā appasādā bahuvighātā. 450.

¹ Yāmāsaggaṃ, P.

² orati, P.

³ sampatti, P.

⁴ sā pabhavo, P.

⁵ paṭhama, A.

⁶ mama buddhassa santike, A.

⁷ paṭipatti, cd.

⁸ agga om. cd.

⁹ upasaṃkamma, cd.

¹⁰ asassataṃ om. cd.

Kāmā kaṭukā¹ āsivisūpamā yesu mucchitā bālā
te dīgharattaṃ niraye samappitā haññante² dukkhitā. 451.

Socanti pāpakammā vinipāte pāpabuddhino
sadā kāyena vācāya ca manasā ca asaṃvutā bālā.³ 452.

Bālā te duppaññā acetanā dukkhasamudayoruddhā
desente ajānantā na bujjhare ariyasaccāni. 453.

Saccāni amma⁴ sambuddhavaradesitāni te bahutarā ajā-
nantā

ye abhinandanti bhavagataṃ pihanti devesu⁵ upapat-
tiṃ. 454.

Devesu pi upapatti⁶ asassatā bhavagate aniccamhi
na ca santasanti bālā punappunaṃ jāyitabbassa. 455.

Cattāro vinipātā dve ca gatiyo kathañci labbhanti⁷
na ca vinipātagatānaṃ⁸ pabbajjā atthi nirayesu. 456.

Anujānātha maṃ ubhayo pabbajituṃ dasabalassa pāvacane
appossukkā ghaṭṭissaṃ⁹ jātīmaranappahānāya. 457.

Kiṃ bhavagatena¹⁰ abhinanditena kāyakalinā asārena
bhavataṇhāya nirodhā anujānātha pabbajissāmi. 458.

Buddhānaṃ uppādo vivajjito akkhaṇo khaṇo laddho
sīlāni brahmacariyaṃ yāvajjivaṃ na dūseyyaṃ. 459.

Evam bhaṇati Sumedhā mātāpitāro na tāva āhāraṃ
āhariyaṃ¹¹ gahaṭṭhā¹² maraṇavasam gatā 'va hessāmi. 460.

Mātā dukkhitā rodati pitā ca assā sabbaso samabhisāto¹³
ghaṭṭenti saññāpetuṃ¹⁴ pāsādatale chamā patitaṃ. 461.

Uṭṭhehi puttaka¹⁵ kiṃ socitena dinnā si¹⁶ Vāraṇavatimhi
rājā Anikaratto¹⁷ abhirūpo tassa tvaṃ dinnā.¹⁸ 462.

Aggamahesi bhavissasi¹⁹ Anikarattassa rājino bhariyā²⁰
sīlāni brahmacariyaṃ pabbajjā dukkarā puttaka. 463.

¹ kaṭṭhakā, ed. ² haññate, ed. ³ bālā om. ed.

⁴ amma om. ed. ⁵ bhagavantam yanti d°, ed.

⁶ uppatti, ed. ⁷ katthaci labhanti, ed.

⁸ vinipātagatā, m. ⁹ ghaṭṭiyaṃ, ed. ¹⁰ bhagavātena, ed.

¹¹ āharissaṃ, m. ¹² gahaṭṭha, ed.

¹³ samabhihato, ed. ¹⁴ paññāpetuṃ, ed.

¹⁵ puttike m. ; puttika, ed. ¹⁶ diṇṇ' amhi, ed.

¹⁷ Anikar°, ed. ¹⁸ diṇṇā, ed.

¹⁹ bhavissati, ed. ²⁰ ariyā, m.

Rajje āṇā dhanam issariyaṃ bhogā sukhā daharikā pi
bhuñjāhi kāmabhoge vāreyyaṃ ¹ hotu te putta. 464.

Atha ne bhaṇati Sumedhā mā edisakāni ² bhavagataṃ
asāraṃ

pabbajjā vā hohiti ³ maraṇaṃ vā ⁴ tena c'eva vāreyyaṃ. ⁵ 465.
Kim iva pūtikāyaṃ asuciṃ ⁶ savaṇagandhaṃ ⁷ bhayānakam
kunapaṃ abhisamviseyyaṃ ⁸ gattaṃ ⁹ sakipaggharitaṃ ¹⁰
asucipunṇaṃ. 466.

Kim iva t'āhaṃ jānanti vikūlakam maṃsasaṇṭitapalittaṃ
kimikulālayaṃ sakunabhattaṃ ¹¹ kaḷevaram ¹² kissa diya-
yati ¹³ ti. 467.

Nibbuyhati susānaṃ aciraṃ kāyo apeta viññāṇo
chutṭho kaliṅgaram ¹⁴ viya jigucchamānehi ñātihi. 468.

Chaddūna ¹⁵ naṃ susāne parabhattaṃ nāyanti ¹⁶ jiguc-
chantā

niyakā mātāpitaraṃ kiṃ pana sādharāṇā ¹⁷ janatā. 469.

Ajjhositā asāre kaḷevare atṭhinhārusaṃghāte ¹⁸
khelassumucchāssavaparipuṇṇe ¹⁹ pūtikāyāmbhi. 470.

Yo naṃ vinibbhujitvā ²⁰ abbhantaram assa bāhiraṃ kayirā
gandhassa asahamānā sakā pi ²¹ mātā jiguccheyya. ²² 471.

Khandhadhātūāyatanam saṃkhataṃ ²³ jātīmūlakam
dukkhaṃ yoniso aruciṃ bhaṇanti ²⁴ vāreyyaṃ kissa icchey-
yaṃ. ²⁵ 472.

Divase divase tī sattisatāni navaṇavā pateyyuṃ kāyamhi
vassasataṃ pi ca ghāto ²⁶ seyyo dukkhassa c'eva khayō. 473.

¹ dhāreyyaṃ, cd. ² edisakā, cd.; edisikāni, m.

³ hohisi, cd. ⁴ vā om. cd. ⁵ dhāreyyaṃ, cd.

⁶ asuci, cd. ⁷ sāsanaṃgandhaṃ, cd. ⁸ ovisseyya, cd.

⁹ bhastaṃ, m. ¹⁰ sakim p°, cd. ¹¹ sakuna°, cd.

¹² kaḷevara, cd. ¹³ riyatī, cd.

¹⁴ kalikaram, cd. ¹⁵ chaddhana, cd.; chutṭhūna, m.

¹⁶ paresam bhattaṃ nāyanti, cd. ¹⁷ sādharano, cd.

¹⁸ oṣaṃghāte, m. ¹⁹ khelasucchādassavap°, cd. m.

²⁰ vinibbhajjitvā, cd. ²¹ sakkaram pi, cd.

²² jiguccheyyaṃ, cd. ²³ saṃkhātaṃ, cd.

²⁴ anivigānanti, cd. ²⁵ iccheyyūṃ, cd. ²⁶ saighāto, cd.

Ajjhupagacche ghātaṃ ¹ yo viññū evaṃ ² satthuno vacanaṃ
 dīgho tesam ³ saṃsāro ⁴ punappunaṃ haññamānānaṃ. 474.
 Devesu manussesu ⁵ ca tiracchānayoṇiyā asurakāye
 petesu ca nirayesu ca aparimitā ⁶ diyaṇte ghātā. ⁷ 475.
 Nirayesu bahū ⁸ vinipātagatassa kilissamānassa
 devesu pi attānaṃ ⁹ nibbānasukhā paraṃ n'atthi. 476.
 Pattā te ¹⁰ nibbānaṃ ye yuttā dasabalassa pāvacaṇe
 appossukkā ¹¹ ghaṭenti jātimaraṇappahānāya. 477.
 Ajj' eva tāta ¹² abhinikkhamissaṃ bhogehi kiṃ asārehi ¹³
 nibbiṇṇā ¹⁴ me kāmā vantaṃ sāmā ¹⁵ tālavatthukatā. 478.
 Sā c'eva ¹⁶ bhaṇati pitaṃ Anikaratto ¹⁷ ca yassa dinnā ¹⁸
 upayāsi pitaṃ avuto vāreyyaṃ ¹⁹ upaṭṭhite kāle. 479.
 Atha asitanicitamuduke ²⁰ kese khaggena chindiya
 Sumedhā pāsādaṃ pidhatvā ²¹ paṭhamajjhānaṃ ²² samā-
 pajji. 480.

Sā ca taṃ samāpannā ²³ Anikaratto ²⁴ ca āgato nagaraṃ
 pāsāde 'va Sumedhā niccasaññā su bhāveti. 481.
 Sā ca ²⁵ manasikaroti Anikaratto ²⁶ ca āruhi turitaṃ
 maṇikanakabhūṣitaṅgo katañjali yācati Sumedhaṃ. ²⁷ 482.
 Rajje āṇā dhanam issariyaṃ bhogaṃ sukhā daharikā pi ²⁸
 bhuñjāmi ²⁹ kāmabhogaṃ kāmasukhā sudullabhā loke. 483.
 Nisatṭhaṃ ³⁰ te rajjaṃ bhogaṃ bhuñjassu dehi dānāni
 mā dummanā ahosi mātāpitara te dukkhita. ³¹ 484.

¹ ghāta, cd. ² eva, cd. ³ vo, m.

⁴ tesam sāro, cd. ⁵ mānussesu, cd. ⁶ aparimito, cd.

⁷ diyaṇte ghāto, m. cd. ⁸ bahūhi, cd.

⁹ attānaṃ, m. cd. ¹⁰ tassā te, cd. ¹¹ appossukkā, cd.

¹² tāta, cd. ¹³ pasārehi, cd. ¹⁴ nibbiṇṇā, cd.

¹⁵ vantaṃ so, cd. ¹⁶ sa c'eva, cd.

¹⁷ Anikaro, cd. ¹⁸ ssa sā dinnā, cd.

¹⁹ ubhayāya pi taruṇavatā dhāreyyaṃ, m. cd.

²⁰ amitaṇ, cd. ²¹ cāpinatvā, cd. ²² ojjhāne, cd.

²³ sammāpannā, cd. ²⁴ Aniko, cd. ²⁵ sā 'va, cd.

²⁶ Aniko, cd. ²⁷ Sumedhā, cd. ²⁸ daharikā si, m.

²⁹ bhuñjāmi, cd. ³⁰ nissatṭhaṃ, cd.

³¹ duve dukkho, cd.

Taṃ taṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā kāmehi anattikā vigatamohā
 mā kāme abhinandi kāmesv' ādinavaṃ passa. 485.
 Cātuddīpo rājā Mandhātā āsi¹ kāmabhoginam aggo
 atitto² kālaṃkato na ca tassa paripūritā icchā. 486.
 Satta ratanāni³ vasseyya vuṭṭhimā dasadisā⁴ samantena
 na c'atthi titti⁵ kāmānaṃ atittā 'va maranti narā. 487.
 Asisūlūpumā kāmā kāmā⁶ sappasiropamā⁷
 ukkopamā anudahanti aṭṭhikaṅkālasannibhā.⁸ 488.
 Aniccā addhuvā kāmā bahudukkhā mahāvisā
 ayogulo va santatto aghamulā dukkhapphalā.⁹ 489.
 Rukkhaphalūpumā kāmā maṃsapesūpumā dukkhā¹⁰
 supinopamā vañcaniyā kāmā yācitakūpumā. 490.
 Sattisūlūpumā kāmā rogo gaṇḍo aghaṃ nighaṃ
 aṅgārakāsusadisā aghamulā bhayaṃ vadho. 491.
 Evaṃ bahudukkhā kāmā akkhātā antarāyikā
 gacchatha na me bhavagata vissāso atthi attano. 492.
 Kiṃ mama paro karissati attano sīsamhi ḍayhamānamhi
 anubandhe jarāmarāṇe¹¹ tassa ghātāya¹² ghaṭitabbaṃ. 493.
 Dvāraṃ apāpunitvāna 'yaṃ¹³ mātāpitaro Anikarattañ¹⁴ ca
 disvāna chamaṃ¹⁵ nisinne rodante¹⁶ idam avoca. 494.
 Dīgho bālānaṃ saṃsāro punappunaṃ ca rodatam
 anamatagge pitu marāṇe bhātu vadhe attano ca vadhe. 495.
 Assu thaññaṃ¹⁷ rudhiraṃ saṃsāraṃ anamataggato saratha¹⁸
 sattānaṃ saṃsaritaṃ¹⁹ sarāhi aṭṭhinaṃ ca²⁰ sannica-
 yaṃ. 496.
 Sara²¹ caturo' dadhī upanīte assuthaññaṃrudhiraṃhi²²
 sara²³ ekakappam aṭṭhinaṃ²⁴ sañcayaṃ Vipulena sa-
 maṃ. 497.

¹ asi, ed. ² kāmā titto, ed. ³ sabba rato, ed.
⁴ asadisā, ed. ⁵ titthi, ed. ⁶ kāmā om. m. ed.
⁷ sabbasiro, m. ⁸ kaṅkāla, m. ed. ⁹ oppalā, ed.
¹⁰ dukkhā, ed. ¹¹ marāṇa, ed. ¹² ghātāya, m.
¹³ tvānaṃ, ed. ¹⁴ Anik, ed. ¹⁵ disvāna maṃ, ed.
¹⁶ rodente, ed.; rodanti, m. ¹⁷ dhaññaṃ, ed.
¹⁸ o to ca atha, ed. ¹⁹ saṃsarataṃ, m. ²⁰ ca om. ed.
²¹ sarā, ed. ²² odhaññaṃ, ed.; ruciraṃhi, m.
²³ paraṃ, ed. ²⁴ aṭṭhiraṃ, ed.

Anamatagge saṃsaratō ¹ mahiṃ ² Jambudīpam upanītaṃ
kolatṭhimattagūlikā mātāpītuṣv ³ eva na ppahonti. 498.

Sara ⁴ tiṇakatṭhaṃ ⁵ sākhāpalāsaṃ upanītaṃ anamatag-
gato

pītuṣu caturaṅgulikā ghaṭikā pītupītuṣv ⁶ eva na ppa-
honti. 499.

Sara kāṇakacchapaṃ pubbe samudde aparato ca yugacchid-
daṃ

siraṃ tassa ca paṭimukkaṃ ⁷ manussalābhaṃhi opam-
maṃ. ⁸ 500.

Sara rūpaṃ phenapiṇḍopamaṣṣa ⁹ kāyakalino asārassa
khandhe ¹⁰ passa anicce sarāhi ¹¹ niraye bahuvighāte. 501.

Sara kaṭasaṃ vaddhente ¹² punappunaṃ tāsū tāsū jātisū
sara kumbhīlabhayāni ca sarāhi cattāri saccāni. 502.

Amataṃhi vijjamāne kiṃ tava pañcakaṭukena pītena ¹³
sabbā hi kāmaratiyo kaṭukatarā pañcakaṭukena. 503.

Amataṃhi vijjamāne kiṃ tava kāmehi ye parilāhā
sabbā hi kāmaratiyo jalitā kuthitā ¹⁴ kupitā ¹⁵ santāpitā. ¹⁶ 504.

Asapattamaṃhi ¹⁷ samāne kiṃ tava kāmehi ye bahusapattā ¹⁸
rājaggicoraudakappiyehi sādharāṇā kāmā bahusapattā. 505.

Mokkhaṃhi vijjamāne kiṃ tava kāmehi yesu hi vadha-
bandho

kāmesu hi vadhabandho kāmakāmā ¹⁹ dukkhāni anubhon-
ti. 506.

Ādīpitā tiṇukkā gaṇhantaṃ dahanti n'eva muñcantamaṃ ²⁰
ukkopamā hi kāmā dahanti ye te na muñcanti. 507.

Mā appakassa hetu kāmāsukhassa vipulaṃ jahi ²¹ sukhaṃ

¹ saṃsārato, ed. ² mahi, ed. ³ mātāmātusv, m.

⁴ sara om. m. ⁵ tiṇakatṭhassa, ed. ⁶ mātāpītuṣv, ed.

⁷ paripunṇam, ed. ⁸ upamaṃ, ed.

⁹ opamāya, ed. m. ¹⁰ nandhe, ed. ¹¹ parāhi, ed.

¹² vaddhante, ed. ; vaddhente, m. ¹³ mitena, ed.

¹⁴ kudhitā, m. ¹⁵ kupitā om. m. ¹⁶ santappitā, ed.

¹⁷ asampatt°, ed. ¹⁸ bahusamattā, ed.

¹⁹ kāmesu hi asākāmā, m. ; vadhabandho om, ed.

²⁰ muccantamaṃ, m. ²¹ jahe, ed.

mā puthulomo va baḷisaṃ gīlitvā pacchā vihaññasi.¹ 508.
 Kāmaṃ kāmesu damassu² tāva sunakho va saṅkhalābaddho³
 khāhinti⁴ khu taṃ kāmā⁵ chātā sunakhaṃ va caṇḍālā. 509.
 Aparimitaṃ ca dukkhaṃ bahūni ca cittadomanassāni
 anubhoḥisi kāmesu yutto.⁶ Paṭinissaja addhuve⁷ kāme. 510.
 Ajaramhi vijjamāne kiṃ tava kāmehi ye sujarā
 maraṇavyādhigahitā⁸ sabbā sabbattha jātiyo. 511.

Idam ajaram idam amaraṃ idam ajarāmarapadam asokaṃ⁹
 asapattaṃ¹⁰ asambādhaṃ akhalitaṃ abhayaṃ nirupatā-
 paṃ. 512.

Adhigataṃ idam bahūhi amataṃ ajjāpi ca labhaniyaṃ idam
 yo yoniso payuñjati¹¹ na ca sakkā aghaṭamānena.¹² 513.
 Evaṃ bhaṇati Sumedhā saṅkhāragate ratim¹³ alabhamānā
 anunenti¹⁴ Anikarattaṃ kese'va chamaṃ chupi¹⁵ Sume-
 dhā. 514.

Uṭṭhāya Anikaratto pañjaliko yāci¹⁶ tassā pitaraṃ so
 vissajjetha Sumedhaṃ pabbajitum vimokkhasaccadas-
 sā.¹⁷ 515.

Vissajjitā mātāpitūhi pabbaji sokabhayaabhītā
 cha abhiññā sacchikatā aggaphalaṃ sikkhamānāya. 516.

Acchariyaṃ abbhutaṃ taṃ nibbānaṃ āsi rājakaññāya
 pubbenivāsacaritaṃ yathā vyākari pacchime kāle. 517.

Bhagavati Koṇāgamane saṅghārāmaṃhi navanivesaṃhi
 sakhiyo tiṇi janiyo vihāradānaṃ adāsīmha. 518.

Dasakkhattum satakkhattum dasasatakkhattum satāni ca
 satakkhattum

devesu upapajjimha. Ko pana vādo manussesu. 519.

Devesu mahiddhikā ahumha. Manussakamhi ko pana¹⁸ vādo.

¹ vihaññati, cd.

² ramassu, cd.

³ saṅkhānaṃ bandho, cd. ; saṅkhānubandho, m.

⁴ kāhanti, cd. ; kāhinti, m.

⁵ kāmā, cd.

⁶ kāmāyutto, m. cd.

⁷ paṭinissada andhave, cd.

⁸ obādhi°, cd.

⁹ idan tamarāmaranapaduso, cd.

¹⁰ athapatthaṃ, cd.

¹¹ payujjati, cd.

¹² aghaṭamāne, cd.

¹³ rati, cd.

¹⁴ aruñenti, cd.

¹⁵ thubhi, cd.

¹⁶ yāva, cd.

¹⁷ °dassāmi, cd.

¹⁸ pana om. m.

Sattaratanassa mahesī itthiratanam aham āsi.¹ 520.

So hetu so pabhavo tam mūlam satthu sāsane² khanti
tam paṭhamam samodhānam tam dhammaratāya nibbā-
nam. 521.

Evam kathenti³ ye saddahanti vacanam anomapaññassa
nibbindanti bhavagate nibbinditvā virajjanti ti. 522.

Imā gāthā abhāsi. Tattha Mantāvatiyā nagare
ti Mantāvati ti evaṃnāmake nagare. Rañño Koñ-
cassa ti Koñcassa nāma rañño mahesiyā kucchimhi jātā
dhītā āsi. Sumedhā ti nāmena Sumedhā. Pāsā-
dikā+ sāsana-kārehi ti satthu sāsana-kārehi ariyehi
dhammadesanāya sāsane pasādikā sañjātaratanattayappa-
sādakatā.

Sīlavatī ācārasīlasampannā. Cittakathā ti
cittadhammakathā. Bahussutā pariyattidhammassa
saṇṭhitā. Buddhasāsane vinītā ti evaṃ pabba-
janti evaṃ nibbanti iti sīlam iti samādhi iti paññā iti
suttānugatena yonisomanasikārena saṅgato⁵ kilesānam
vinigatattā buddhānam sāsane vinītā saṃyatakāyavācā-
cittā. Ubhayo nisāmethā ti tumhe dve pi mama
vacanam nisāmetha. Mātāpitāro upagantvā⁶
bhāṇatī ti yojanā.

Yadi pi dibbam ti⁷ devaloke pariyāpannam pi
bhavagatam nāma sabbam pi asassatam⁸ aniccam
dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam. Kim aṅgam pana
tucchā kāmā ti kim aṅgam pana manussakāmā ye
sabbe pi asātā 'va bhāvato tucchā rittā satthadhārāyam
madhubindu viya appassādā etarahi āyatiñ ca vipula-
dukkhatāya bahuvighātā.

Kaṭukā ti anittā sappaṭibhayatthena āsivisa-
sadisā. Yesu kāmesu mucchitā ti ajjhositā.
Samappitā ti sakammunā sabbaso appitā khittā upa-

¹ asim, m. ² sāvasāsane, m. ed. ³ karonti, m. ed.

⁴ pasādhitā, ed. ⁵ taṅgato, ed. ⁶ ugantvā, ed.

⁷ dibbati, ed. ⁸ apassapatam, ed.

pannā ti attho. Haññante ti bādhiyanti vinipātenti¹ apāye.

Acetanā ti attahitacetanāya abhāvena acetanā. Dukkhasamudayoruddhā ti taṇhānimittasamsāre aparuddhā. Desente ti catusaccadhamme desiyamāne. Ajānantā ti atthaṃ ajānantā. Nabujjhare ariyasaccāni ti dukkhādini ariyasaccāni no paṭibujjhanti.

Ammā ti mātaraṃ pamukhaṃ katvā ālapati. Te bahutarā ajānantā ye abhinandanti bhavagataṃ pihanti² devesu upapattin³ ti te buddhavaradesitāni saccāni ajānantā te yeva ca imasmiṃ loke bahutarā ti yojanā.

Bhavadate aniccamhī ti sabbasmiṃ bhave anicce⁴ devesu upapatti na sassa⁵ tātā. Evam sante⁶ pinaca santasanti bālā na uttasanti na samvegaṃ⁷ āpajjanti. Punappunaṃ jāyita bba⁸ ssa aparāparam upapajjamānassa.

Cattāro vinipātā ti nirayatiracchānayonipeta-visayaasurayoni⁸ ti ime cattāro 'sukhasamussayato vinipātagatiyo. Manussadevūpapattisañcitā⁹ pana dve ca gatiyo. Kathañci kicchena kasirena labbhanti. Puññakammasa dukkarattā nirayesū ti sukharahitesu apāyesu.

Apposukkā¹⁰ ti aññakieccesu nirussukkā. Ghaṭṭissam ti vāyamissam¹¹ bhāvanam anuyuñjissāmi.

Kāyakalinā asārena kiṃ abhinanditenā ti yojanā. Bhavataṇhāya nirodhā ti bhavagatāya taṇhāya nirodhahetu nirodhanatthaṃ. Buddhānam uppādo laddho vivajjito nirayuppattiādiko atthavidho akkhaṇo. Khaṇo navamo khaṇo laddho ti yojanā. Sīlāni ti catupārisuddhisīlāni.

¹ vinipātetī, cd.

² vihanī, cd.

³ upapattī, cd.

⁴ anicca, cd.

⁵ passitā, cd.

⁶ santa, cd.

⁷ samvega, cd.

⁸ pittivisayo, cd.

⁹ o¹sañjātā, cd.

¹⁰ apposukkā, cd.

¹¹ vāyamisam, cd.

Brahmacariyaṃ ti sāsanaḥbrahmacariyaṃ. Na dūseyyaṃ ti na kopeyyāmi.

Na tāva āhāraṃ āhāriyaṃ gahaṭṭhā ti n'eva tāva ahaṃ gahaṭṭhā hutvā āhāraṃ āhāriyāmi. Sace pabbajjaṃ¹ na labhissāmi maraṇavasaṃ eva gatā bhavissāmi ti evaṃ Sumedhā mātāpitāro bhaṇatī ti yojanā.

Assā ti Sumedhāya. Sabbaso samabhisāto ti assā pitā² sabbaso abhisātasukho. Ghaṭenti saññāpetuṃ ti pāsādatale chaṃā patitaṃ Sumedhaṃ mātā ca pitā ca gihībhāvāya saññāpetuṃ ghaṭenti vāyamanti. Ghaṭenti (!) pi pāṭho. So eva attho.

Kim sociteṇā ti “pabbajjaṃ na labhissāmi” ti kim socanena. Dinnā si Vāraṇavatimhi³ Vāraṇavatinagare dinnā asi. Dinnā si ti vatvā puna pi dinnā ti vacanaṃ dalhaṃ⁴ dinnābhāvadassanatthaṃ.

Rajje āṇā ti Anikarattassa rajje tava āṇā pavatti. Dhanam issariyaṃ ti imasmiṃ kule patikule ca dhanam issariyaṃ ca. Bhogā sukhā ativiya itthā bhogā ti sabbam idaṃ tuyhaṃ upatṭhitaṃ hatthagataṃ. Daharikā taruṇā. Tasmā bhuñjāhi kāmabhoge. Tena kāraṇena dhāreyyaṃ hotu te puttā ti yojanā.

Ne ti mātāpitāro. Mā edisikānī ti evarūpāni rajje āṇādini mā bhavantu. Tasmā ti ce āha bhavagataṃ asāraṇaṃ ti ādi.

Kim ivā ti kim viya.⁵ Pūtikāyaṃ ti imaṃ pūtikālevaraṃ. Savanagandhaṃ ti viṣaṭṭhagandhaṃ. Bhayānakaṃ ti avītarāgānaṃ bhayāvahaṃ. Kuṇāpam abhisamviseyyaṃ bhastan⁶ ti kuṇāpabharitaṃ cammapasibbakaṃ. Sakipaggharitaṃ⁷ asucipuṇṇaṃ nānappakārassa asucino⁸ puṇṇaṃ

¹ pabbajjaṃ, ed.

² pi hi, ed.

³ vatim pi, ed.

⁴ dalhim, ed.

⁵ kimi viya, ed.

⁶ abhisamviseyyabhattachaṃ, ed.

⁷ pakip°, ed.

⁸ asuno, ed.

hutvā sakim¹ viya sabbakālaṃ² adhippaggharantaṃ
mama idaṃ ti abhiniveseyyaṃ.

Kim iva t'āhaṃ jānanti vikūlakaṃ³ ti
ativiya paṭikūlaṃ asucihi mamsapesihi soṇitehi ca upa-
littaṃ anekesaṃ kimikulānaṃ ālayaṃ sakunaṇaṃ
bhattabhūtaṃ. Kimikulāle sakunabhattaṃ ti
pi pātho. Kimiṇaṃ avasiṭṭhaṃ sakunaṇaṃ ca bhatta-
bhūtaṃ⁴ ti attho. Taṃ ahaṃ kaḷevaraṃ jānanti tṭhitā
kammaṃ idāni dhāreyyavasena kassa kena nāma kāra-
ṇena diyyati⁵ ti dasseti tassa taṇ ca dānaṃ kim iva kim
viya hoti ti yojanā.

Nibbuyhati susānaṃ acirakāyo apeta-
viññāṇo ti ayaṃ kāyo acirena ca apagataviññāṇo
susānaṃ nibbuyhati upanīyati. Chuṭṭho⁶ ti chaḍḍito.
Kaliṅgaram viyā ti niratthakakattṭhakhaṇḍasadiṣo.
Jigucchamaṇehi⁷ nātīhi ti janehi pi jiguccha-
maṇehi.

Chaḍḍūna⁸ naṃ susāne chaḍḍetvā. Para-
bhattaṃ ti paresaṃ soṇasigālādīnaṃ annabhūtaṃ.
Nhāyanti⁹ jigucchanti ti imassa pacchato āgatā
ti ettakā pi jigucchamānā sasīsaṃ nimujjanti nhāyanti¹⁰
pag eva puṭṭhavanto.¹¹ Niyakā mātāpitāro viya
attano mātāpitāro pi. Kim pana¹² sādharāṇā
vijātā ti. Itaro pana samūho jigucchatī ti kim eva
vattabbaṃ.

Ajjhositā taṇhāvasena abhinivīṭṭhā. Asāre ti
niceasārādisārarahite vinibbhujitvā¹³ viññāṇavinibbhogaṃ
katvā.

Gandhassa asahamānā¹⁴ ti gandhaṃ assa
kāyassa asahanti. Sakā pi mātā ti attano mātā pi.
Jiguccheyyā ti koṭṭhāsānaṃ vinibbhujanena¹⁵ paṭi-

¹ pakim, ed. ² sabbakāraṃ, ed. ³ vikulan, ed.

⁴ bhūtaṃ *only*, ed. ⁵ dissati, ed. ⁶ chuddho, ed.

⁷ jigucchamaṇe, ed. ⁸ chaḍḍana, ed. ⁹ nāyanti, ed.

¹⁰ nāyanti, ed. ¹¹ puṭṭhavā, ed. ¹² kim na, ed.

¹³ vinibbhujō, ed. ¹⁴ ahamānā, ed.

¹⁵ vinibbhajjanena, ed.

kūlabhāvāya sutṭhutam upaṭṭhahanato. Khandha-
dhātuāyatanam ti rūpakkhandhādayo ime pañca
khandhā cakkhudhātuādayo imā aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo cakkhā-
yatanādini imāni dvādasāyatanāni ti evaṃ khandhadhā-
tuyo āyatanāni eā ti sabbaṃ idaṃ rūpārūpadhammajāta-
saccasambhuyyapaccayehi katattā sa ū k h a t a m na
yidaṃ tasmim bhave pavattamānadukkham. Jātipacca-
yattā j ā t i m ū l a k a m ti evaṃ yoniso upāyena aru-
c i m ¹ b h a ṇ a n t i vinayanti. Dhāreyyaṃ vivāhaṃ.
Kissa kena ² kāraṇena icchissāmi. Silāni brahma-
cariyaṃ pabbajjadukkarā ti yad etam mātāpitūhi vuttaṃ
tassa paṭivacanam dātum divase ti ādi vuttaṃ.

Tattha divase ti sattisatāni navanavā pa-
teyyum kāyāmhī ti dine dine tīhi sattisatāni tāvad
eva nisitanisitabhāvena abhinavāni kāyasmiṃ sampatey-
yum. Vassasatam pi ca ghāto seyyo ti niran-
taraṃ vassasatam pi patamāno yathāvutto sattighāto
seyyo. Dukkhaassa c'eva khayō ti evaṃ cev'atta-
dukkhaassa parikkhayo bhaveyya. Evaṃ mahantam pi
pavattidukkham adhvāsetvā nibbānādhigamāya ussāho
karaṇīyo ti. Ajjhupagacche ti sampatiçcheyya. Evan
ti vuttanayena idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti : yo puggalo anamatag-
gaṃ saṃsāraṃ aparimānaṃ ca vaṭṭadukkham dipentaṃ
satthuno vacanam viññāya yathāvuttaṃ sattighāta duk-
kham sampatiçcheyya tena c'eva vaṭṭadukkhaassa parik-
khayo siyā ti. Tenāha : dīgho tesam saṃsāro
puna ppunaṃ haññamānānaṃ ti aparāparaṃ
jātijarāvyādhimaraṇādīhi bādhiyamānānaṃ ti attho.

Asura kāye ti kālakañjakādipetāsuranikāye. Ghātā
ti kāyacittānaṃ upaghātā. Bahū ti pañcavidhabandha-
nādikammakaraṇavasena pavattiyamānā bahu anekaghātā.
Vinipātagatassā ti sesāpāyasaṅkhātam vinipātaṃ
upagatassa pi. Kilissamānassā ti tiracchānādiatta-
bhāvato abhigātādīhi ābādhiyamānassa.

Devesu pi attāṇaṃ ti devassa bhāvesu pi attāṇaṃ
n'atthi rāgapariḷāhādinaṃ sadukkā savighātabhāvato. Nib-

¹ aruci, ed.

² sandassa kena, ed.

bānasukhā param n'atthī ti nibbānasukhato param aññaṃ uttamaṃ sukhaṃ nāma n'atthi. Loka-sukhassa vipariṇāmasaṅkharadukkhasabhāvattā. Tenāha bhagavā: nibbānaṃ paramaṃ sukhaṃ ti.

Pattā te¹ nibbānaṃ ti te nibbānappattā yeva nāma. Ye yuttā dasabalassa pāvacaṇe ti sammāsambuddhassa sāsane ye yuttapayuttā.

Nibbiṇṇā ti virattā. Me ti mayā. Vantasamā ti sunavamadhusadisā. Tālavatthukatā ti tālassa chinditaṭṭhānasadisā katā.

Athā ti pacchā mātāpitūnam attano ajjhāsayaṃ pave-detvā Anikarattassa ca āgatabhāvaṃ sutvā. Asitaṇi-citamuduke² ti indanilabhamarasamānavanṇatāya asitaghaṇabhāvena nicite, simbalikulasamasamphassa-nāya muduke. Keskhaḡgena chindiyā ti attano kese sunisitena asinā chinditvā. Pāsādaṇ cāpi-dhatvā³ ti attano vasanapāsāde sirigabbhaṃ pidhāya tassa dvāraṃ thaketvā + ti attho. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ samāpajjī ti khaḡgena chinne attano kese purato ṭhapetvā tattha paṭikulamanasikāraṃ pavattenti yathā upaṭṭhite nimitte uppannaṃ paṭhamam jhānaṃ bhāvaṃ āpādetvā samāpajjī. Sā ca Sumedhā tahiṃ pāsāde samāpannajjhānan ti adhippāyo. Aniccasaññā su bhāvetī ti jhānato vuṭṭhahitvā jhānaṃ pādakaṃ katvā vipassanaṃ paṭṭhapetvā yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ ti ādinā aniccānupassanaṃ suṭṭhu bhāveti. Aniccasaññāgahaṇen'evam ettha dukkha-saññādinam pi gahaṇaṃ kataṃ ti veditabbaṃ.

Maṇikanakabhūsitāṅgo ti maṇivivittehi hemā-laṅkārehi vibhūsitagatto.

Rajjē āṇā ti ādinā ṭhitakāranidassanaṃ. Tattha āṇā ti adhipaccaṃ. Issariyaṃ ti yaso vibhavasampat-tibhogā. Sukhā ti iṭṭhā manāpiyā kāmūpabhogā. Daharikā sī ti tvaṃ idāni daharā taruṇī asi.

Nisaṭṭhaṇ⁵ te rajjan ti mayhaṃ sabbam pi tiyo-janikaṃ rajjaṃ tuyhaṃ pariccattaṃ. Taṃ paṭipaj-

¹ pattā ve, cd.

² amita°, cd.

³ cāpi ṭhatvā, cd.

⁴ thakketvā, cd.

⁵ nissatṭhan, cd.

jītvā bhoge ca bhuñjassu. Ayaṃ maṃ kāme
yeva nimanteti ti. Mā dummanā aho si dehi
dānāni yathāruceyā mahantāni dānāni samaṇabrāhma-
ṇesu pavattehi. Mātāpitaro te dukkhitā doma-
nassappattā tava pabbajjāadhippāyaṃ sutvā. Tasmā kāme
paribhuñjanti te pi upaṭṭhahanti tesam cittaṃ dukkhaṃ
mocesī. Evam ettha padatthayojanā veditabbā.

Mā kāme abhinandī ti vatthukāme kilesakā-
mehi abhinandī. Atho kho tesu kāmesu ādīnavaṃ
dosam mayhaṃ vacanānusārena passa ñāṇacakkhunā
olokehi.

Cātudīpo¹ ti Jambudīpādīnaṃ catunnaṃ mahā-
dīpānaṃ issaro. Mandhātā ti evaṃnāmo rājā.
Kāmabhoginam aggo aggabhūto āsi. Tenāha
bhagavā: Rāhu 'ggam attabhāvīnaṃ Mandhātā kāmabho-
ginan ti. Atitto kālaṇkato ti caturāsīti vassasa-
hassāni kumārakīḷavasena caturāsīti vassasahassāni opa-
rajjavasena caturāsīti vassasahassāni cakkavattī rājā deva-
bhogasādise bhoge bhuñjītvā chattimsa sakkānaṃ āyup-
pamāṇakālaṃ tāvatimsabhavane saggasampattiṃ anubha-
vitvā pi kāmehi atitto 'va kālaṇkato, kāmesu na c'assa
paripūrītā icchā.

Satta ratanāni vasseyyā ti² satta pi rata-
nāni. Vuṭṭhimā³ devo. Dasadisā vyāpetvā.
Samantena samantato purisassa rucivasena yadi pi
vasseyya. Yathā tvaṃ Mandhātu mahārājassa evaṃ
sante pi na vijjati titti kāmānaṃ; kāmānaṃ atittā
'va maranti narā. Tenāha bhagavā: na kahāpaṇa-
vassena titti kāmesu vijjati ti.

Asisūlūpamā kāmā adhikuṭṭanaṭṭhena. Sa-
pasirūpamā kāmā sappatibhayatṭhena. Ukkū-
pamā ti tiṇukkūpamā anudahanatṭhena. Tenāha:
anudahanti ti aṭṭhikaṇkālāsannibhā ap-
pasādatṭhena mahāvisā ti halāhalādimahāvisasadisā
aghaḍukkhaṣṣa mūlakāraṇabhūtā. Tenāha rukkhaphalā ti.

¹ cātudīpo, cd.

² ratanāni seyyāna ti, cd.

³ vuddhimā, cd.

Rukkhaphalūpamā aṅgapaccaṅgānaṃ phalibhañjanatthēna. Maṃsapēsūpamā bahusādhāraṇatthēna. Supinūpamā ittarapaccupatthānatthēna māyā viya palobhanato. Tenāha vañcāniyā ti vañcāniyā ti attho.

Yācitakūpamā ti yācitakabhaṇḍasadisā tāva kālīkatthēna.

Sattisūlūpamā vinivijjhanatthēna. Rujatthē rogo. Dukkhatā sulayo gaṇḍo. Kilesāsu vippaggharaṇato¹ dukkhuppādanatthēna aghaṃ. Maraṇasampāpanena nighaṃ. Aṅgārakāsusaḍisā mahābhitāpanatthēna bhayaḥetutāya ceva vadhabahutāya ca bhayaṃ vadhonāma kāmā ti yojanā.

Akkhātā antarāyikā saggamaggādhigamassa nibbānagāmiṃmagassa ca antarāyakarattā ca cakkhubhūte buddhādihi vuttā.

Gacchathā² ti Anikarattaṃ sadisaṃ vissajjeti.

Kim³ mama paro karissatī ti. Paro añño. Mama kim nāma hitaṃ karissatī ti. Attano sīsamhi uttamaṅgaṃ ekādasahi aggīhi dayhamāno. Tenāha: anubandhe jarāmarāṇe ti tassa jarāmarāṇassa sīsadāhassa. Ghātāya⁴ samugghātāya ghaṭitabbaṃ vāyāmitabbaṃ.

Chaman ti chamāyaṃ. Idam avocā ti.

Dīgho bālānaṃ saṃsāro ti ādikaṃ saṃvegasaṃvaddhanakaṃ vacanaṃ avoca: dīgho bālānaṃ saṃsāro ti. Kilesakammavipākavattabhūtānaṃ khandhāyatanādināṃ paṭipavattisaṃkhāto saṃsāro aparīññātavatthukānaṃ andhabālānaṃ dīgho. Buddhaññāṇena pi aparichindatiyo yathā hi anupacchinnā avijjātāṇhānaṃ bhavappabandhassa pubbakoti na paññāyati. Evaṃ sarāmi koti ti punappunaṃ rodantaṃ aparāparaṃ sokavasena rudantānaṃ iminā pi avijjātāṇhā taṃ aparichinnaṃ tass'eva tesāṃ vibhāveti ti.

Assu thaññaṃ rudhiraṇ⁵ ti yaṃ ñātivya-

¹ cipaggharo, ed.

² gacchatā, ed.

³ ki, ed.

⁴ ghātāya, ed.

⁵ rudhiyan, ed.

nāphuṭṭhānaṃ rodantānaṃ assuṇ ca dāraḥakāle mā-
tutthanato piṭaṃ thaṇṇaṃ yaṇ ca paccatthikehi
ghātitaṇaṃ rudhiraṃ saṃsāraṃ anamatag-
gato saṃsārassa anamataggattā [anumataggattā] aviditag-
gattā iminā dighena addhunā sattānaṃ saṃsa-
ritaṃ aparāparaṃ saṃsarantānaṃ saṃsaritaṃ sa-
ratha taṃ ti ca bahukaṇa ti anussarāhi. Aṭṭhīnaṃ
saṇnicayaṃ tathā aṭṭhīnaṃ saṇnicayaṃ sarāhi
anussara upadhārehi ti attho.

Idāni ādinavassabahubhāvaṃ upamāya dassetuṃ :
sara caturō 'dadhī ti gāthaṃ āha. Tattha
sara caturō 'dadhī ti upanīte assuthaṇṇe
ca rudhiraṃhi ti imesaṃ sattānaṃ anamatagge
saṃsāre saṃsarantānaṃ ekekassa pi aṭṭhimhi assumhi
thaṇṇe rudhiraṃhi ca pamāṇato upametabbe caturō
'dadhī cattāro mahāsamudde upamāvasena buddhehi
upanīte sara sarāhi. Ekakappam aṭṭhīnaṃ
saṇcayaṃ Vipulena samaṇa ti ekassa pug-
galassa ekasmiṃ kappe aṭṭhīnaṃ saṇcayaṃ Vipula-
pabbatena samaṃ upanītaṃ. Vuttaṃ hi c'etaṃ :

Ekass' ekena kappena puggalass' aṭṭhisaṇcayo
siyā pabbatasamo rāsi iti vuttaṃ mahesinā
so kho paṇāyaṃ akkhāto Vepullo pabbato mahā
uttaro Gijjhakūṭassa Magadhānaṃ Giribbajana ti.

Mahājambudīpaṃ upanītaṃ¹ kolaṭṭhi-
mattā guḷikā mātāpituvsv eva na ppahontī
ti. Jambudīpo ti saṅkhātāṃ mahāpaṭhavīṃ² padaraṭṭhite
mattā daratṭhike katvā tatth' ekekaṃ ayaṃ me mātu ayaṃ
me mātumātū ti evaṃ vibhājiyamāne tā guḷikā mātumā-
tuvsv eva na ppahontī ti. Mātāmātusu akkhīṇāsv
eva pariyaṇtikā guḷikā parikkhayaṃ pariyaḍānaṃ³ gacchey-
yūṇa tv eva anamatagge saṃsāre saṃsarato⁴ sattassa

¹ unitaṃ, cd. ² °paṭhavī, cd. ³ mariyaḍānaṃ, cd.

⁴ saṃsārato, cd.

mātumātaro ti. Evaṃ Jambudīpamahisaṃsārassa dīghabhāvena upamābhāvena upanītaṃ. Manasikāro hī ti.

Tiṇa kaṭṭha sākāhāpalāsaṇaṃ ti tiṇaṃ ca kaṭṭhaṃ ca sākāhāpalāsaṇaṃ ca. Upanītaṃ ti upamābhāvena upanītaṃ. Anamataggaṃ ti saṃsārassa anamatagga bhāvato. Caturaṅgulikā pi ghaṭikā ti caturaṅgulappamāṇāni khaṇḍāni. Pitupitusa eva na ppahonti ti pitupitāmahesv¹ eva tā ghaṭikā na ppahonti. Idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: imasmiṃ loke sabbam tiṇaṃ ca kaṭṭhaṃ ca sākāhāpalāsaṇaṃ ca caturaṅgulikā caturaṅgulikā katvā tatth' ekekaṃ ayaṃ me pitu ayaṃ me pitāmahassā² ti bhājiyamāne tā ghaṭikā 'va parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyyuṃ na tv eva anamatagga saṃsāre saṃsarato sattassa pitu pitāmahā ti. Evaṃ tiṇakaṭṭhaṃ ca sākāhāpalāsaṇaṃ ca saṃsārassa dīghabhāvena upanītaṃ sarāhī ti. Imasmiṃ pana tṭhāne anamatagga 'yaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro pubbakoti na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ.³ Kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave katamaṃ nu kho bahutaraṃ yaṃ vā ito iminā dīghena addhunā sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ amanāpasampayogā kandantānaṃ rodantānaṃ assu puṇṇaṃ paggharitaṃ yaṃ ca catūsu mahāsamuddesu udakaṃ taṇ ti ādikā anamataggā pāli āharitabbam.

Sara kāṇakacchapana⁴ ti ubhayakkhikānaṃ kacchapam anussara. Pubbasamudde aparato ca yugacchiddaṃ ti puratthimasamudde aparato ca pacchimuttaradakkhiṇasamudde vātavasena paribbhamantassa yugassa ekaṃ chiddaṃ. Siran tassa ca paṭimukkaṇ⁵ ti kāṇakacchapassa sīsaṃ tassa ca vassasatassa accayena gīvaṃ ukkhipantassa sīsassa yugacchidde⁶ pavesanaṃ ca.

Sara manussa lābhamhi⁷ opammaṇaṃ ti na-y-idaṃ sabbam pi buddhuppādadhammadesanāde-

¹ pitā ahesuṃ, cd. ² pitāmassā, cd. ³ Cf. Saṃy. xv. 1. 3.

⁴ sarakākacchapo, cd.

⁵ paṭimokkan, cd.

⁶ yugga, cd.

⁷ para manusse lābhimhi, cd.

vamanussattalābhe opammaṃ¹ katvā paññāsārajjabhaya-
yassa pi aticca sabhāvattā. Vuttaṃ hi etaṃ : seyyathā
pi bhikkhave puriso mahāsamudde ekacehiddaṃ yugaṃ
khipeyyā ti ādi.

Sara² rūpaṃ phenapiṇḍopamassā³ ti vimaddāsahanato
phenapiṇḍasadisassa anekānatthasannipātato kāyasaṅkhā-
tassa kalino niccāsārādivirahena asārassa rūpaṃ asucidug-
gandhaṃ jegucchapaṭikulasabhāvaṃ sara. K h a n d h e
p a s s a a n i c c e t i p a ñ c a p i u p ā d ā n a k k h a n d h e a b h ā v a t-
t h e n a a n i c c e p a s s a n ā ṇ a c a k k h u n ā o l o k e h i. S a r ā h i +
n i r a y e b a h u v i g h ā t e t i b a h u d u k k h e m a h ā d u k k h e
c a a n u s s a r a.

Sara kaṭasim vaddhente⁵ ti punappunaṃ
tāsu tāsu jātisu aparāparaṃ uppattiyaṃ punappunaṃ
kaṭasim⁶ susānaṃ ālāhanam eva vaddhante satte anussara.
Vaddhanto⁷ ti vā pāli. Tvaṃ vaddhento ti yojanā. K u m-
b h ī l a b h a y ā n ī t i u d a r a p o s a n a t t h a ṃ a k i c c a k ā r i t ā v a-
s e n a o d a k a t ā b h a y ā n i. V u t t a ṃ h i k u m b h ī l a b h a y a n t i
k h o b h i k k h a v e u d a k a t t a s s ' e t a ṃ a d h i v a c a n a n t i. S a r ā h i
c a t t ā r i s a c c ā n ī t i i d a ṃ d u k k h a ṃ a r i y a s a c c a ṃ — p e —
a y a ṃ d u k k h a n i r o d h a g ā m i n ī p a ṭ i p a d ā a r i y a s a c c a ṃ t i
c a t t ā r i a r i y a s a c c ā n i y ā t h ā v a t o a n u s s a r a u p a d h ā r e h i. E v a ṃ
r ā j a p u t t i a n e k ā k ā r a v o k ā r a ṃ a v a s s a v a s e n a k ā m e s u s a ṃ-
s ā r e c a ā d i n a v a ṃ p a k ā s e t v ā i d ā n i v y a t i r e k e n a p i t a ṃ
p a k ā s e t u ṃ a m a t a m h i v i j j a m ā n e t i ā d i m ā h a.
T a t t h a a m a t a m h i v i j j a m ā n e t i s a m m ā s a m b u d-
d h e n a m a h ā k a r u ṇ ā y a u p a n i v e s a d h a m m ā m a t e u p a l a b b h a-
m ā n e. K i m t a v a p a ñ c a k a ṭ u k e n a p ī t e n ā t i
a p a r i y e s a n ā ā r a k ā p a r i b h o g o v i p ā k o c ā t i p a ñ c a s u p i
t h ā n e s u t i k h i ṇ a t a r a d u k k h ā n u b a n d h a t ā y a s a v i g h ā t ā t t ā
s a u p ā y ā s a t t ā k i m t u y h a ṃ p a ñ c a k a ṭ u k e n a p a ñ c a k ā m a g u ṇ a-
r a s e n a p ī t e n a. I d ā n i v u t t a m e v ' a t t h a ṃ p ā k ā t a t a r a ṃ
k a r o n t i ā h a : s a b b ā p i k ā m a r a t i y o k a ṭ u k a-

¹ opammaṃ, ed.² para, ed.³ opamāyā, ed.⁴ sarāmi, ed.⁵ vaddhante, ed.⁶ kaṭasi, ed.⁷ vaddhante, ed.

tarā pañcakatūkenā¹ ti ativiya katukatarā ti attho.

Ye pariḷāhā ti ye kāmā sampati kilesapariḷāhena sapariḷāhā mahāvighātā jalitā kuthitā kupitā santāpitā² ti ekādasahi agghihi pajjalitā pakkuthitā³ ca hutvā taṃ samaṅgīnaṃ kampanattā santappanattā⁴ ca.

Asampattamhī ti sampattārahite nikkhamme. Samāne ti sante vijjamāne. Bahusapattā ti vatvā yehi te bahusapattā te dassetuṃ rājaggī ti ādi vuttaṃ. Rājūhi ca agginā ca corehi ca udakena ca appiyehi ca rājaggicoraudakappiyehi sādharāṇato te sattūpamā vuttā.

Yesu vadhābandho ti yesu kāmesu kāmanimittam maraṇapothanādiparikkilesa.⁵ Andubandhanādibandho ca hoti ti attho. Kāmesū ti ādi vuttass' ev' atthassa pākatakarāṇaṃ. Tattha hī ti hetuatthe nipāto. Yasmā kāmesu kāmahetu ime sattā vadhābandhanadukkhāni anubhavanti pāpuṇanti. Tasmā āha : Kāmakāmānām' ete asanto. Hīnā lāmakā ti attho. Ahakāmā ti vā pāṭho. So ev' attho. Ahā ti lāmakapariyāyo. Alalokitthiyo⁶ nāmā ti ādisu viya. Ādīpitā ti pajjalitā. Tiṇukkā ti tiṇehi katā ukkā. Dahanti ye te na muñcantī⁷ ti ye sattā tena kāmena muñcanti agaṇhanti te dahanti yeva. Ye sampati āyatiṇ ca jhāpenti.

Mā appakassa hetū ti pubbasārasadisassa⁸ paritakassa kāmāsukhassa hetu. Vipulaṃ ulāraṃ paṇitaṃ ca lokuttarasukhaṃ mā jahimā chaḍḍesi. Mā puthulomo va balisaṃ gilitvā ti āmisalobhena balisaṃ gilitvā⁹ vyasaṇaṃ pāpuṇanto puthulomo ti laddhānāmo maccho viya kāme apariccajivā mā pacchā vihaññasi pacchā vighātaṃ¹⁰ āpajjasi.¹¹

Sunakho va saṅkhānābaddho ti yathā gad-

¹ katthatarā pañcakatthakenā, cd.

² kuthikā kappitā santappitā, cd. ³ pakkutthitā, cd.

⁴ kampanatā santappanatā, cd. ⁵ maraṇampotho, cd.

⁶ lokittiyo, cd. ⁷ mucchanti, cd. ⁸ pubbasāra, cd.

⁹ gilitvā.

¹⁰ vighātaṃ, cd.

¹¹ āpajji, cd.

ḍulena baddho sunakho garukabandhena¹ baddho upanibaddho aññato gantuṃ asakkonto tatth' eva paribbhamati evaṃ tvaṃ kāmataṇhāya baddho. Idāni kāmāṃ yadi pi kāmesu tāva damassu indriyāni damehi. Kāhinti khu taṃ kāmā chātā sunakhaṃ vacaṇḍālā ti. Khū ti nipātamattaṃ. Te pana kāmā taṃ tathā karissanti yathā chātājjhataṃ sapākā² sunakhaṃ labhitvā anayavyasanāṃ pāpentī ti attho.

Aparimitāṇ ca dukkhaṃ ti aparimāṇam ettaṃ paricchindituṃ asakkuneyyaṃ nirayādisu kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ. Bahūni ca cittaḍomanassāni ti citte labbhamānāni bahūni anekāni domanassāni cetodukkhāni. Anubhohisi ti anubhavissasi. Kāmesu yutto³ ti kāmehi yutto. Te appaṭinissajjante paṭinissaja + addhuve kāmē⁵ ti addhuvehi aniccehi vinissara apehī ti attho.

Jarāmaranavyādhigahitā sabbattha jātiyo ti yasmā hīnādibhedabhinnā sabbattha bhavādisu jātiyo jarāmaranavyādhinā ca gahitā tehi aparimuttā tasmā ajaramhi nibbāne vijjamāne jarādīhi aparimuttehi kāmehi kiṃ tava payojanan ti yojanā.

Evaṃ nibbānaguṇadassanamukhena kāmesu bhavesu ca ādinavaṃ pakāsetvā idāni nibbattitaṃ nibbānaguṇam eva pakāsentī idam ajaraṇ ti ādinā dve gāthā abhāsi. Tattha idam ajaraṇ ti idam ev' ekaṃ attani jarābhāvato adhigatassa ca jarābhāva hetuto ajaraṃ idam amaraṇ⁶ ti etthāpi es' eva nayo. Idam⁷ ajaraṃ ti tad ubhayaṃ ekaṃ katvā thomanāvasena vadati. Padaṇ ti vaṭṭadukkhato muñcitukāmehi pabbajitabbato paṭipajjitabbato padaṃ. Sokahetūnaṃ abhāvato sokābhāva hetuto ca asokaṃ. Sapattakaradhammābhāvato asapattaṃ kilesasambādhabhāvato asambādhaṃ. Khalitasāṅkhātānaṃ duccaritānaṃ abhāvena akkhalitaṃ. Attānuvādādibhayānaṃ

¹ garuḷabho, ed.

² sopākā.

³ kāmayutto, ed.

⁴ paṭinissada, ed.

⁵ addhuvo kāmehi, ed.

⁶ maran, ed.

⁷ idham, ed.

vattābhayaṣṣa sabbaso abhāvā abhayaṃ. Dukkha-
tāpanalesassāpi abhāvena nirupatāpaṃ. Sabbam
etaṃ amataṃ amatamahānibbānaṃ eva sandhāya vadati.
Taṃ hi anussavādisiddhena ākāreṇa attano upatṭhahanti
tesaṃ paccakkhato dassentī viya idaṃ ti avoca. Adhi-
gataṃ idaṃ bahūhi amataṃ ti idaṃ amataṃ
nibbānaṃ bahūhi anantaṃ aparimānehi buddhādīhi ari-
yehi adhigataṃ nātaṃ attapaccakkhātā¹ na kevalaṃ tehi
adhigataṃ eva atha kho ajjāpi ca labhanīyaṃ.
Idāni pi adhigamaniyaṃ adhigantaṃ sakkā kena labha-
niyaṃ ti āha. Yo yoniso payuñjati ti yo puggalo
yoniso upāyena satthārā dinnaovāde thatvā yuñjati sammā-
payogañ ca karoti tena labhaniyaṃ ti yojanā. Na ca
sakkā aghaṭaṃ ānena yo pana yoniso na payuñjati
tena aghaṭamānena ca sakkā kadāci pi laddhuṃ na sakkā
yevā ti attho.

Evam bhāṇati Sumedhā ti evaṃ vuttappakārena
Sumedhā rājakaññā saṃsāre attano saṃvegadīpani kāmesu
nibbedhabhāginī dhammakathaṃ kathesi. Saṅkhāra-
gate ratiṃ alabhamānā² ti anumatte pi saṅkhārap-
pavatte ratiṃ avindanti.³ Anunenti Anikarattaṃ
ti Anikarattaṃ rājānaṃ paññāpentī. Kesse va cha maṃ
c hupī ti attano khaggena chindetvā⁴ kesse va bhūmiyaṃ
khipi chaḍḍesi.

Yāci tassā⁵ pitaraṃ so ti so Anikaratto assā
Sumedhāya pitaraṃ Koṇcarājānaṃ yācati. Kin ti yācati
ti āha? Vissajjetha Sumedhaṃ pabbajitūṃ
vimokkhasacca dassā⁶ ti Sumedhaṃ rājaputtiṃ
pabbajitūṃ vissajjetha. Sā ca pabbajitvā vimokkha-
sacca dassā⁷ aviparītanibbānadassavīni hotū ti attho.

Sokabhaṃ bhītā ti nātiviyogādihetuto sabbasmā pi
saṃsārabhayaṭo bhītā⁸ nāputtaravasena utraṣṭā.⁹ Sikkha-

¹ okkhatam, ed.

² rati alabhamānā, ed.

³ abhiavindanti, ed. ⁴ chinde, ed. ⁵ yāva tassā, ed.

⁶ vimokkhapaccayassā, ed.

⁷ oḍasā, ed.

⁸ bhīto, ed.

⁹ utrasmā, ed.

mānāyā ti sikkhamānāya samānāya cha abhiññā sacchikatā tato evaṃ aggaphalaṃ arabhattaṃ sacchikatam. Acchariyaṃ¹ abbhutaṃ taṃ nibbānam āsi² rājakaññāyā ti rājaputtiyā Sumedhāya kilēsehi parinibbānam abbhutaṃ ca āsi. Chaḷābhiññā va siddhiyā kathan ti ce? Pubbenivāsacaritaṃ yathā vyākari pacchime kāle ti pacchime khandhaparinibbānakāle attano pubbenivāsapariyāpannacaritaṃ yathā vyākāsi tathā taṃ jānitabban ti.

Pubbenivāsaṃ pana tayā yathā vyākataṃ dassetuṃ bhagavati Koṇāgamaṇe ti ādi vuttaṃ. Tattha bhagavati Koṇāgamaṇe sammāsambuddhe loke uppanne. Saṃghārāmaṃhi navaṇivasaṃhī ti saṅghaṃ uddissa abhinavaṇivase ārāme. Sakhiyo tīṇi jāniyo vihāradānaṃ adāsīmha ti Dhaṇāñjāni Khemā ahaṃ cā ti mayaṃ tisso sakhiyo ārāmaṃ saṅghassa vihāradānaṃ adāmaṃ.

Dasakkhattuṃ satakkhattuṃ ti tassa vihāradānassa ānubhāvena dasavāre deve su upapajjimhā. Tato manussesu upapajjitvā puna satakkhattuṃ deve su upapajjimhā, tato pi manussesu upapajjitvā puna dasasatakkhattuṃ saḥassavāraṃ deve su upapajjimhā, tato pi manussesu upapajjitvā puna satāni satakkhattuṃ dasasahassavāre deve su upapajjimhā. Ko pana vādo manussesu evaṃ uppannavāresu tāva n'atthi. Anekasahassavāraṃ upapajjimhā ti attho.

Devesu mahiddhikā ahumhā ti deve su uppannakāle tasmiṃ tasmiṃ devanikāye mahiddhikā mahānubhāvā ahumhā. Manussakamhi ko vādo ti manusatte lābhe mahiddhikatāya kathā ca n'atthi. Idāni taṃ eva manussattabhāve ukkaṃ satam mahiddhigataṃ dassenti sattaratanaṃ mahesī itthiratanam ahaṃ āsi ti āha. Tattha cakkaratanaṃdīni sattaratanaṃi etassa santī ti sattaratano cakkavattī. Tassa sattaratanaṃ chadosarahitā pañcakalyāṇā atikkantamānussavaṇṇā appattadibbavaṇṇā ti evamādiguṇasampannāgamena

¹ acchariya, cd.² asi, cd.

itthīsu ratanabhūtā ahaṃ ahosi. So hetū ti yaṃ taṃ Koṇāgamanassa bhagavato kāle saṅghassa vihāradānaṃ kataṃ. So yathāvuttāya dibbasampattiyaṃ va he tu so pa b ha vo taṃ m ū la n ti tass' eva pariyāyavacanāṃ. Sāsa ne k ha n t i ti s ā eva idha satthu sāsane dhamme nijjhānakkhanti taṃ taṃ paṭhamasamodhānaṃ ti. Tad eva satthu sāsana dhammena paṭhamāṃ samodhānaṃ paṭhamo samāgamo tad eva satthu sāsana dhamme abhiratāya pariyosāne nibbānaṃ ti phalūpacārena kāraṇaṃ vadati.

Imā pana catasso gāthā theriya Apadānassa vibhāvanavasena pavattattā Apadānapāliyaṃ pi¹ saṅghaṃ āropitā osānagāthā: evaṃ ka ro n t i ti ya th ā mayā purimat tabhāve etarahi ca kataṃ paṭipannaṃ evaṃ aññe pi karonti paṭipajjanti. Te evaṃ ka ro n t i ā ha ye sa d da ha n t i² va ca na ṃ a no ma pa ñ ñ a s s ā ti ñe y ya pa ri ya n t i ka ñ ñ a ṇ a t ā ya pa ri pu ṇ ṇ a pa ñ ñ a s s a sam mā sam budd ha s sa va ca na ṃ. Ye pu g ga l ā sa d da ha n t i³ evaṃ e ta n ti o ka p pa n ti te evaṃ ka ro n ti pa ṭ i pa j j a n ti i d ā n i ta t t h a uk ka m sa ga t ā ya pa ṭ i pa t t i ta ṃ da s se tu ṃ ni b b i n d a n t i b h a va ga te ni b b i n d i t v ā vi ra j j a n t i ti v u t t a ṃ. Tass' attho: ye bhagavato vacanaṃ yāthāvato saddahanti te visuddhipaṭipadaṃ paṭipajjantā sabbasmiṃ bhavagata tebhūmike saṅkhāre vipassanāpaññāya nibbindanti nibbinditvā pana ariyamaggena sabbaso virajjanti sabbasmā pi bhavagatā vimuñcantī ti attho. Virāge ti ariyamagge adhigate vimuttā yeva hontī ti. Evam ettha theriyādayo Sumedhā pariyosānagāthā, sabhāgena idha ekajjhaṃ saṅghaṃ ārūhā dvāsattatiparimāṇā ti, bhāṇa vā rato pa na dvā dhi k ā ch a sa ta ma t t ā, the ri y ā tā s a b b ā pi ya th ā sam budd ha s sa s ā vi k ā b h ā ve na e ka vi d h ā k a t ā, a se k h ā b h ā ve na uk kh i t ta pa li g h ū n ā ya ṃ. (?) Sa ṃ ki ṇ ṇ a pa ri k k h a t ā a b b ū l h e si ka t ā ya ni ra g ga la t ā ya pa ṇ ṇ a b h ā ra t ā ya vi sa ṇ ṇ u t ta ra t ā ya da sa a ri ya v ā se su v u ṭ ṭ h a v ā sa t ā ya ca. Ta th ā hi tā pa ṇ ca ṅ ga vi p pa h i n ā c ha la ṅ ga sa ma n n ā ga t ā ca tu ra ṅ ga va se na

¹ °pāliyamhi, ed.² dassahanti, ed.³ dassahanti, ed.

ekārakkhā panuṇṇā paccekasaccā samavayaṭṭhe sanāhassa-
ddhakāya saṅkhāraratāyā visaṇṇuttaratāyā dasa ariyavāso.

Anāvilasaṅkappā suvimuttacittā suvimuttapaṇṇā ca iti
evamādinā nayena ekavidhā. Sammukhā parammukhā
bhedato duvidhā. Yā satthu dharamānakāle ariyāya jātiyā
jātā Mahāpajāpatigotamīādayo tā sammukhā¹ sāvikā nāma.
Yā pana bhagavato khandhapariniḍḍhāto paccā adhiga-
tavisesā tā sati pi satthu dhammasarīrassa paccakkhabhāve
satthu ca paresaṃ apaccakkhabhāvato parammukhā sāvikā
nāma. Tathā ubhatobhāgapaṇṇā vimuttatāvasena idha
pāli. Āgatā pana ubhatobhāgavimuttā yeva. Tathā
sāpadānānāpadānabhedabhedato. Yāsaṃ hi purimesu sam-
māsambuddhesu paccakabuddhesu sāvakabuddhesu va
puṇṇakiriyāvasena katādhikāratā saṅkhātī atthi Apadānaṃ
tā sāpadānā. Yāsaṃ taṃ n'atthi tā nāpadānā. Tathā
satthu laddhūpasampadā ti duvidhā. Garudhammapaṭi-
gahamhi laddhūpasampadā Mahāpajāpatigotamī satthu
santikā va laddhūpasampadattā satthu laddhūpasampadā
nāma. Sesā sabbā pi saṅghato laddhūpasampadā. Tā pi
ekato upasampannā ubhato upasampannā ti duvidhā.
Tattha yā tā Mahāpajāpatigotamiyā saddhiṃ nikkhantā
pañcasatā Sākiyāniyo tā ekato upasampannā bhikkhusaṅ-
ghato eva laddhūpasampadattā Mahāpajāpatigotamiṃ²
ṭhapetvā itarā ubhato upasampannā, ubhato saṅghā upa-
sampadattā ehibbhikkhu dukkho viya ehibbhikkhunī dukkho
idha na labbhati. Bhikkhunīnaṃ tathā upasampadāya
abhāvato yadi evaṃ yaṃ taṃ Therīgāthāya Subhaddāya
Kuṇḍalakesāya vuttaṃ :

Nihacca jānuṃ vanditvā sammukhā pañjali ahaṃ.
ehi Bhadde ti maṃ avaca sā me ās' upasampadā ti.

Tathā Apadāne pi :

āyāceto³ tadā āha ehi Bhadde ti nāyako
tadāhaṃ upasampannā parittaṃ toyāṃ⁴ addasan ti.

¹ saṃsukhā, ed. ² ogotamiyā, ed. ³ māyāceto, ed.
+ tiyaṃ, ed.

Na y-imaṃ bhikkhunibhāvena upasampadaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ, upasampadāya pana hetubhāvato yā satthu ākaṅkhanti sā me ās' upasampadā ti vuttaṃ.

Tathā hi vuttaṃ Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ : Ehi Bhadde bhikkhunūpassayaṃ gantvā bhikkhunīnaṃ santike pabbajjaṃ upasampajassū ti maṃ avoca āṇāpesi. Sā satthu āṇāmayhaṃ upasampadāya kāraṇattā upasampadā ahoṣī ti. Eten' eva Apadānagāthāya pi attho samvaṇṇito ti datṭhabbo.

Evam Bhikkhunīvibhaṅge ehibhikkhunī ti. Idaṃ kathan ti. Ehibhikkhunibhāvena bhikkhunīnaṃ upasampadāya abhāvato jotana vacanaṃ. Tathā upasampadāya bhikkhunīnaṃ abhāvato yadi evaṃ kathaṃ ehibhikkhunī ti Vibhaṅge niddeso kato ti. Desanāya sotāpattitabhāvena ayaṃ hi sotāpatita tā nāma katthaci labbhamānassa pi agahaṇaṃ hoti.

Yathā Abhidhamme manodhātuniddese labbhamānaṃ pi jhānaṅgapaṇcaviññānasotāpattitatāya na uddhaṭaṃ katthaci desanāya asambhavato yathā tatthevatthuniddese hadaya vatthu katthaci alabbhamānassa pi gahaṇavasena yathā ṭhitakam pi niddese yathāha : katamo ca puggalo ṭhitakappi? Ayaṃ ca puggalo sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya paṭipanno hoti kappassa ca uḍḍayhanavelāya tassa na tāva kappo uḍḍayhati yāvāyaṃ puggalo sotāpattiphalam sacchikareyyā ti. Evam idhāpi labbhamānagahaṇavasena vedittabbaṃ. Parikappavacanaṃ soṭaṃ sace bhagavā bhikkhunī tāva yogyaṃ kiñci mātuḡāmaṃ ehibhikkhunī ti vadeyya evaṃ pi bhikkhunibhāvo siyā ti. Kasmā pana bhagavā evaṃ na kathesi ti tathā katādhikārānaṃ abhāvato ye pana anāsannā sannihitabhāvato nikāraṇaṃ vatvā bhikkhu ehi satthu āsannacāri sadā sannihitā va tasmā te ehibhikkhavo ti vattabbaṃ arahanti. Na bhikkhuniyo ti vadanti taṃ tesam mati mattam satthu āsannadūrabhāvassa bhabbābhabbabhāvā siddhattā. Vuttaṃ h'etaṃ bhagavatā : saṅghātikaṇṇaṃ ce pi me bhikkhave bhikkhu gahetvā piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandho assamā pade padaṃ nikkhipanto so ca hoti abhiyjhālu kāmesu tibbasārāgo vyāpannacitto paduṭṭhamanasaṅkappo muṭṭhassati asampajāno asamāhito

vibbhantacitto pakatindriyo atha kho so ārakā va mayhaṃ ahañ ca tassa. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dhammaṃ so bhikkhave bhikkhu na passati dhammaṃ apassanto maṃ na passati. Yojanasatena ce pi bhikkhave bhikkhu vihareyya so ca hoti anabhiññhālu kāmesu na tibbasārāgo avyāpānna-citto appa-duṭṭhamanasāṅkappo upaṭṭhitasati sampajāno samāhito ekaggacitto samvutindriyo atha kho so santike ca mayhaṃ ahañ ca tassa. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dhammaṃ hi so bhikkhave bhikkhu passati dhammaṃ passanto maṃ passati ti.

Tasmā akāraṇaṃ desato satthu āsanna-nāsaṇṇatā akatā-dhikāratāya pana bhikkhunīnaṃ tattha ayogyatā. Tena vuttaṃ : ehi bhikkhunī dukkho idha na labbhati ti. Evaṃvidhā aggasāvikā mahāsāvikā pakatisāvikā ti tivadhā. Tattha Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā ti imā dve therīyo ¹ aggasāvikā nāma, kāmāṃ sabbā pi khīṇāsavatherīyo silavisuddhiādike sampādentīyo catusu satipaṭṭhānesu supatiṭṭhitacittā, satta bojjhaṅge yathāsutaṃ bhāvetvā magga-paṭipattiyā anava-sesato kilese khetvā aggaphale patiṭṭhahanti. Tathā pi yathā saddhāvimuttato diṭṭhippattassa paññāvimuttato ca ubhatobhāgavimuttassa pubbabhāgabhāvanāvisesasiddho icchito vireso evaṃ abhinīhāramahantatā pubbayoga-mahantatā hisasantāne sātisa-yagūṇavisesā nipphādītattā silādiguṇehi mahantā sāvīkā ti mahāsāvikā. Tesu yeva pana bodhipakkhiyadhammesu pāmokkhabhāvena dhura-bhūtānaṃ sammādiṭṭhisammāsamādhinaṃ sātisa-yakiccā-nubhāvanibbattiyākāraṇabhūtāya tājābhinihārābhītā nīhāratāya sakkaccaṃ nirantaraṃ cira-kāle sambhūtāya sammāpaṭipattiyā yathākkamaṃ paññāya samādhinhi ca ukkaṃsapāramippattiyā avisesaṃ sabbaguṇehi aggabhāve ṭhitattā tā dve pi aggasāvikā nāma. Mahāpajāpatīgota-mīdayo pana abhinīhāramahantatāya pubbayogamahantatāya ca paṭiladdhaguṇavisesavasena mahatiyo sāvīkā ti mahāsāvikā nāma. Itarā therīyo Tissā ² Dhīrā Dhīrā ti ca evamādikā abhinīhāramahantatādīni abhāvena pakatisāvikā nāma. Tā pana aggasāvikā viya mahāsāvikā viya canapa-rinimita atha kho anekasatā anekasahassā niveditabbā.

¹ theriyā, ed.

² Tiyā, ed.

Evam aggasāvikādibhedato tividhā. Tathā suññatavimokkhādibhedato tividhā paṭipadādivibhāgena catubbidhā indriyādhikavibhāgena pañcavidhā tato paṭipattiyādivibhāgena pañcavidhā animittavimuttādivasena chabbidhā adhivimuttibhedena sattavidhā dhurapaṭipadādivibhāgena aṭṭhavidhā vimuttivibhāgena navavidhā dasavidhā ca. Te pan' ete yathāvuttena dhurabhedena vibhajjamānā vīsati honti, paṭipadādivibhāgena vibhajjamānā asīti honti, athavā suññatāvimuttādivibhāgena vibhajjamānā cattālīsādhikāni dve satāni honti, puna indriyādhikā vibhajjamānā satta sahaṣsaṃ rekanti(?) ti. Evam etāsaṃ therīnaṃ attano guṇavasena'eva anekabhedabhinnaṭṭā veditabbā. Ayam ettha saṅkhepo. Vitthāro pana heṭṭhā Theragāthāsamvaṇṇanāya vuttanāyena'eva gahetabbo ti.

Sumedhāya theriyā gāthāvaṇṇanā samattā.
Mahānipātavaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Ettāvata ca :

Ye te sampannasaddhammā dhammarājassa satthuno
orasā mukhajā puttā dāyādā dhammanimmitā.
Sīlādiguṇasampannā katakiccā anāsavā
Subbūtiādayo therā therīyo therikādayo
tehi yā bhāsītā gāthā aññavyākaraṇādīnā
tā sabbā ekato katvā Therīgāthā ti saṃgahaṃ
āropesaṃ mahātherā Theragāthā ti ādito.
Tassa atthaṃ pakāsetuṃ porāṇaṭṭhakathātayaṃ
saha yassā mayāraddhā atthasamvaṇṇanā mayā.
Sā tattha paramatthānaṃ tattha tattha yathārahaṃ
pakāsaṃ Paramatthadīpanī nāma nāmato.
Samattā apariniṭṭhānaṃ anākulavinicchaya
dvīnavutiparimāṇā pāliyā bhāṇavārato.
Iti taṃ saṅkarontena yaṃ taṃ adhigataṃ mayā
puññaṃ tassānubhāvena lokanāthassa sāsanaṃ.
Obhāsetvā visuddhāya sīlādipaṭipattiyā
sabbe pi dehino hontu vimuttirasabhāgino.
Ciraṃ tiṭṭhatu lokasmaṃ sammāsambuddhasāsanaṃ
tasmiṃ sagāravā niccaṃ hontu sabbe pi pāṇino.

Sammā vassatu kālena devo pi jagatipati
saddhammanirato lokam dhammen' eva pasāsatu ti.

Padaratitthavihāravāsina ācariyadhammapālattherena
katā Therīgāthānam atthasaṃvaṇṇanā niṭṭhitā.

Tassa Atṭhakathā esā sakalassāpi niṭṭhitā
ciraṭṭhitassa dhammassa niṭṭhāpentena taṃ mayā.
Yaṃ pattam kusalam tassa ānubhāvena paṇino
sabbe saddhammarājassa katvā dhammam sukhāvahanam
Pāpunantu visuddhāya sukhāya paṭipattiya
asokam anupāyāsam nibbānasukham uttamanam.
Ciram tiṭṭhatu saddhammo dhamme hontu sagārava
sabbe pi sadā kālena sammā devo pavassatu.

Nibbānapaccayo hotu.

Niṭṭhitā.

INDEXES.

I.

INDEX OF PROPER NAMES.

A

Aṅgā, 106
 Aciravatī, 54
 Añjanavana, 137
 Añjanasakka, 152
 Aññākoṇḍañña, 3
 Addhakāsī, XIX. 30-33
 Anāthapiṇḍika, 200
 Anikaratta, 272, 275, 277, 283
 Anopamā, 138, 139
 Anomānadī, 2
 Andhavana, 64, 66, 163
 Abhayatherī, XXIII. 41-43, 66
 Abhayamātā, XXIII. 39-41
 Abhirūpanandā, XIII. 24-27,
 81
 Ambapālī, XV. 206-214
 Aruṇa, 42, 66
 Aruṇapura, 213
 Aruṇavatī, 42, 66
 Assaji, 3

Ā

Ānanda (thera), 44, 144, 146,
 148, 154, 156
 Ānanda rājā, 91, 92
 Ālavika, 62

Ālavī, 62

Ālāra, 62

I

Isigilipassa, 192
 Isidāsī, XXVII. 260-271
 Isipatana, 3, 140

U

Ujjenī, 39, 261, 262
 Uttamā, XXI. 46-49
 aparā Uttamā, 49-51
 Uttarā, 21, 22
 aparā Uttarā, 161, 162
 Uddaka, 2
 Upaka, 3, 221, 222
 Upacālā, XXIV. 163, 165-168
 Upasamā, 12, 13
 Uppalavaṇṇā, XIV. 18, 104,
 114, 131, 181-199, 239
 Ubbirī, XX. 53-57
 Ummādantī, 192
 Uruvelā, 2

E

Erakakaccha, 264

O

Okkāka, *passim*

Oghāṭaka, 14

K

Kakusandha, 58, 127, 200

Kathāvatthu, 135

Kanthaka, 1

Kapila, 73

Kapilavatthu, 3, 11, 25, 36,
152

Kappāsikavanasaṇḍa, 3

Kammāssadamma, 87, 89

Kalahavivādasutta, 3

Kassapa (Buddha), 5, 58, 68,
113, 127, 180, 191, 200,
273Kassapa (the disciple) 69,
73-75

Kāla, 223

Kaḷudāyi, 3

Kāsi, 30, 71, 72, 106, 151,
220Kikī, 17, 103, 113, 127, 130,
180, 183, 192, 273Kisāgotamī, XVI. 104, 114,
131, 174-182, 192

Kumbhīra, 39

Kururaṭṭha, 87, 89

Koṇca, 272, 274, 281

Koṇāgamana, 6, 58, 127, 130,
200, 273, 280

Koliya, 72

Kosambī, 44, 45

Kosala, 14, 50, 106, 135

Kosi(ya)gotta, 68, 73

Kh

Khaṇḍadeva, 222

Khemaka Sakka, 25

Khemā, XIII. 18, 104, 114,
126-136, 181, 192, 273

G

Gaṅgā, 145

Gaṅgātīriyatthera, 195

Gaṅgādevatā, 186

Gandhamādana, 140, 183, 190

Gayāsīsa, 3

Gijjhakūṭa, 33, 51, 106

Giridāsa, 260, 265

Giribbaja, 18, 31, 59, 104, 132

Guttā, 157-159

Gh

Ghaṭikāra, 2

C

Candabhāgā, 9, 33, 45, 51

Candā, 120-122

Carabhūta, 25

Cāpā, XXV. 220-228

Cālā, XXIV. 162-165, 168

Cittaratha, 247

Cittā, 33-35

Cūlavedallasutta, 19

J

Jambudīpa, 87

Jinadattā, 261, 264

Jīvaka Komārabhacca, 250

Jivakambavana, 245, 246, 250

Jīvā, 53, 54

Jetavana, 51, 74, 111, 141,
195

Jentā, 27, 28

T

Titthiyārāma, 68
 Tirītavaccha, 192
 Tissa, 39
 Tissā, 11-13

Th

Therikā, 4-7

D

Dantikā, 51-53
 Devadahanagara, 75, 140, 152

Dh

Dhanañjānī, 130, 273
 Dhammadinnā, XVIII. 5, 15-20, 59, 75, 104, 114, 131, 181, 192
 Dhammasenāpati, 168
 Dhammā, 23, 24, 104, 114, 131, 180, 181, 192
 Dhīrā, 12

N

Nanda, 72
 Nandakumāra, 3
 Nandamūlakapabbhāra, 140
 Nandā, 91, 92
 Nanduttarā, 87-89
 Nālakagāma, 162
 Nāla, 223
 Nerañjarā, 224

P

Pakulā, XXI. 91-95
 Paṭācārā, XVII. 18, 47, 49, 104, 108-122, 131, 161, 181, 192

Paṇḍavapabbata, 2
 Padumavatī, 39, 73, 140, 185-189
 Padumuttara, 14, 15, 53, 69, 82, 91, 95, 99, 102, 112, 129, 150, 180, 190
 Pasenadi, 22
 Pāṭaliputta, 261, 265
 Piṅgiya, 222
 Pippalikumāra, 68
 Pukkusa, 222
 Puṇṇā, 9-11
 aparā Puṇṇā, XXII. 199-206

Ph

Phussa, 15, 213

B

Bandhumatī, 25, 36, 47, 50, 58, 70
 Bandhumā, 25, 36, 47, 50
 Bahunandi, 222
 Bārānasi, *passim*
 Bimbisāra, 3, 39, 66, 127, 131
 Bodhittherī, 261, 265
 Bodhimanda, 2
 Brahmadatta, 73

Bh

Bhaggavassārāma, 2
 Bhaddajitthera, 3
 Bhaddavaggiyā, 3
 Bhaddā Kapilānī, XX. 67-75
 Bhaddā Kuṇḍalakesā, XVIII. 87, 99-108, 114, 131, 181, 192
 Bhadrā, 12, 13
 Bhaddiya, 222

Bhārukacchanagara, 171
 Bhikkhadāyikā, 18, 103, 104,
 114, 131, 181, 192
 Bhikkhunī, 18, 104, 113, 114,
 131, 181, 192
 Bhojanavatthu, 135

M

Magadhā, 106, 127, 162
 Majjha, 139
 Madda, 73, 131
 Mantāvatī, 272, 274, 281
 Mandhātā, 146, 275, 287
 Mahātitthagāma, 68, 73
 Mahānāma, 3
 Mahānidānasutta, 131
 Mahāpajāpatigotamī, XI. 3,
 140-157
 Mahāmāyā, 141
 Mahāmoggallāna, 3, 76, 77,
 87
 Mahāsatipaṭṭhāna, 89
 Mahāsuppabuddha, 140
 Māra, 61, 64-67, 135, 157,
 158, 163, 164, 198, 199
 Mittā, 12, 13
 Mittakālikā, 89, 90
 Mithilā, 125
 Mucalinda, 150
 Muttā, XXI. 8, 9
 aparā Muttā, XX. 13-15
 Mettā, XXI. 36-38
 Mettikā, 35, 36
 Meru, 150, 248

Y

Yasadāraka, 3

R

Rājagaha, *passim*
 Rāhu, 8, 287
 Rāhula, 1, 3, 81, 144, 145,
 193
 Rohaṇīnadī, 3
 Rohiṇī therī, XXII. 214-220

L

Lumbinīvana, 1

V

Vakkali, 28
 Vakkula, 8
 Vaṅkahārajanapada, 220
 Vajjī, 106
 Vaḍḍha, 171-174
 Vaḍḍhamātā, XXV. 171-174
 Vaḍḍhesī, XXIV. 75
 Vappatthēra, 3
 Vāraṇavatī, 272, 275, 283
 Vāsetthī, XVII. 124-126,
 231
 Vijayā, 159, 160
 Videha, 69
 Vipassī, 8, 36, 45, 46, 49, 57,
 58, 70, 129, 191, 200, 214
 Vimalakoṇḍañña, 207
 Vimalā, XXIV. 76, 78
 Visākha, 5, 16, 19
 Visākhā, XVIII. 18, 20, 104,
 114, 131, 181, 192
 Veḷuvana, 127
 Vesālī, *passim*
 Vessabhū, 57, 58, 200

S

Sakulā, *see* Pakulā

Sakka, 239
 Saṅghadāyikā, 18, 104, 114,
 131, 181, 192
 Saṅghā, 24
 Saṅjaya, 3
 Saṭṭhikatthera, 2
 Saṭṭhuka, 99-105
 Samaṇaguttā, 18, 104, 114,
 131, 181, 192
 Samaṇī, 18, 104, 114, 131,
 181, 192
 Salakaṇṭha, 222
 Sāketa, 137, 138
 Sāgalā, 68, 73, 131
 Sāmā, 44, 45
 aparā Sāmā, XXI. 45, 46
 Sāmāvatī, 44, 45
 Sāriputta, 3, 156
 Sāvatti, *passim*
 Sikhī, 41, 58, 66, 200, 213
 Siddhattha, 35
 Sindhavāraṇṇa, 264
 Sītavana, 41
 Sisūpacālā, XXIV. 162, 168-
 170
 Sihasenāpati, 79
 Sihā, XXIV. 78-80
 Sukkā, XXII. 57-61
 Sucimatī, 73
 Sujāta (Padumuttara's agga-
 sāvaka), 16
 Sujāta Pippalāyana, 73, *see*
 Pippalikumāra

Sujāta, 231
 Sujātā, 2
 Sujātā, 136-138
 Suddhodana, 1, 26, 83, 125
 Sudhammā, 18, 104, 114, 131,
 181, 192
 Sundarī, XXVI. 228-236
 Sundarīnandā, XI. 80-86
 Subhadda, 221
 Subhā Kammāradhitā, 236-
 245
 Subhā Jivakambavanikā,
 XXVII. 245-260
 Sumaṅgalatthera, 28
 Sumaṅgalamātā, 28-30
 Sumanadevī, 73
 Sumanā, 20, 21
 Sumanā vuḍḍhapabbajitā, 22,
 23
 Sumitta, 72
 Sumedhā, XIX. 130, 272-300
 Surūpasārī, 162
 Sulakkhaṇā, 152
 Selā, XXIII. 61-65
 Soṇā, 95-99
 Somā, XXIII. 66, 67

H

Haṃsavatī, 15, 16, 53, 54, 61,
 62, 67, 69, 82, 92, 95, 99,
 102, 108, 113, 127, 129,
 150, 174, 180, 182, 190, etc.

II.

INDEX OF WORDS AND PHRASES

(Nouns and adjectives are generally given in their crude form).

A

- | | |
|---|---|
| <p>akalla, 270 akkkhalita, 293 aggikkhandha, 242 agha, 288 aṅgārakāsu, 288 aṅginī, 226 acirakāya, 284 acetana, 282 accharā, 252 accharāsaṅghātamatta, 76 ajjhosita, 284 añjana, 267 aṭṭa, 270 aṭṭhaṅgika, 142, 160 aṭṭhikaṅkāla, 287 atitama, 233 attāṇa, 285 adurāgata, 236 adhikuṭṭanā, 65 anamataḡga, 289, 290 anāḡārūpanissaya, 242 anāvila, 251 animitta, 50 anukampika, 174 anuratta, 271</p> | <p>anusāsani, 162 aneja, 245 anomapañña, 296 antarāyika, 288 andha, 258 apatha, 255 apāpika, 281 appaṭivāṇiya, 61 appamatta, 239 appassāda, 244 appossukka, 282 abbhuta, 233 abhiñña (6), 295 abhiyobbana, 211 ayonisomanasikāra, 79 arati, 239 ariyadhana, 240 ariyamagga, 205 ariyasaccāni (4), 178, 282, 291 aruci, 285 avitakka, 78 avitivatta, 170 asaṅgamānasa, 259 asapatta, 293 asambādha, 293 asāra, 282, 284</p> |
|---|---|

asita, 286
 asurakāya, 285
 asecanaka, 61, 168
 asoka, 293
 assu, 289
 ahakāma, 292

Ā

ākiñcañña, 240
 ādīnava, 23, 287
 āyatanāni (12), 49, 285
 āyatapamha, 255
 āvilacitta, 251
 āsava, 94, 173
 āharima, 227

I

iñghālakhu, 256
 itthipāda, 199
 itthibhāva, 178
 itthirūpa, 225
 indriya, 168

U

ukkā, 287
 ukkhalikā, 29
 ujjhita, 256
 uñcha, 235, 242
 utthāyika, 267
 uttamakulīna, 266
 uttamaṅgabhūta, 209
 uttamatttha, 160
 udukecara, 204
 udadhī (4), 289
 udayabbaya, 90
 upanīta, 289, 290
 upapatti, 282
 upamānita, 255

upalitta, 284
 upasagga, 242
 upasampadā, 107
 uppala, 254, 255
 uppāda, 282
 ubbigga, 267
 ummādanā, 243
 ummāra, 267
 ulāra, 173, 220
 ullapanā, 243
 ullolanā, 243
 ussanna, 271

E

ekaggacitta, 219
 ekatṭha, 94

O

ojava, 168
 oḍḍita, 243
 opamma, 290
 orabbhika, 204
 orambhāgamanīya, 158
 orasa, 236

K

kaṇkana, 211
 kaṭasi, 291
 kaṭuka, 281
 kaṇṇapālī, 211
 katakicca, 236
 kapanikā, 178
 kammaphala, 270
 kaliṅgara, 284
 kalebara, 254
 kaḷopī, 219
 kalyāṇamittatā, 174
 kāṇakacchapa, 290

kānana, 210
 kāmahetuka, 243
 kāyakali, 282, 291
 kārika, 267
 kimi, 270, 271
 kiḷanaka, 255
 kuthita, 292
 kupita, 292
 kumagga, 205
 kumbhī, 219
 kumbhīla, 291
 koccha, 267
 koṭṭha, 219
 koriyā, 255
 kolaṭṭhimatta, 289

Kh

khaṇḍa, 211
 khandhā (5), 49, 99, 285
 khalita, 211
 khipa, 243
 khemaṭṭhāna, 242

G

gaṇḍa, 288
 garuka, 251
 gulikā, 289
 gedha, 242
 gehavigata, 234
 gonaka, 253

Gh

ghaṭikā, 269, 290
 ghāta, 285, 288

C

caṇḍāla, 293
 caturāṅgulika, 290

cittakathā, 281
 cittappamāthin, 243
 cirassaṃ, 217
 cetopariyañāṇa, 76, 197
 cetosamatha, 119

Ch

chattaka, 29
 chanda, 21
 churikā, 227

J

jajjara, 212
 jarāghara, 213
 jalita, 292
 jātimūlaka, 285
 jātisaṃsāra, 159
 jāmātā, 269
 jina, 268

Ṭh

ṭhiti, 241

T

takkāri, 226
 tantikhīlaka, 257
 tapaniyakata, 252
 tamokkhandha, 10, 65, 160
 tāṇa, 242
 tāpana, 243
 tāla, 286
 tāvatimsā (devā), 169
 tiladaṇḍaka, 212
 tuccha, 281
 turī, 254
 tusitā (devā), 169

Th

thanaka, 212
 thañña, 289

D

damaka, 268
dahara, 239, 251
dāyādika, 234
dārūkacellaka, 257
dālimalatṭhi, 226
diṭṭhi, 165
dibbacakkhu, 94
dubbacana, 268
dubbaliḥka, 211
dessa, 268
dehaka, 258
dvaṅgulisaññā, 66
dvijāti, 269

Dh

dhanika, 271
dhammatṭha, 244
dhammasamvega, 174
dhammādāsa, 179
dhātu, 20, 21
dhātuyo (18), 49, 285
dhāreyya, 285
dhītikā, 252
dhutakilesa, 266
dhuttaka, 250
dhuva, 241

N

naṅgala, 270
nandi, 65, 67, 167
nayana, 255
nikūjita, 211
nigha, 288
nicita, 286
nibbiṇṇa, 286
nimmānaratino (devā), 169

niratthika, 258
niraya, 282
nirupatāpa, 294
nirūpadhi, 233
nirodha, 13, 142
nisatṭha, 286
nissaraṇa, 233
nihatamāna, 267
nekkhamma, 266

P

pakka, 270
pakkha, 269
pacchada, 253
pañcakaṭuka, 291, 292
paṭimukka, 290
paṭirūpa, 240
paṇāma, 266
patoda, 174
pattali, 211
padhānapahitatta, 174
panaccita, 257
pabbajjā, 251
pabhaṅgura, 95
paramatthasaññita, 174
parikamma, 253
parikammakārika, 267
pariklesa, 241
pariddava, 241
paribandha, 242
paribāhira, 209
parilāha, 41, 292
palambita, 211
paligha, 211
palipa, 224
palepa, 213
palokin, 94
pasāda, 267

pasādhana, 267
 pahita, 212
 pahitatta, 143
 pahūtadhana, 266
 pāṭali, 211, 226
 pāṭihārikapakkha, 38
 pāṇa, 253
 pāsanda, 164, 165
 pāvacana, 286
 pāsāda, 253, 286
 pāsādika, 266, 281
 piṇḍita, 259
 pītaka, 211
 pītisukha, 160
 pīlikolikā, 259
 puthu, 241
 puthuloma, 292
 pubbalhakā, 259
 punabbhava, 142
 pubbenivāsa, 74, 197
 purakkhata, 170
 purisadammasārathi, 178
 pūtikāya, 283
 ponti, 269

Ph

phalaka, 212
 phalavipāka, 271
 phīta, 234
 phuṭika, 212

B

bandha, 241
 bandhanīya, 243
 balisa, 292
 bahuāyāsa, 241
 bahuvighāta, 281
 bojjhaṅga, 27, 50, 160
 brahmabandhu, 206

Bh

bhattikata, 267
 bhavagata, 282, 283
 bhavataṇhā, 282
 bhasta, 283
 bhāvitindriya, 164
 bhīmsanaka, 252
 bhitti, 258
 bhīmarūpa, 242
 bhedanadhamma, 254

M

makula, 211
 maccharika, 204
 maṇikuṇḍala, 234
 maṇḍa, 265
 madana, 240
 manussalābha, 290
 mantabhāṇī, 219
 mahiddhika, 295
 mahilā, 271
 mānusika, 258
 māyā, 258
 migavadhika, 204
 mucchita, 282
 muduka, 286
 muddikā, 212
 musala, 29, 118, 161
 mūla (3), 218
 mūlamūlika, 212
 medhaka, 241
 momuha, 164
 mohana, 240
 mohanāmukha, 242

Y

yathābhucca, 142
 yāmā (devā), 169

yugacchidda, 290
 yūthapa, 270
 yoga (4), 8, 78
 yogakkhema, 13

R

rajavaḍḍhana, 240
 raṇa, 244
 raṇakara, 244
 ratana, 287
 rittaka, 258
 rupparūpaka, 258
 rūpasamussaya, 98
 roga, 288

L

lākhātamba, 270
 lokāmisā, 243
 lobhana, 240
 loma, 199

V

vajjaghāṭaka, 204
 vaṭṭani, 259
 vaddhi, 271
 vaṇṇarūpa, 139
 vadha, 241, 288
 vanasaṇḍacārīnī, 211
 vantasama, 286
 vandanā, 143
 varakā, 266
 valika, 266
 vasavattino (devā), 169
 vasānuga, 252
 vasikata, 226
 vāda, 295
 vāsita, 209
 vikala, 257

vikūlaka, 284
 vijjā (3), 75, 167
 viddesanā, 271
 vinipāta (4), 282
 viparītadassana, 258
 vimuttamānasa, 251
 vimokkha, 98
 virāḷa, 210
 vividha, 257
 viveka, 64
 viṣaṇyutta, 236
 viṣaṭṭha, 257
 vītarāga, 236
 vutṭhimā, 287
 veḷunālī, 212
 vellitagga, 209
 vyaṣana, 241

S

saṃsarita, 289
 saṃsāra, 289
 sakaṇṭaka, 242
 sakipaggharita, 283
 sakuṇabhatta, 284
 sakkāya, 239
 saggāpāya, 74
 saṅkilesa, 243
 saṅkhāna, 292, 293
 saṅkhāra, 94, 173
 saṅkhāragata, 294
 saccāni (4), 291
 saccābhisamaya, 239
 saññojana, 159
 sati, 164
 satti, 288
 santāpita, 292
 sammihita, 267
 sapatta, 242

sapattika, 178
 samagga, 143
 samanta, 287
 samappita, 282
 samussaya, 28, 98, 212
 samūlaka, 256
 samphusana, 250
 salomagandhika, 210
 sallabandhana, 242
 savanagandha, 283
 savighāta, 242
 sassata, 282
 sahavatthu, 269
 sākatika, 271
 sākuntika, 227
 sāṭaka, 205
 sāṇavāka, 209
 sāpateyya, 240
 sādharāṇa, 292
 sāsaṅka, 241
 sikhara, 255
 sītibhāva, 244
 sīla, 282
 sīlasampanna, 168

sīhanāda, 235
 sumsumāra, 204
 sukkapakkhavisosana, 244
 suṅka, 32
 suññata, 50
 suddhavasana, 239
 suddhi, 225
 sunakha, 292
 supina, 258
 suppavedita, 240
 surabhikaraṇḍaka, 209
 suvisama, 242
 susānavaḍḍhana, 254
 sūkarika, 204
 sūla, 288
 soka, 241
 sombha, 257
 svāgata, 236

H

haritāla, 258
 harittaca, 235
 hāṭaka, 255
 hemavaṇṇa, 235

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS.

When nearly the whole of the text was printed off I obtained from Professor Grünwedel in Berlin: (1) A transcript of the Apadāna MS. belonging to the Phayre Collection in the India Office. (2) A Sinhalese paper MS. copied for Professor T. W. Rhys Davids at Kalutara, Ceylon, in 1885. As these MSS. offer in a certain number of cases better or equally good readings as those which I could use, I have thought it advisable to mention these readings among the corrections and additions.

Grünwedel's transcript is marked by the letter G, Rhys Davids' MS. by D.

At the same time I had the opportunity to read Mrs. Mabel Bode's articles: "Women Leaders in the Buddhist Reformation" in the Journal of the Royal Asiatic Society for 1893. Here also I found in a few cases better readings than those offered by my Paramatthadīpanī MS.

I am sorry to see that under these circumstances the list of corrections and additions has become rather too extensive.

E. M.

P. 31 *line* 3 from bottom *read* "dūtopasampadaṃ" in one word.

P. 42 *line* 6 "naṅgalaṃ pādayāmaṃ" ahaṃ," D.

P. 54 ,, 2 from bottom "mālikā," G. D.

P. 55 ,, 14 *read* "ubbiddhaṃ."

P. 58 ,, 17 ,, "ito pi tidivaṃ gatā."

P. 62 ,, 1 from bottom "bodhiṃ," G. D.

P. 63 ,, 2 ,, "ajaraṃmaram" G. D.

P. 64 ,, 9 "sabbavositavosānā," G. D.

P. 70 ,, 12 "thūpass' imā disā tisso," G. D.

P. 71 ,, 14 "sovaṇṇaṃ satahatthakaṃ," G. D.

- P. 72 line 8 read “itthakagharaṃ.”
- P. 73 ,, 7 ,, “Mahātitthe.”
- P. 83 ,, 1 ,, “adantadamako.”
- P. 84 ,, 4 from bottom “na sañha,” G.; “na pañha-kāle subhage,” D.
- P. 85 line 10 read “vadanam.”
- P. 92 ,, 11 from bottom and p. 93 line 7 from bottom “Vakulā,” G.; “Nakulā,” D.
- P. 98 lines 16 and 17 read “samussayasaddo” and “samussayo.”
- P. 99 line 9 read “ṭhitivatthuj’ anej’ ambhī.”
- P. 115 ,, 11 from bottom read “pariciṇṇo mayā satthā.”
- P. 127 line 11 from bottom read “Samaṇaguttādihi.”
- P. 130 ,, 8 ,, “saṅghārāme,” G. D.
- P. 131 ,, 6 ,, read “mamānuggahabuddhiyā.”
- P. 132 line 2 ,, read “vijamānam.”
- P. 140 ,, 14 ,, ,, “dāsim.”
- P. 141 ,, 5 read “ānesi.”
- P. 144 ,, 6 “tahiṃ setapure ramme,” G. D.
- P. 144 ,, 16 read “Khemādikānam.”
- P. 144 ,, 4 from bottom “sabbaṃ,” G. D.
- P. 145 ,, 18 “tayā na yuttaṃ,” G. D.
- P. 146 ,, 16 “thiyo yāva,” G.; “piyo yāva,” D.
- P. 146 ,, 5 from bottom “karissaṃ uttame ahaṃ,” D.
- P. 147 line 4 “na taṃ okkāṃ’ ahaṃ puno,” G. D.
- P. 148 ,, 1 from bottom read “gato yattha narissaro.”
- P. 152 ,, 10 read “satāhi saha pañcahi.”
- P. 153 ,, 15 ,, “Na ca me vandanaṃ vīra tava pādesu komala samphusissati lokaggam. Ajja gacchāmi nibbutiṃ.
- P. 154 line 1 from bottom read “suriyodaye.”
- P. 155 ,, 9 ,, ,, “mahiya.”
- P. 156 ,, 11 read “daddhaṃ c’assā sarīrakam.”
- P. 157 ,, 1 ,, “jātavedaso.”
- P. 163 ,, 18 ,, “Andhavanaṃ.”

- P. 182 *line* 19 *read* "susānarathiyāhi ca."
- P. 183 ,, 9 from bottom *read* "puttā assu."
- P. 188 ,, 13 *read* "posāvanikamūlaṃ."
- P. 188 ,, 20 ,, "bhujissā."
- P. 191 ,, 4 from bottom *read* "vināyakaṃ pūjayitvā."
- P. 200 ,, 7 *read* "Sīhanādasuttantadesanāya," and
"udakasuddhikaṃ."
- P. 214 *line* 11 from bottom *read* "mahāvibhavassa."
- P. 220 ,, 4 ,, ,, "āhañchaṃ," and *comp.*
Majjhima Nikāya, ed. Trenckner, p. 545, "Pāli
Miscellany," p. 74.
- P. 225 *line* 14 *read* "Cāpā" instead of "Cāpāya."
- P. 260 ,, 8 from bottom *read* "sākatikassa."
- P. 277 ,, 10, and 286 *line* 9 *read* "tālā vatthukatā,"
and *comp.* Buddhaghosa's explanation Vinaya
Piṭaka, ed. Oldenberg, III. 267.
- P. 290 *line* 3 ff. *comp.* Journal of the Pāli Text Society,
1889, p. 210.

The Gresham Press,

UNWIN BROTHERS,

CHILWORTH AND LONDON.

RETURN TO the circulation desk of any
University of California Library
or to the

NORTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY
Bldg. 400, Richmond Field Station
University of California
Richmond, CA 94804-4698

ALL BOOKS MAY BE RECALLED AFTER 7 DAYS
2-month loans may be renewed by calling
(415) 642-6753

1-year loans may be recharged by bringing books
to NRLF

Renewals and recharges may be made 4 days
prior to due date

DUE AS STAMPED BELOW

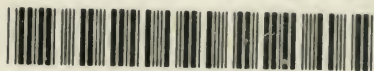
JUL 11 1992

SENT ON ILL

SEP 15 2000

U. C. BERKELEY

U.C. BERKELEY LIBRARIES



C005257036

